



[illegible]

LINWOOD  
W-Va.  
area

was built by  
an Englishman  
about 1900?

MT RIRY

John + Robt  
DUNLAP  
+ later Howard  
Beale

SAM GALFORD

John Stanker

vergil eum

Hugh Sharp Carte

Geo. Hoover  
+ Alfred  
Haggins

(sharp)

water fountain ☒

old Rec

□ "YELLOW HOUSE"

capt? mond  
built at  
for Wilson

Hoxie McElung.  
Ed Van Me (C)

□ JACKSON HOUSE - Mrs Jackson  
Lawrence, Frank  
Mary & Lucy

□ L old log school house (1850-1877)  
at "Slippery Rock" ?

Arbogast's Eam?  
Henry Shaw

Gen Lee's Army

MEAD +  
Joe Hoover

McClung  
STORE  
LIT ROCK, P.O.  
HOXIE McClung  
Halle

☐ Charles Beale  
(Eva Hannah Beale)

☐ RUSSELL HANNAH  
Kyle Hannah

Sam Varner

Norman Shass  
Kenneth Leder  
Keith Shass

JACKSON HOUSE - Mrs Jackson  
(Laurence, Frank  
Mary & Lucy)

← old log school house (1850-1870)  
at "Slippery Rock" ?

Arbogast's Earing?  
Henry Shaver



# Map of Salford area & residents 1900's - 1900's

74

(4)

(4)

WILLIAM MOUNTAIN  
middle mountain

2nd Farm  
place

Burn  
meadow

Arbogast Camp  
Henry Sharpe

Osca Kyr Thomas  
(Henry Sharpe)

Towered  
camp

Sc. house

House of  
William Sharpe  
& Hugu Sharpe

Burn

Old Bailey  
meadow  
Old Barn

Henry  
Sharpe  
meadow

middle  
mountain  
meadow

Burn

William Sharpe  
first killed there

very narrow built house

Mill dam

3rd  
Sawmill

Poor SHARP  
MOUSE

Small  
field  
school

74

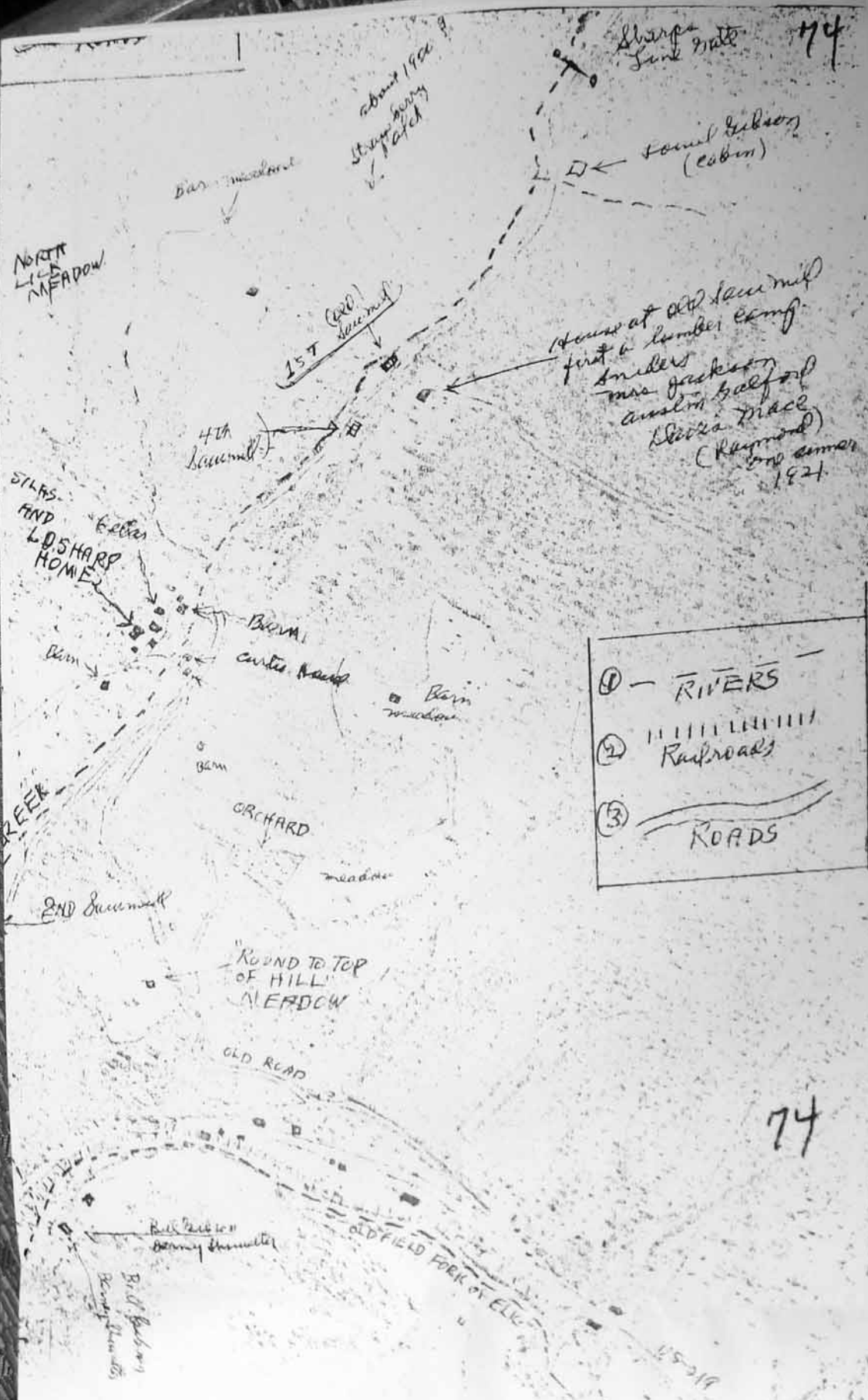
ones showed meadow  
over a week  
In winter lived here  
with first of Sharpe  
camping here

camping  
Barn

R.R.

ELK RIVER

SALFORD



Post Office Department  
BUREAU OF ACCOUNTS  
Washington 25, D. C.

76

February 27, 1953

OFFICE OF THE COMPTROLLER

Mr. L. D. Sharp,

Slatyfork, West Virginia.

Dear Mr. Sharp:

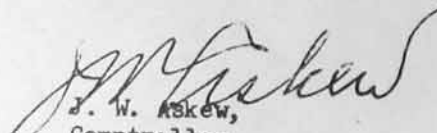
This has reference to your letter of February 16, 1953, to the Postmaster General, regarding your eligibility for an annuity based upon your service as postmaster.

The records of the Department show that you were appointed postmaster at the fourth class post office in Slatyfork, West Virginia May 15, 1901 and resigned August 28, 1916.

Public Law 215, approved May 22, 1920, was the original United States Civil Service Retirement Act under which Federal Government employees were first accorded annuities based on such service. However, Section 1 of the Act required that an employee to be entitled to any annuity must have been actively in the service on August 20, 1920. In view of this information it appears that you were not eligible for any retirement rights when the first retirement law became effective.

Since the passage of the organic Retirement Act of May 22, 1920 there have been many amendments made thereto by acts of Congress but none have been retroactive to include cases where employees left the service prior to August 20, 1920 as in your case.

Sincerely yours,

  
J. W. Askew,  
Comptroller.



John B. Floyd, Esquire, Governor of Virginia Deed to Adison Moore  
and George Beal June 22, 1848 Book 102, Page 164 Richmond  
July 31, 1849

John S. Floyd, Esquire, Governor of the Commonwealth of Virginia:  
To all to whom these presents shall come---GREETING: Know ye, that in  
conformity with a Survey, made on the 22nd day of June, one thousand  
eight hundred and forty eight by virtue of Land Office Treasury  
Warrant No. 12,846, there is granted by said Commonwealth, unto  
Adison Moore and George Beal a certain Tract or Parcel of Land containing  
Seven hundred and twenty six acres lying and being in the County of  
Pocahontas, on both sides of Elk River, adjoining the land of William  
Sharp and a survey known by the name of the Pennell & Sherwood survey  
and bounded as follows, Viz-- Beginning at a spruce pine and beech on  
the East bank of the Old Field Fork of said River, twelve poles above  
to include any of said Sharp's land N 23 W 750 poles crossing Slatyfork  
at 12 poles and the Big Spring at 160 poles and Elk River at 378 poles  
to 3 sugar trees on the point of the Bearpen Ridge near the main top;  
thence leaving the "Pennell & Sherwood" survey S 60 W 60 poles to a  
yew pine & beech in a flat near Bearpen & N 80 W 40 poles to a maple  
& yew pine South 40 poles to a sugar tree and beech in a flat S 55  
W 80 poles to 2 beeches S 25 E 352 poles crossing the ~~XXX~~ Middle run  
below a waterfall to a sugar tree on top of ridge S 14 W 66 poles to a  
sugar tree and beech corner to David and John Hannah's survey of 500  
Acres & with the same S 40 E 124 poles to a pine & indianwood S 80  
E 128 poles to 2 beeches S 40 E 154 poles to a beech & sugar tree,  
leaving said line N 70 E 57 poles crossing the old Field Fork of Elk  
to the beginning, with its appurtenances.

To HAVE AND To HOLD the said Tract or Parcel of Land with its  
appurtenances, to the said Adison Moore and George Beal  
and their heirs forever

In Witness Whereof, The said John B. Floyd, Esquire,

Governor of the Commonwealth of Virginia hath hereunto set his  
hand and caused the Lesser Seal of the said Commonwealth to be  
affixed at Richmond, on the thirty first day of July  
in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and  
forty nine, and of the Commonwealth the seventy fourth.

(Signed) John B. Floyd

(Wax Seal attached  
here)

Note: Underlined words are printed by a press  
on the document.

Ivan Sharp got Uncle Hugh Sharp's old Deeds etc. This was among those  
papers. This deed does cover land on Gauley Mt. Wm Sharp bought Hamon  
Sharp land on the Gauley side of Elk at Slatyfork. Ella Sharp Gibson  
retained mineral rights on Gauley Mt., so she must have owned some land  
there at one time. The waterfalls mentioned must be the one near mouth  
of Slatyfork. (or remotely the one on Buck Hollow--up Slatyfork)  
Why does this Deed say "include any of said Sharp's land"?  
Ramona Sharp Shipley has the original Deed in her possession.  
(Parkersburg, W. Va.)



Hugh Sharp and Capt. Nimrod(?) G. Munday(Mundy) received 105,000 A  
acres from Benjamin Rich, October 1875 82

Whereas, Benjamine Rich and Thortitos (?) Courrow (?) who were joint owners of the James (?) Welch survey of one hundred and five thousand acres of land situated on the head waters of Elk and Gauley Rivers in Webster and Pocahontas counties in the State of West Virginia did on the day of October 1875 enter into an agreement in writing with Nimrod(?) G. Mundy and Hugh Sharp of the State of West aforesaid by which agreement the said Mundy and Sharp were to take possession of the said tract of land; and whereas the said Mundy and Sharp did take possession of said tract of land and did build a house on the same and the same Munday and Sharp now have possession of said land; and whereas the said agreement under which they entered into said land has been lost or mislaid. Now this paper writing is made for the purpose of recognizing and ( ) (cosetie ?) using said agreement and the tenancy of the said Munday and Sharp and(?) continueing said tenancy.

Witness our hands and seals the 27th day of October 1887

Benjamin Rich (SEAL)

N. G. Mundy (SEAL)

H. C. Sharp (SEAL)

Executed in duplicate

This was some sort of a deed or attempt to get a deed for land maybe supposed to be recorded (but wasn't?) in the court house. (Some records were lost during the Civil War when records were hid in haystacks etc to prevent the Yankees(?) from taking or burning them. (One record book was lost then)  
Or this may have been an attempt to claim the land by "Squatter's Rights"----?

8/ IDS#2

Now Mr. Sharp, there is just one thought that I wish to give you and that is that the stockholders of this Fair Company are just a little different from the Fair itself. In other words, the stockholders give to the people of Pocahontas a fair ground on which to hold their fair and in return they should and will get a reasonable return on the money invested. The fair itself is a public spirited proposition but the fair ground is a business proposition, although, of course, the investment is prompted to a very great extent by public spiritedness. (In other words, the first item on the fair company's expense account is the dividends to the stockholders and then the other expenses connected with the fair before the premium is considered, so that the stockholders can rest assured that they will get their dividend.) Of course, all the property, buildings and everything connected with the fair belongs to the stockholders, but it is just the way we have of handling this proposition to make it a success financially. When any one donates service to the fair, they should not feel that they are donating anything to the stockholders but they are simply helping the fair. I feel sure you will catch my idea and that it is of great assistance in my opinion. In other words, we are to treat it as one separate and distinct proposition. Of course, anything more than the 6% dividend that the fair would make in any one year will be paid the stockholders, but the idea in mind is that we are going to pay them a 6% dividend as our insurance that we take out insures the payment of the dividend even though it rains every day of the fair.)

We have the following old subscribers from your district who have not paid up as yet:

(S.B. Wallace's  
Letter to  
F.H. Sharp)

<del>Wm. H. H. H.</del>	5 shares
<del>Wm. H. H. H.</del>	10 "
<del>Wm. H. H. H.</del>	2 "
<del>Wm. H. H. H.</del>	2 "
<del>Wm. H. H. H.</del>	2 "
<del>Wm. H. H. H.</del>	1 "
<del>Wm. H. H. H.</del>	5 "
<del>Wm. H. H. H.</del>	1 "

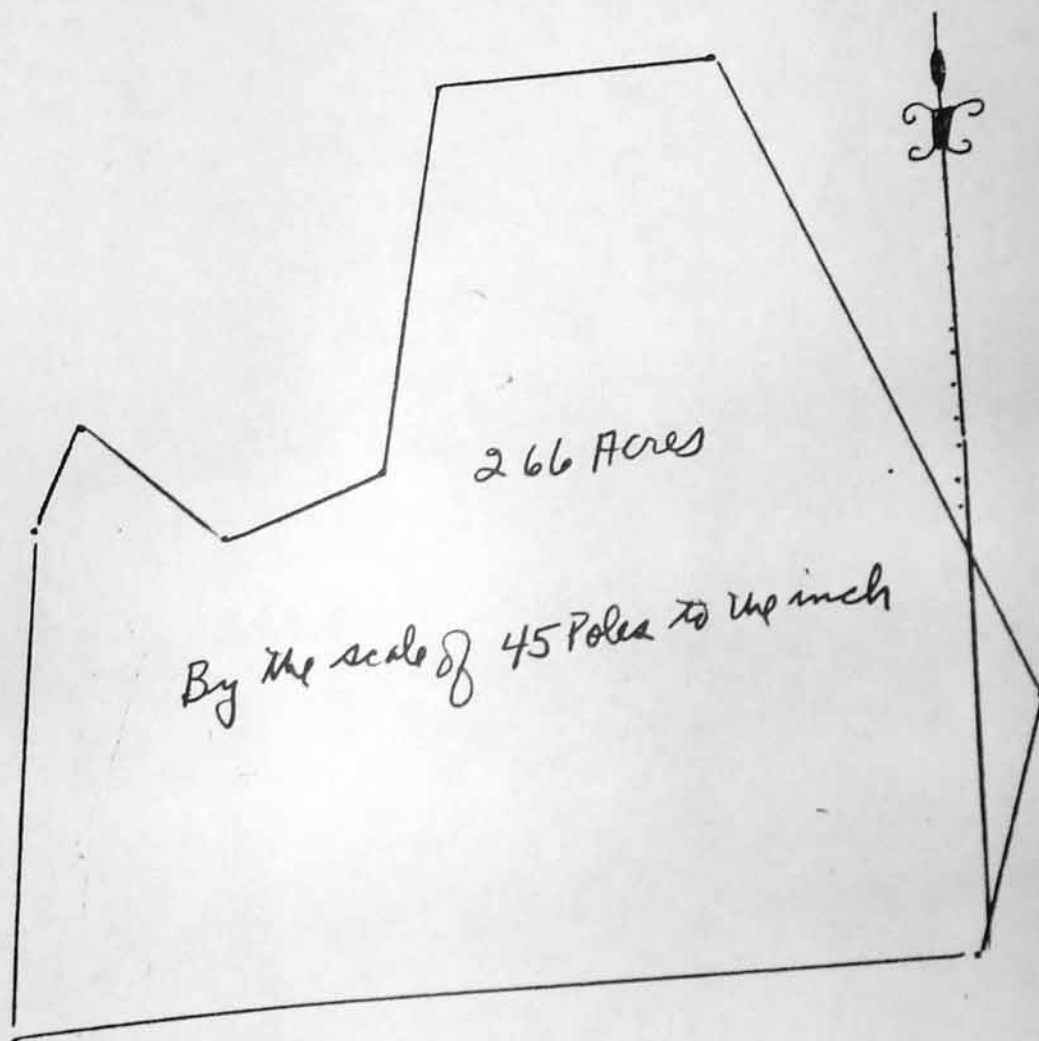
Now it seems that there must be some error in the list.

David & John Hannah Deed to Clunen ? 266 acres

85

(Courses?) of land sold by David & John Hannah to atty containing 266 acres on the water of the middle run being part of a survey of 450 acres bounded as follows (Tourt)

Beginning at a sugar tree and beech corner to 720 acres patented to George Beel and Adison Moore and with there line N 14 E 68 poles to a Sugar tree & spruce pine on a ridge N 25 W 180 poles crossing the middle run to yew pine doble ironwood & sugar tree on a steep hillside thence leaving said line S 85 W 70 poles to 2 yew pines and Chestnut by a drain S 11 W 100 poles to a beech & birch S 68 W 49 poles to a yew pine sugar tre & lynn N 52 W 46 poles to an ash sugartree & yew pine S 27 W 28 poles to 2 yew pines near a large ledge of rocks S 5 W 130 poles to 2 ~~yew pines~~ ~~maples~~ ~~& spruce pine~~ N 86 E 246 poles to the beginning which is the division line  
signed S. H. Clark



Thomas Wood's Deed to Wm Sharp Jan. 11, 1843 Book 3, page 514 82

Deed from Thomas Wood and wife to Wm Sharp bearing date 11th day of January, 1843 for one undivided half of Lot No. 8 known as a survey made by Stephen Sherwood in the year 1786 - on which a patent issued in the year 1787 in the name of Joseph Pennell ( the half of the lot aforesaid) conveyed by Wood to Sharp contains 2500 acres, and bounded as follows, to wit: Beginning at 2 sugars on top of the mountain on a line dividing Lots No. 7 & 8. Then with the said line S 33 $\frac{1}{2}$  W 526 poles to a birch on a rocky ridge, thence N 27 W 1054 poles to a Beech & Spruce on Gauley Mountain, Thence N. 14 E. 480 poles crossing Elk River to a beech and cucumber in a small bottom near the river. S 36 E 1200 poles to the beginning. ---

Abstract taken from Deed of Record in Clerks office of County Court of Pocahontas in Deed Book No 3 Page ~~514~~ 514.

Teste

Wm Curry clerk

This abstract taken from Deed Book #3 Page 514

Ramona Shipley has the original abstract of Deed  
Reference made to Deed Book #3, Page 514

Which William Sharp is this ??

Wm. II (1772-1860) lived and burried near Fairview. He may have bought it for Wm III---?? (age 71 when deed written)

Wm. III 1815-1888) lived at Slatyfork and buried in Sharp cemetery.  
---age 28 when Deed made.

By checking the Court House records, one might get a clue, since this is only an Abstract of the Deed.

See deed 1860 - Wm II to Wm III



Report on Lot #8. -- a Correction? Lot 7 & 8 July 19, 1854

87

Copy from surveyor's report made 19th July 1854: by S. H. Clark, of Lot No. 8---- Begin at a cucumber S  $37\frac{1}{2}$  E crossing Elk at ~~XX~~ 150 poles in all 1490 poles to a sugar tree in place of a stake called for in pat. of Lot No. 8 & No. 7 ( ? ) (sva  $1\frac{1}{3}$  102 poles longer S(?) (S35,?) W crossing big spring at 300 slatyfork 650 in 1160 to a pine & two birches on west brow of mountain  $\frac{1}{2}$  variation & 88 longer, thence ~~X~~ N 33 W 370 no cor (corner?) found hickory called for.  $1^o$  variation N 2 W crossing slatyfork at 276 big spring at 380 crossing slatefork at 276, big spring at 380, crossing (elk (?)) at 1288 ~~XXI~~ ( ? ) in all 1754 to big -(beginning . ( ? )

Ramond Shipley has the original copy of this.

A reference to Lots No 7 & 8 is in Thomas Woods Deed to Wm Sharp 1843

A reference to Lot # 8 is in Deed of Wm Sharp to Wm Sharp, Jr. 1860  
(but this (1860) is after the above "report"

This deed of conveyance made this 2nd day of Nov. in the year of our Lord & one thousand eight hundred and sixty between William Sharp Sr. & the County of Pocahontas and State of Virginia of the first part and William Sharp, Jr. of the County and State of aforesaid of the second part, witnesseth that the said William Sharp Sr. of the first part in consideration of the natural love and affection he bears toward his son Wm. Sharp, Jr. and for the further consideration of the sum of five dollars to him in hand paid by the said Wm Sharp, Jr. before the ensealing and delivery of these presents the receipt thereof is hereby acknowledged by the said William Sharp, Sr. hath given, granted and conveyed and by these presents doth give grant and convey unto his son Wm. Sharp, a certain tract or parcel of land lying and being in the county of Pocahontas and State of Virginia on the waters of Elk River and containing 2020 acres being part of a lot of 2951 acres known as half of Lot No. 8 of the Pennell Survey formerly conveyed to Wm Sharp by Thomas Wood and wife and bounded as follows to wit: Beginning at three beeches near a low place in Middle Mountain on the line dividing Lot No 8 Thence

S. ~~82~~ 82½ W. 105 poles to a Sugar and Beech on the brow of the mountain Thence S 42 W. 22 poles to two sugar trees on the brow of the mountain Thence S 20 W. 66 poles to two beeches and Sugar tree by a drain, Thence 46 W. 76 (46 W 76 W 21 POLES) W 21 poles to two sugar trees & beech, Thence S 76½ W 76 poles to two beeches and cucumber, Thence S 20 W. 52 poles to a beech and two white lynns on the side of the mountain, Thence S 71 W. 40 poles to a cucumber and beech, Thence S 24½ E. 201 poles to two ashes and two maples on the top of a ridge, Thence S 34 W. 103 poles to two beeches and sugar tree on the back line of the original survey. Thence with the same S 27 E. 785 poles to a brich on a rocky ridge, thence N 33½ E 526 poles to two sugar trees on the top of the mountain. Beginning corner of the original survey, Thence N 36 W. 670 poles to the beginning.

To have and to Hold the same two thousand and twenty acres of Land together with all and singular the premises and appurtenances (S?) unto the Said William Sharp, Jr., his Heirs and assigns forever To and for the only use and behoof of him the said William Sharp Jr, his Heirs and assigns in all Time to come. In Witness whereof the said William Sharp Sen., (Sr?) hath hereto set his hand and (Seal) the day and year first above written. Signed, sealed and acknowledged

In presence of

William Sharp (SEAL) signed

Pocahontas County to Wit:

I, William Baxter, a Justice of the Peace for the County aforesaid in the state of Virginia do certify that William Sharp Sr. whose name is signed to the writing above bearing date on the 2nd day of November 1860 has acknowledged the same before me in my County aforesaid, given under my hand this 2nd day of Nov. 1860

William Baxter, J. P.

Clerks Office of the County Court of Pocahontas 6th November 1860 This deed from William Sharp, Sen. to William Sharp, Jr. was presented in the Clerk's office and the certificate of the execution and acknowledgement being legally certified, the same is admitted to record. Teste: Wm Curry, Clerk

89

89

This Deed made this 25th day of March 1885 between Hugh C. Sharp of the first part and Sarah E. Sharp of the second part all of the County of Pocahontas And State of West Virginia. Witnesseth, That for and in consideration of one dollar paid to him by the said Sarah E. Sharp the receipt whereof is hereby acknowledged the said Hugh C. Sharp does grant, bargain and convey to the said Sarah E. Sharp with general warranty all his right and title and interest in a certain tract of land (except one hundred and fifty acres adjoining the lands of S. L. Gibson and James Gibson in the southern corner of the said tract) and lying on Elk River adjoining the lands of John Hannah, James Gibson, and others and bounded as follows, Viz: Beginning at a red oak, beech and sugar tree below the mouth of Slate fork and by the creek on Jacob Sharp's line and with the same N 35 E 75 poles to 2 ashes and 2 maples on a ridge, thence leaving said line North 79½ E 28 poles to a yew pine and two beeches on a ridge and on a clift of rocks S 71 E 74 ps to 3 beeches on a ridge and opposite the Sharp School house S 80 E 295 poles to 2 lins and 2 beeches on the side of Slate Fork Mountain S 18 E 44 poles to 2 beeches near the brow of the mountain S 79 E 76 poles to 3 beeches S 56 E 28 poles to 2 beeches S 67 E 92 poles to 2 sugars cor to the original tract of which this is a prt and with same (or sane)? S 33½ W 650 poles to a spruce pine and 2 bitches on the side of the Mt, N 27 W 524 poles to a sugar and beech by the pike. Thence leaving said line N 34½ E 29 to a stake N 10½ E 10 poles to a cherry by the road, Thence N 13½ W 63 poles to 3 beeches by the creek N 3½ W 23 poles to a beech and 2 spruces near the bank of the creek N 47 W 40 poles down said creek and through a mill dam to the beginning corner, and containing twelve hundred acres of land, more or less, and being a part of a tract of 2020 acres conveyed by Deed from Wm Sharp to the said Hugh C. Sharp. Witnesseth, the following signatures and seal this the 25th day of March 1885

Hugh C Sharp (Seal)  
his mark

Teste Wm B. Hannah, Jr.  
Samuel (W?)(M ?) Gibson

State of West Virginia, Pocahontas County ---To wit.

I, a justice of the said county and district of Edray donatt certify that Hugh C. Sharp whose name is signed to the above writing bearing date 25th day of March 1885 hath this day acknowledged the same before me in my said County. Given under my hand this the 26th day of March 1885

Henry N. Hannah, J. P.  
(?)

Pocahontas County Court Clerk's Office, June 15, 1885.

This deed from Hugh C. Sharp to Sarah E. Sharp was presented in this office, and thereupon together with the certificate thereto annexed is admitted to record.

Teste John J. Beard, Clk

(paid \$1.25)

Sent by mail to Silas Sharp asper his order,  
July 10th 1885. John J. Beard, cl'k.

- contains 1200 acres
- Part of 2020 acres
- 150 acres not included



90 Sam and Mary Gibson's Deed to Sarah ~~XXXXXXXXXXXX~~ Sharp 3-11-1889 90

This deed made this 11th day of March 1889 between Samuel M. Gibson and Mary J. his wife of the first part and Sarah E. Sharp of the second part, all of the Co. of Pocahontas and State of W. Va. Witnesseth that for and in consideration of the sum of one dollar cash paid in hand the receipt whereof is hereby acknowledged the said Sam M. Gibson and Mary J. his wife doth sell and convey unto the said Sarah E. Sharp a certain tract of land lying in the co. of Pocahontas and State of W. Va. on the East side of Old Field Fork of Elk River, adjoining the lands of S. L. Gibson, H. N. Hannah and others ( it being a tract of land conveyed to said Samuel M. Gibson and wife by George P. Hannah and also a tract of 35 acres conveyed to the said Saml M. Gibson by J. T. (or L?) Hoggsett containing in all two hundred and two acres more or less together with all appurtenances there unto --attached and warrant generally the land herein conveyed. Witnesseth the following signatures and seals.  
Samuel M. Gibson (SEAL) Mary J. Gibson (SEAL)

State of W. Va. , Pocahontas County.  
I, H. N. Hannah, a Justice in and for the County and State afore said do hereby certify that S. M. Gibson whose name is signed to the writing hereunto annexed, bearing date on the 11th day of March 1889 acknowledged the same before me in my County aforesaid. I also hereby further certify that Mary J. Gibson, the wife of Samuel M. Gibson whose names are signed to the writing hereunto annexed bearing date on the 11th day of March 1889 personally appeared before me in my County aforesaid, and being examined by me privily and apart from her husband and having the writing aforesaid fully explained to her, She the said Mary J. Gibson acknowledged said writing to be her act and declared that she had willingly executed the Same and does not wish to retract it.

Given under my hand this 11th day of March 1889.

Henry N. Hannah, J. P.

Pocahontas County Court Clerk's Office, Jan. 7th , 1890.

This deed was this day presented to me in my office and therefore together with the.....

Dave: This Mary Gibson was the sister of Sarah (Hannah) Sharp, and the daughter of David Hannah. Also the sister of Melinda Hannah that married John Rose, Sister of Rev Geo. Hannah, Henry, and of Otha who died and had vision of Heaven. Mary was the baby that Otha asked to place in the fireplace to show that it would not be harmed when he had his vision. Another brother, Joe, died a few days before Otha.



91 Silas Sharp, Sarah Sharp & Hugh Sharp to L. D. Sharp (Book 26, Page 56)  
March 30, 1895 91

This Deed made this 30th day of March, 1895 between Silas Sharp and Sarah E. Sharp, his wife and Hugh C. Sharp of the one part and Luther D. Sharp of the other part all of the county of Pocahontas and State of W. Va. Witnesseth: That for and in consideration of the sum of one Dollar paid to them by the said Luther D. Sharp the receipt whereof is hereby acknowledged, the said Silas Sharp, Sarah E. Sharp and Hugh C. Sharp doth grant, bargain, sell and convey unto the said Luther D. Sharp with general warranty all their right, title and interest in a certain tract of land containing 496 acres and bounded as follows. Beginning at 2 Lynns and 2 Beeches on the side of Slatyfork Mountain, corner to Hugh C. Sharp and with his lines S 18 E 42 4/5 poles to 2 Beeches near the S (brow?) of the (Mtn.?) S 79 E 15 poles to 2 Beeches on top of Slatyfork Mountain corner to M. Ella F. Gibson and Malinda C. Hannah and with the same S 22 W 26 1/4 poles to a bunch of Lynns on a hill side; S 30 W. 68 poles to a stone center and Sugar, Beech and Ironwood; S 47 W. 350 poles - at 52 poles crosses Slaty Fork - at 68 poles crosses Buck Lick Fork to 2 Beeches and 2 Yew Pines on hillside on a line of S. L. Gibson's Heirs, and with the same N. 20 1/2 W. 47 poles to 2 Lynns and 2 Beeches; continued 246 poles to a rock above the turnpike road (1/4 N 10 E (from?) a Hemlock witness) corner to lower lot and with the same; and with the meanderings of the turnpike road; N. 10 E. 35 3/4 poles to the Cleveland Rock; N 59 E 85 poles a Beech and Service below the road; thence leaving the meanderings of the road; S 69 1/2 E 62 poles - crossing the road twice and the Slatyfork and the road to a stake by the road at the ford of the creek S 58 1/4 E. 92 poles to 3 Lynns at the foot of a hill near the Creek; N 36 E. 48 poles to a cucumber witnessed by a small cucumber and Beech on a hillside near the top of a spur; N 20 E 42 (43) poles to a Beech witnessed by 2 beeches on a hillside; N 30 E 24 poles to 2 beeches on Hugh C. Sharp's line and with the same S 79 1/2 E 108 poles to the beginning. The said Silas Sharp and Sarah E. Sharp, his wife, reserves the right and privilege of cutting any timber they may want to use and to run any stock they may wish on the said above described tract of land free of charge. Witness the following signatures and Seals, this 30th day of March 1895. Silas Sharp (Seal), Sarah E. Sharp (Seal) & Hugh C Sharp (Seal)

( "X" --his mark)

State of W. Va., Pocahontas County: To Wit; I, A. C. L. Gatewood, a Justice of the Peace in and for the County aforesaid, do certify that Silas Sharp, Sarah E. Sharp, his wife, and Hugh C. Sharp whose names are signed to the writing bearing date on the 30th day of March 1895, acknowledged the same before me in my county aforesaid. Given under my hand this 30th day of March 1895 (signed) A.C.. Gatewood, J. P

W. Va. : Clerk's Office of the County Court of Pocahontas County, May 1, 1895. This Deed from Silas Sharp & wife, and Hugh C. Sharp to L. D. Sharp was this day presented to me, in my office, and thereupon, the same together with the certificate of acknowledgment thereunder written is admitted to record.

Teste: S. L. Brown, Clerk

Notes: "Buck Lick Fork" apparently is the run that we called "Buck Hollow"--where Lowell Gibson has his camp. Cleveland Rock is a large rock that rolled off the bank, almost blocking the ~~new~~ old road--between "round top of the hill" and a place near Lou Gibson's place on Rt 219. "Cleveland" painted on it when he was running for President of USA.

92

SARAH E. SHARP'S DEED TO L. D. SHARP 9-27-1902

Deed Book 33, Page 122

92

This deed made this the 27th day of Sept. 1902 between Sarah E. Sharp party of the first part and L. D. Sharp party of the second part all of the County of Pocahontas, West Va. Witnesseth, That for and in consideration of the sum of one dollar paid by the party of the second part to the party of the first part the receipt whereof in hereby acknowledged, the said party of the first part hereby grants and conveys to the party of the second part with covenants of general warranty; all her right, title and interest in and to a certain tract or parcel of land containing 165 acres lying on the Slatyfork of Elk River at or near its junction with the Old Field Fork situated in Pocahontas County, W. Va. and is and described as follows to wit: Beginning at (A) 2 maples and 2 ashes in rocks on top of a ridge--corner to Hugh C. Sharp and with the same N. 80 $\frac{1}{2}$  E 27 3/4 poles to a number of small birches on rocks by dead Yew Pine -- and 2 - dead Beaches S 70 $\frac{1}{2}$  E 71 $\frac{1}{2}$  poles to 3 beeches on a ridge opposite the Old School House S 77 $\frac{1}{4}$  E 180 poles to two beeches, corner to part laid off for L. D. Sharp

and with the same S 30 W 24 poles to a Beech witnessed by 2 Beeches on a hillside S 20 W. 43 poles to a Cucumber witnessed by a small cucumber and Beech on a hillside near the top of a Spruce... S 36 W. 48 poles to 3 Lynns at the foot of a hill near Slatyfork, N 58 $\frac{1}{4}$  W 92 Poles to a stake at the pike at the ford of Slatyfork N 69 $\frac{1}{2}$  W 62 poles, crossing the road and creek and crossing the road again twice to a beech and a Service below the road thence with the meanderings of the Turnpike road S 59 W 85 poles to the Cleavland Rock S 10 W 35 3/4 poles to a Stone 1/4 pole short of a Hemlock witness above the road on the old line and with the same N 20 $\frac{1}{2}$  (20 $\frac{1}{2}$ ) W 54 poles to 2 beeches on the bank of the Old Field Fork continued 45 poles to a Birch on the bank of the creek corner to H. B. Sharp and with the same N 20 W 22 poles crossing the Slatyfork to a stake on the McCutcheon line and leaving the same N 36 E 60 poles to the beginning.

This said 165 acres of land conveyed by this deed being a part of a tract of land conveyed as 1200 acres but afterwards surveyed and found to contain 1105 acres and was conveyed by H. C. Sharp to the said Sarah E. Sharp by deed bearing date on the 25th day of March 1885 and of record in the office of the Clerk of the County Court of Pocahontas Co. W. Va. in Deed Book No 17 Page 75 to which deed reference is here made for a more complete description of said land.

The said party of the first part reserves the right to one half of the house in which the said parties now reside and the one third of the fruit in the orchard on this tract of land and the said party of the first part agrees and binds himself to keep one horse and one cow for the party of the first part during her natural life. The said party of the second part further agrees and binds himself to comfortably support, keep and maintain and furnish with all the necessaries of life the said party of the first part during the period of her natural life, and after her death the said party of the second part takes everything reserved in this deed by the party of the first part. To have and to hold unto the said party of the second part his heirs and assigns forever. Witness the following signatures and seal. Sarah E. Sharp (SEAL), State of W. Va., Co. of Pocahontas, to wit: I, T. S. McNeel a notary public in and for Poc. Co. do certify that Sarah E. Sharp whose name is signed to the writing above bearing date on the 27th day of Sept 1902 has this day acknowledged this same before me in my said Co. Given under my hand this 27th day of Sept 1902 T. S. McNeel- N. P.

Clerks Office 9-27-02: This Deed from Sarah E. Sharp to L. D. Sharp was day presented to me in my office and thereupon the same together with the certificate of acknowledgement hereunder written, is admitted to record. Teste : S. L. Brown, Clerk



92 SARAH E. SHARP'S DEED TO L. D. SHARP 9-27-1902

This deed made this the 27th day of Sept. 1902 between Sarah E. Sharp party of the first part and L. D. Sharp party of the second part all of the County of Pocahontas, West Va. Witnesseth, That for and in consideration of the sum of one dollar paid by the party of the second part to the party of the first part the receipt whereof in hereby acknowledged, the said party of the first part hereby grants and conveys to the party of the second part with covenants of general warranty; all her right, title and interest in and to a certain tract or parcel of land containing 165 acres lying on the Slatyfork of Elk River at or near its junction with the Old Field Fork situated in Pocahontas County, W. Va. and is and described as follows to wit: Beginning at (A) 2 maples and 2 ashes in rocks on top of a ridge--corner to Hugh C. Sharp and with the same N. 80 $\frac{1}{2}$  E 27  $\frac{3}{4}$  poles to a number of small birches on rocks by dead Yew Pine -- and 2 - dead Beaches S 70 $\frac{1}{2}$  E 71 $\frac{1}{2}$  poles to 3 beeches on a ridge opposite the Old School House S 77 $\frac{1}{4}$  E 180 poles to two beeches, corner to part laid off for L. D. Sharp and with the same S 30 W 24 poles to a Beech witnessed by 2 Beeches on a hillside S 20 W. 43 poles to a Cucumber witnessed by a small cucumber and Beech on a hillside near the top of a Sp. R. ... S 36 W. 48 poles to 3 Lynns at the foot of a hill near Slatyfork, N 58 $\frac{1}{4}$  W 92 Poles to a stake at the pike at the ford of Slatyfork N 69 $\frac{1}{2}$  W 62 poles, crossing the road and creek and crossing the road again twice to a beech and a Service below the road thence with the meanderings of the Turnpike road S 59 W 85 poles to the Cleavland Rock S 10 W 35  $\frac{3}{4}$  poles to a Stone  $\frac{1}{4}$  pole short of a Hemlock witness above the road on the old line and with the same N 20 $\frac{1}{2}$  (20 $\frac{1}{2}$ ) W 54 poles to 2 beeches on the bank of the Old Field Fork continued 45 poles to a Birch on the bank of the creek corner to H. B. Sharp and with the same N 20 W 22 poles crossing the Slatyfork to a stake on the McCutcheon line and leaving the same N 36 E 60 poles to the beginning.

This said 165 acres of land conveyed by this deed being a part of a tract of land conveyed as 1200 acres but afterwards surveyed and found to contain 1105 acres and was conveyed by H. C. Sharp to the said Sarah E. Sharp by deed bearing date on the 25th day of March 1885 and of record in the office of the Clerk of the County Court of Pocahontas Co. W. Va. in Deed Book No 17 Page 75 to which deed reference is here made for a more complete description of said land.

The said party of the first part reserves the right to one half of the house in which the said parties now reside and the one third of the fruit in the orchard on this tract of land and the said party of the first part agrees and binds himself to keep one horse and one cow for the party of the first part during her natural life. The said party of the second part further agrees and binds himself to comfortably support, keep and maintain and furnish with all the necessaries of life the said party of the first part during the period of her natural life, and after her death the said party of the second part takes everything reserved in this deed by the party of the first part. To have and to hold unto the said party of the second part his heirs and assigns forever. Witness the following signatures and seal. Sarah E. Sharp (SEAL), State of W. Va., Co. of Pocahontas, to wit: I, T. S. McNeel a notary public in and for Poc. Co. do certify that Sarah E. Sharp whose name is signed to the writing above bearing date on the 27th day of Sept 1902 has this day acknowledged this same before me in my said Co. Given under my hand this 27th day of Sept 1902 T. S. McNeel- N. P. Clerks Office 9-27-02: This Deed from Sarah E. Sharp to L. D. Sharp was this day presented to me in my office and thereupon the same together with the certificate of acknowledgement hereunder written, is admitted to record. Tests: S. L. Brown, Clerk

THIS DEED made this the 8th day of August, 1912, between Hugh C. Sharp, party of the first part, and L. D. Sharp, party of the second part, all of the County of Pocahontas, State of West Virginia;

WITNESSETH: That for and in consideration of the sum of Ten (\$10.00) Dollars cash in hand paid, the receipt whereof is hereby acknowledged, and the natural love and affection which he bears to his nephew, L. D. Sharp, and the further consideration to be hereinafter mentioned, the said party of the first part does hereby grant, sell and convey unto the said party of the second part, a certain tract or parcel of land situate lying and being in the County of Pocahontas State of West Virginia, on the Big Spring Branch of Elk River containing 868.64 acres, more or less, and is a part of 2020 acres, which is a part of the lot of 2951 acres, known as "Half of Lot No. 8" of the Pennell survey, formerly conveyed to William Sharp, Sr., by Thomas Wood and wife and the tract of land hereby conveyed is bounded and described as follows: Beginning at two sugars on top of Slaty Fork Mountain, corner to the West Virginia Pulp & Paper Company and running N 31-45 W at 4430' to the Turn Pike, corner to John T. McGraw eight acre tract sold by William Sharp to R. K. Wilson and with the Pike to a small beech on the edge of the Pike; thence N 25 E 33 feet to a small beech and pointers on the bank of a small drain; N 47 W 922 feet crossing the Big



gone, small sugar marked, pointers marked; also corner to Harmon  
 Sharp's land and with the same S 21-09 E 2100 feet; crossing Big  
 Spring Branch of Yolk in all 3400 feet to two ashes corner to L.  
 D. Sharp and with his line N 81 -15 E 463 feet to a stake, two yew  
 pines and basswood called for now gone; S 70-30 E 1225 feet to two  
 beeches on a ridge corner to the graveyard lot and with the same N  
 11 -30 E 45 feet to astake; S 86 W 175 feet to a set stone; S 11-30  
 W 70 feet to a set stone on the old line, leaving the Graveyard; S  
 78-07 E 4625 feet to two beeches and two lynns on the north of the  
 mountain; S 17-51 E 680 feet to two beeches near the brow of the  
 mountain; S 77-06 E at 231 feet to L. D. Sharp's corner leaving same  
 and with the West Virginia Pulp & Paper Company in all 935 feet to  
 three beeches; S 54-30 E 463 feet to two beeches; S 64-30 E 1217 feet  
 to the beginning.

The further consideration of this deed as mentioned  
 above, for the land hereby conveyed is that the said party of the  
 second part agrees and binds himself to furnish and provide to  
 the said Hugh C. Sharp all the proper maintenance and support during  
 his natural life, such as clothing, food, medical attention and  
 spending money necessary, as requested by the said party of the first  
 part, consistent with his station in life, and everything so as to  
 make the said party of the first part comfortable during his life-  
 time and to provide a respectable funeral and burial for said party

95

State of West Virginia, County of Pocahontas, to wit:

I, G. S. Welford, Justice of the Peace in and for Pocahontas County, West Virginia do hereby certify that Hugh C. Sharp, whose name is signed to the foregoing writing, bearing date the 8th day of August, 1912, has this day acknowledged the same before me in my said County.

Given under my hand this the 2<sup>nd</sup> day of September, 1912.

G. S. Welford, Justice of the Peace.

**WEST VIRGINIA:**

Clerk's Office County Court Pocahontas County,  
September 6th, 1912.

This deed from Hugh C. Sharp to L. D. Sharp was this day presented to me in my office and thereupon the same together with the certificate of acknowledgment thereunder written, is admitted to record.

Teste: C. J. McCARTY Clerk

**STATE OF WEST VIRGINIA,**

**COUNTY OF POCAHONTAS, to-wit:**

I, Hildreth T. Meadows, Clerk of the County Court of Pocahontas County, State of West Virginia, do hereby certify that the foregoing is a true and correct copy from the records of my said office.

GIVEN under my hand and seal this the  
30th day of July, 1963.



*Hildreth T. Meadows*  
Clerk, County Court of Pocahontas County,  
West Virginia.

This Deed made this 12th day of Dec. 1934 between Luther D. Sharp and M. E. Sharp, his wife, parties of the first part, and Ivan L. Sharp, Silas S. Sharp, Paul L. Sharp, and Luther D. Sharp Jr. parties of the second part, all of the Co of Pocahontas and State of W. Va. Witnesseth: That for and in consideration of the sum of one dollar paid cash in hand the receipt whereof is hereby acknowledged, and for love and affection the said parties of the first part do hereby grant, sell and convey with the covenants of general warranty to the parties of the second part jointly all of the following described tract of land, situated in the Edray Dist. of Pocahontas Co. on the waters of Slatyfork, a branch of Elk River, and was conveyed to Luther D. Sharp by Silas Sharp, Sarah E. Sharp and Hugh Sharp, by deed dated March 30th 1895 and of record in the office of the County Clerk of Pocahontas Co., in Deed Book 26 at page 56 and bounded as follows, beginning at two lynns and two beeches on the West side of Slatyfork mountain a corner of the Hugh Sharp lands, and with the same, S. 18 E. 42.8 poles to two beeches near the brow of the mountain S. 79 E. 15 poles to two beeches on top of the mountain, corner to the W. Va. Pulp and Paper Co. and with same, S. 22 W. 26 1/4 poles to a bunch of lynns on a hillside, S. 30 W. 68 poles to a sugar, beech and ironwood with a stone center, S. 47 W. 350 poles, crossing Slatyfork at 52 poles, Bucklick run at 68 poles to two beeches and two spruce pines on a hillside, on a line of S. L. Gibson's Heirs, and with same, S. 20 1/2 W. 47 poles to two lynns and two beeches, continued 246 poles to a rock above the old Turnpike, hemlock pointer, and with the meanderings of said pike, N. 10 E. 35 3/4 poles to the Cleveland Rock, N. 59 E. 85 poles to a beech and service below the road, thence leaving the meandering of the road, S. 69 1/2 E. 62 poles crossing the road twice, crossing Slatyfork and the road to a stake, by the creek at the ford, S. 58 1/4 E. 92 poles to three lynns at the foot of the hill near the creek. N. 36 E. 48 poles to a cucumber witnessed by a small cucumber and beech on a hillside, near the top a spur N. 20 E. 43 poles to a beech witnessed by two beeches, on a hillside, N. 30 E. 24 poles to two beeches in a line of the Hugh Sharp land and with said line N. 79 1/2 E. 108 poles to the beginning, containing 496 acres, more or less, to have and to hold unto the parties of the second part their Heirs and assigns forever.

Witness the following signatures and seals. Luther D. Sharp, M. E. Sharp (Mabel) (SEALS)

State of W. Va. Pocahontas Co., to-wit: I, Jesse P. Hannah, a Notary Public in and for the Co. of Pocahontas do certify that Luther D. Sharp and M. E. Sharp, his wife, whose names are signed to the writing above, bearing date on the 12th day of December, 1934, have acknowledged the same before me in my said County. Given under my hand this the 31st day of Dec. 1934. My commission expires Mar. 18, 1939. (Notarial Seal) Jesse P. Hannah, N. P.

State of W. Va., Clerk's office of the County Court of Pocahontas Co, Jan. 4th, 1935. This Deed from Luther D. Sharp and wife to Ivan L. Sharp et al was this day presented to me in my office, and thereupon the same, together with the certificate of acknowledgment thereunder written, is admitted to record therein. Teste: Moody Kincaid, Clerk. (mailed to Ivan Sharp, Slatyfork Jan 10, 1935 (1935))

(A reference above to Deed Book 26, Page 56, 3-30-1895, Silas, Sarah, and Hugh Sharp to L. D. Sharp.)



This deed of conveyance made this 2nd  
 day of November in the year of our  
 Lord one thousand Eight Hundred and  
 sixty between William Sharp Sr. of  
 the County of Pocahontas and State of  
 Virginia of the first part and William  
 Sharp Jr. of the County and State afore-  
 said of the second part witnesseth that  
 the said William Sharp Sr. of the first  
 part in consideration of the natural love  
 and affection he bears toward his son Wm.  
 Sharp Jr. and for the further consideration  
 of the sum of five dollars to him in  
 hand paid by the said William Sharp Jr.  
 before the sealing and delivery of these  
 presents the receipt thereof is hereby acknow-  
 ledged by the said William Sharp Sr. has  
 given granted and conveyed and by these pres-  
 ents doth give grant & convey unto his

W. 21 poles to two sugar trees locate thence  
 S. 76 $\frac{1}{2}$ ° W. 96 poles to two beeches and cucumber  
 thence S. 20° W. 52 poles to a beech and  
 two white lymms on the side of the moun-  
 tain thence S. 71° W. 40 poles to a cucumber and  
 a beech thence S. 24 $\frac{1}{2}$ ° E. 201 poles to two ashes and  
 two maples on the top of a Ridge thence S. 34°  
 W. 103 poles to two beeches and sugar tree on the bar  
 line of the original survey thence with the same  
 S. 27° E. 785 poles to a birch on a rocky ridge then  
 N. 33 $\frac{1}{2}$ ° E. 526 poles to two sugar trees on the top of the  
 mountain. Beginning corner of the original survey  
 thence N. 36° W. 670 poles to the beginning.

To Have and to Hold the said Two Thousand  
 and Twenty Acres of Land, Together with all and  
 singular the premises and appurtenances unto the  
 said William Sharp Jr. his heirs and assigns forever  
 to & for the only use and behoof of him the said  
 William Sharp Jr. his heirs & assigns in all time  
 to come. In Witness Whereof the said William  
 Sharp Sr. hath hereunto set his hand and Seal  
 this day and Year first above written.

Witness Senior & acknowledged

Wm. Asaueed of

William Sharp Senior

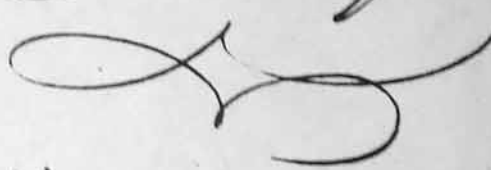
I William Baxter a Justice of the peace for  
 the County aforesaid in the state of Virginia do cert-  
 fy that William Sharp Sr. whose name is signed to  
 the writing above bearing date on the 2nd day of  
 November 1860 has acknowledged the same  
 before me in my County aforesaid. Given under  
 my hand this 2<sup>nd</sup> day of Nov. 1860.

William Baxter J. P.

Clerks Office of the County Court of Pecos  
6<sup>th</sup> November 1860.

This Deed from William Sharp Sr.  
to William Sharp Jr. was presented in the Clerks office  
& the certificate of the execution & acknowledgment  
being legally certified, the same is admitted  
to record

Teste

Chas Curry Clerk  


In deed Book # 8 Page 121



Governor of the Commonwealth of Virginia:

To all to whom these Presents shall come — GREETING: Know ye, That in conformity with a Survey, made on the twenty second day of June by virtue of Land Office Treasury Warrant, No. 12,846

there is granted by the said Commonwealth, unto *Adison Moore and George Beal*

a certain Tract or Parcel of Land, containing Seven hundred and twenty six acres, lying & being in the County of Mecklenburg, on both sides of Elk River, adjoining the land of William Sharp & a survey known by the name of the Pennell & Sherwood survey & bounded as follows, Viz. Beginning at a spruce pine & birch on the East bank of the old field fork of said River, thence down the mouth of said fork to a sharp bend & with the same so as to include any of said Sharp's land 120 poles crossing Sholly fork at 12 poles & the Red Spring at 160 poles and Elk River at 170 poles to 3 sugar trees on the point of the Bear pen ridge near the mouth of the same leaving the Pennell & Sherwood survey 160 poles to a sugar tree & birch on a flat in a pasture & a maple & a gum tree 10 poles to a sugar tree & birch in a field 155 poles to 2 beeches 120 poles crossing the middle run below a water fall to a sugar tree on top of a ridge about 66 poles to a sugar tree & birch corner to David & John Hunsaker's survey 150 poles & with the same 120 poles to a pine & indian wood 150 poles to 2 beeches & a sugar tree, leaving said line at 120 poles & poles crossing the old field fork of Elk to the Beginning, with its appurtenances.

TO HAVE AND TO HOLD the said Tract or Parcel of Land, with its appurtenances, to the said *Adison Moore & George Beal* and their heirs forever

In WITNESS whereof, The said *John B. Floyd* Governor of the Commonwealth of Virginia, hath hereunto set his hand

and caused the Lesser Seal of the said Commonwealth to be affixed, at *Shmond*, on the *thirty first day of July* a year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and *forty nine* of the Commonwealth the seventy fourth

*John B. Floyd*



125

Thomas Ramsey (Revolutionary War Soldier)

B. before 10-4-1734 Pittsylvania Co., VA  
D. between 4-20-1790 and 8-16-1790  
Pittsylvania Co., VA  
Md. before 1761 or 7-10-1762

Frances Young

B. about 1738 Pittsylvania Co., VA  
D. after 1808 Pittsylvania Co., VA  
(her son, Noton, was married,  
1808 and named mother,  
Frances Ramsey)

William Newman Ramsey, Sr.

B. about 1772 Pittsylvania Co., VA  
D. after 1840 census  
before 1850 census  
Pittsylvania County, VA

Md. 3-17-1794

Pittsylvania Co., VA  
Bondsman - Nathan Sparks

Rhoda M. S. Million (or MacMillan)

B. about 1776 Pittsylvania Co., VA  
D. before 1840 census  
Pittsylvania Co., VA

William N. Ramsey, Jr.

B. 10-18-1818 Pittsylvania Co., VA  
or 12-5-1818 tombstone  
D. 11-20-1857 White Sulphur Springs  
Greenbrier County

Md. 12-2-1839

Pittsylvania Co., VA  
by Abner Anthony  
Bondsman: Middleton Meade

RAMSEY

Middleton Meade

B. 10-3-1793 Pittsylvania Co., VA  
D. after 1850, before 1860 Greenbrier Co.  
(appears in 1850 Greenbrier Census  
as being 55 yrs old)

Md. 12-19-1820

Pittsylvania Co., VA  
Bondsman - Noton and  
Rachel Ramsey, parents)

Sarah (Sallie) Edith Meade

B. 10-29-1823  
Pittsylvania Co., VA  
D. 9-27-1862 (C.H.)  
9-14-1862 (tombstone)  
Greenbrier County, West Va.  
Cause of death, "Fever"

Noton Ramsey

B. Pittsylvania Co., VA  
D. about 1-39-1852 " " "  
Md. 2-11-1808 Pittsylvania Co., VA  
or 1-18-1808 " " "  
or 5-30-1808 " " "  
Bondsman, William Witcher, father

Elizabeth Ramsey

B. 9-13-1803 Pittsylvania Co., VA  
not from Court House  
D. 4-17-1854 (Monroe Co. C.H.)  
Monroe Co. death record Book 1 p. 5 line 67  
cause - Typhoid Fever  
Age 50 yrs. 5 mos., 4 days  
Another source has death as 10-10-1867

Rachel Witcher

B. Pittsylvania Co., VA  
D. after 1852 " " "

Thomas Ramsey  
(above)

Frances Young  
(above)

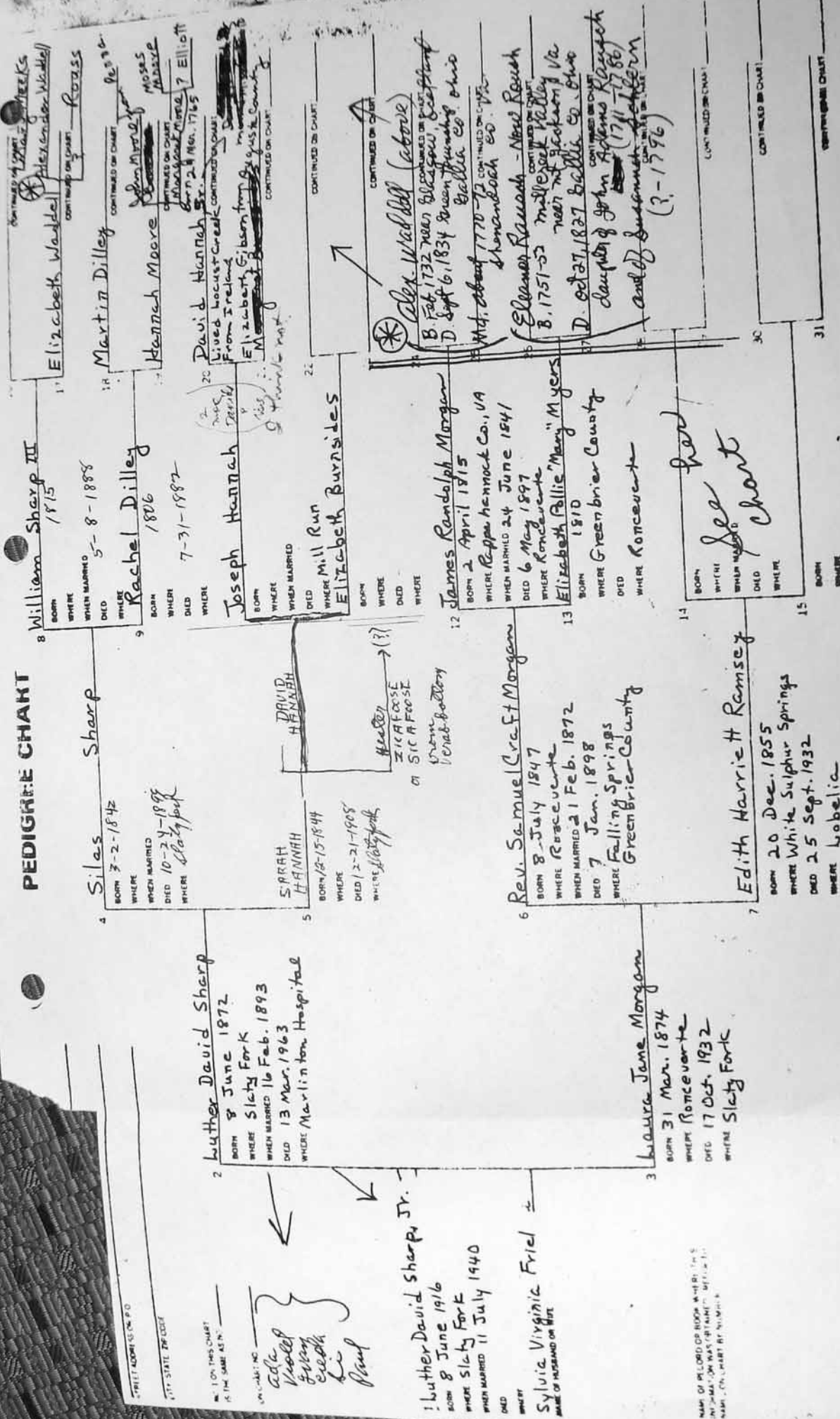
William Witcher

125  
(start)

Edith Ramsey

Edith Ramsey

# PEDIGREE CHART





127

# Slaty Fork Cemetery

A B C D

127

un-  
space  
marked  
space

CREED  
SHARP  
11-30-04  
8-25-23  
(18)

MAULPURA  
LD SHARP  
1874  
1-13-22  
58

LI SHARP  
1873  
1-13-22  
(4)

IVAN SHARP  
7-27-00  
3-01-75  
(15)

EVAN SHARP  
12-25-42  
11-17-75  
(25)

1-5-5

?

?

?

?

?

?

HOOPER

?

?

?

?

?

?

?

?

?

?

Divorce  
Great-grandfather  
who down there  
to 4 1/2 1/2 children

SARAH  
E (NANCY)  
SHARP  
DIED  
12-21-08  
64 (14-16 days)  
form 12-16-44

SILAS  
SHARP  
3-2-42  
10-24-97  
58-7-10  
22 days

RACHEL  
(DILLY)  
SHARP  
DIED  
7-31-82  
18 days

MINA  
SHARP  
73-2-24-04  
DIED  
5-8-88  
(185-188)

HUGH  
SHARP  
7-10-46  
8-25-23  
(11)

GROVER  
JACKSON

DAVE SHARP  
11-1-79  
(PLOTTING-SKETCH  
BY DAVE SHARP  
(1979)

DEAR MOTHER  
THO' WE MISS  
YOU MUCH,  
YOU KNOW, YOU  
W'VE PREPARE  
TO DIE + FOLLOW  
ME.

AS YOU ARE  
NOW SO  
ONCE WAS I.  
AS I AM NOW  
SO YOU MUST  
BE PREPARE  
TO DIE + FOLLOW  
ME.

REST MOTHER  
SLEEP WHILE  
FRIENDS OVER  
SADLY WEEP  
THEE

STOP, AS  
YOU PASS BY  
WHO IN THE  
GRAVES DO  
LIE

NO NAMES - (Fuller with?)  
NO NAMES - STONES  
NO NAMES - STONES

REW D. STONES

REW D. STONES

REW D. STONES

REW D. STONES

REW D. STONES

GEO. HOOPER  
BERTHA HOOPER

GERALD  
CRADDOCK

CHARLIE  
GRACE  
CRADDOCK

charlie buried during a big snow  
and was buried 8' from wall  
head where foot should be!

10' to fence

10' to fence

10' to fence

10' to fence

10' to fence

10' to fence

10' to fence

10' to fence

10' to fence

10' to fence

128

A TRIBUTE  
published in the pages of  
THE POCAHONTAS TIMES  
MARLINTON, W. VA.  
MAR 20 1963

### Memorial Obituary



**L. D. Sharp**

Luther David Sharp, a life long resident of Slatyfork, died Wednesday, March 13, 1963, in the Marlinton Hospital, at the age of 90 years, 9 months, and 5 days.

Mr. Sharp, the only son of the late Silas and Sarah Sharp, was born June 8, 1872, at Slatyfork. At the early age of 12 he started his mercantile business, buying and selling fur, livestock and merchandise. For many years his merchandise was hauled from Millboro, Virginia, and Beverly by covered wagons. Mr. Sharp was the first Postmaster of Slatyfork and gave it its name when the office was opened. He loved to fish and hunt, killing his last deer at the age of 89. He was one of the first group of apiary inspectors in West Virginia, and raised bees to produce the famous Pocahontas County white lynn honey.

"L D," as he was affectionately called by his close friends, helped organize and was a charter member of the Slaty-

fork Methodist Church. He was a lover of sacred music and organized the Slatyfork Choir, well known in Pocahontas and surrounding counties for its fine music.

Preceding him in death were his first wife, Laura Jane Morgan Sharp; two daughters, Creola and Ada Curtain; two sisters, Ella (Mrs. Robert Gibson) and Malinda (Mrs. Ellis Hannah).

He leaves his devoted wife, Mabel Hansford Sharp; a daughter, Mrs. Violet Markland, of Richmond, Virginia; four sons, Ivan Sharp, of Nitro; Paul Sharp, of Port Neches, Texas; Dave Sharp, of Cincinnati, Ohio, and Si Sharp, at home; twelve grandchildren, twenty-one great-grandchildren; two great-great grandchildren, and a host of friends.

Funeral services were held Saturday afternoon in the Slatyfork Methodist Church with the Rev. Clarence Pier-son assisted by the Rev. Ezra Bennett in charge. Burial was in the Slatyfork Cemetery.

# Madison Eagle

Lucy C. Bowie, Editor

Telephone 948-5121

GREEN PUBLISHERS, INC., Printers & Publishers

Entered at the Post Office at Madison, Va., as second-class Mail Matter.  
2nd Class Postage paid at Madison, Va., and at additional mailing office.

PUBLISHED WEEKLY: BOX 325, MADISON, VIRGINIA 22727

## Investigation Continues

### In Forester's Death

Investigation is continuing by Augusta County Sheriff's Department in the death of forester, Evan L. Sharp.

Sharp, 34, a sub-district forester over Madison, Greene, and Rappahannock Counties, died last Monday while hunting in George Washington National Forest with friend and Chief Fire Warden of Greene and Madison, Donald Lee Parrott of Quinque.

His body was not discovered until last Wednesday morning on Elliott's Knob at North Mountain in Augusta County, about 1-3/4 mile from his truck. Sharp had apparently been shot by another hunter. A single shot from a high powered rifle entered through the abdominal area and lodged in the body. According to evidence found in the mountains, it is estimated the bullet which struck Sharp was fired from 80-85 yards away.

An Augusta sheriff's department spokesman said Monday, there was no definite information yet concerning the accident. A check of persons hunting in the area, licenses and big game stamps is underway. Several hunters at campsites in the area have also been questioned during the investigation. Reports are awaited from FBI laboratories pending identification of several items of physical evidence found in the area.

## Letter to Editor

On behalf of the personnel of the Virginia Division of Forestry, I want to express our sincere appreciation to all of the people in the Madison and surrounding area for their help in the search for Forester Evan Sharp. All of us in the Division of Forestry feel very keenly the loss in Evan's tragic death. It is heartwarming to know that the concern for Evan was so widespread, and that the response to this concern by his friends and neighbors in Madison County was both immediate and magnanimous. We especially want to recognize the efforts of the Madison Rescue Squad and the many other volunteers, whose names we do not have, from the Madison area. For their efforts and time, including the considerable distance to Augusta Springs and in entering the search, we offer our sincere thanks.

Sincerely,

W. F. Custard, State Forester



AUGUSTA SPRINGS—A body identified as Evans Sharp, the Madison County hunter missing since Monday, was found late this morning on Elliott's Knobb.

An Augusta County Sheriff's Department spokesman would only confirm that it was Sharp's body. He would not comment on the cause of death.

The search had been intensified this morning as scores of volunteers, Augusta Military Academy cadets and area students joined in the rescue efforts being coordinated by the sheriff's department at Orange's Market on Va. 42 here.

Mr. Sharp, 34, had gone hunting Monday with his partner, Donald Lee Parrott of Madison County, and failed to return to his truck parked on Chestnut Flat, a mountain top between Elliott's Knob and Hite Hollow, west of here.

Rescue teams concentrated Tuesday on the east side of the mountain, where a gunshot was reportedly heard Monday at dark.

Mrs. Sharp, who drove here Tuesday after learning of her husband's disap-



MR. SHARP

pearance, said the whole situation seemed incredible since her husband was a very "self-sufficient" and experienced hunter, although he occasionally was troubled by one of his knees injured previously while fighting a fire.

Mr. Sharp was employed by the Virginia Division of Forestry and was a member of the Madison County Rescue Squad. He formerly lived with his family in Augusta County and was "very familiar" with the hunting area, according to his widow.

The search had not been without confusion. One report said that a hunter from Madison County somewhat fitting Mr. Sharp's description was seen several miles from the Chestnut Flat area.

Also rescue officials were helped or hindered by the inundation of volunteers that led one spokesman to say: "There are too many chiefs and not enough Indians."

Involved in the search were the Staunton-Augusta, Craigsville-Augusta Springs and Madison County rescue squads, the Civil Air Patrol, State Police, the Virginia Game Commission, the Virginia Division of Forestry, and auxiliaries, churches and private individuals who supplied food to the rescue workers.

Two search planes of the CAP and a State Police helicopter flew over the mountainous terrain Tuesday and this morning.

#### Evan Sharp

Evan Lilburn Sharp, 34, of Madison, Virginia, formerly of West Virginia, was killed Wednesday, November 19, 1975, in the National Forest in Augusta County, Virginia.

He was a native of Slatyfork, and was in the Virginia Forestry Service.

His father Ivan Sharp, died earlier this year. He was a grandson of the late L. D. Sharp of Slatyfork.

Surviving are his wife, Phyllis McCutcheon Sharp; two sons, Arthur Todd and Roderick Evan, both of Madison, Virginia; mother, Mrs. Ivan L. Sharp, of Nitro, a brother, Ralph Sharp, of California; sister, Mrs. Thomas Shipley, of Parkersburg.

Services were held Friday morning in Madison United Methodist Church in Madison, Virginia. Burial was Friday at 4 p. m. in Slatyfork Cemetery.

## Hunter died of gunshot wound

The death of a Madison County man Monday in the mountains west of Augusta Springs was due to a gunshot wound, Augusta County authorities said Wednesday, and the wound appeared not to be self inflicted.

An autopsy completed today at the state medical examiner's office at Roanoke determined that Evans Lilburn Sharp died of a rifle wound in the abdomen. He had been dead since "sometime Monday", State Medical Examiner Dr. David Oxley said.

Mr. Sharp, 34, of Madison County was found Wednesday morning by Virginia Division of Forestry volunteers in a moderately wooded area in the Chestnut Flats section of North Mountain. An experienced outdoorsman and forester from Madison, Green and Rappahannock counties at the time of his death, Mr. Sharp was last seen around 1 p. m. Monday and was reported missing 9:30 that night.

Mr. Sharp, a former resident of Staunton said to be very familiar with the mountains, had gone hunting with a friend Monday and did not return to his truck.

A search, coordinated by the Augusta County Sheriff's Department and strengthened by volunteers, began Tuesday and intensified Wednesday before the body was found late Wednesday morning.

The body was first taken to King's Daughters' Hospital, then to Madison County. Later, it was taken to Roanoke to the state medical examiner's office for an autopsy.

According to a sheriff's department spokesman, Mr. Sharp was found lying face up, his rifle near the body. He had been shot in the stomach, the spokesman said.

The case is now under investigation by the department deputies.

A spokesman for the department thanked those who participated in the two-day search.

Mr. Sharp was son of Mr. and Mrs. Ivan L. Sharp.

Surviving besides his mother who lives at Nitro, W. Va., are his widow, Mrs. Phyllis (McCutcheon) Sharp of Madison; two sons, Arthur T. and Roderick E. Sharp, both of Madison; one brother, Ralph Sharp of California, and one sister, Mrs. Thomas Shipley of Parkersburg, W. Va.

Services will be conducted 10 a. m. Friday in Madison United Methodist Church. Burial will be 4 p. m. in Powhatan County, W. Va.

#### DEATHS

Mrs. Laura Morgan Sharp, wife of L. D. Sharp, died at her home at Slaty Fork on Monday afternoon, October 17, 1932. She had been ill for many months with heart disease and complications. She was in her 59th year, having been born March 31, 1874. Burial in the Sharp family graveyard on Wednesday afternoon, the funeral being conducted from the Slaty Fork Church by her pastor, Rev. T. H. Taylor.

Mrs. Sharp was the daughter of the late Mrs. Emma Morgan. Her mother, Mrs. Edith Morgan Irvine, preceded her to the grave a few weeks since. Of her father's family there remain two brothers, William and Edgar, and a sister, Sarah (Nannie).

Forty years ago she became the wife of L. D. Sharp. He and their children, Ivan, Silas, Paul and Luther, Jr., Mrs. William Curtin, of Baltimore, and Mrs. R. W. Markland, of Richmond, survive. A daughter, Creola, died nine years ago.

For a life time, Mrs. Sharp, had been a professing Christian, a member of the Methodist Church. She was a good woman, who well performed the duties of wife, mother and neighbor.

(1) William Sharp, Pioneer of Huntersville (1740 -18 133) 1833) 130  
William Sharp, Jr. (or 2nd) (air 1280---1---) Wife: Elizabeth Waddell (they lived near Verdant Valley)  
 (1772-1860) (MARRIED 7-24-1795)

William Sharp, "Jr." (or 3rd) 1815-1888) Wife: Michael Dilley of near Campbelltown, Lived Slatyfork.  
Silas "Si" Sharp, 1842-1899 -57 Hugh C 1846-1923 -77 Marmen William Luther Henry Bernard Mary Ella  
Sarah Hannah 1847-1908 -64 Slatyfork (unmarried) and Elkins civilian, killed in Civil War, 16 Civil War Civil War died age 6  
 1847-1908 7-10-1846 Talbert, Richard, 12-17-1843 8-17-1840 6-14-1839 130  
Mable 10-2-1850

Luther David Sharp, 1872-1963 -91 married Laura Jane Morgan, daughter of Rev. Sam Morgan of Edray Edray  
 1874-1932 -57 (Mrs Robt Gibson)

Luther's Sisters: Melinda (Mrs. Ellis Hannah):  
 \*Vee Hannah  
 \*Mrs. Charles Beale  
 \*Russell Hannah  
 \*Mrs Baxter (Lena?)  
 (Mrs Robt Gibson)  
 Mary Ella Gibson:  
 \*Allie (Forest Gibson)  
 \*Bill Gibson  
 \*Florence Gibson  
 \*Ollie OTIS Gibson  
 \*ONNIE THOMAS

<u>Ada Ella Johnson</u> ✓ Curtain ✓ Donald ✓ Helen ✓ Billie ✓ Clara ✓ Stanley ✓ Baltimore	<u>Violet</u> (Rufus Markland) 3-15-97 Richmond, Va. *Rufus, Jr. (Ft. Wayne, Ind)	<u>Ivan</u> 1900-1975 (Genevieve Orndorff) *Ralph *Evan *Ramona (Tom Shipley)	<u>Creola</u> 1904-1923 18 died of threat infection 11-30-23	<u>Si</u> 10-27-07 Slatyfork (Venda Love) ✓ (deceased) (Katherine Milhollin) Pt. Neches, Texas *Thayer ✓ 6-3-33 (Beverly Champion) *Barbara Jane ✓ 8-4-35 (Glen Smith)	<u>Paul</u> 11-24-10 (Linda Dee 12-19-61 B (Nennie Eduardo) B (Cincinnati, O) May 1980	<u>Luther D Sharp, Jr.</u> 6-8-16 ("Dave") (Sylvia Friel of Marlinton) *Linda Dee 12-19-61 B (Nennie Eduardo) B (Cincinnati, O) May 1980
----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------	--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------	-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------	-----------------------------------------------------------------------	------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------	----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------	------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------

David Hannah Wife: Mester ("Messie") Sinafesse from Crabbottom  
 (MARRIED 11-21-1843) *she and her mother were married and lived on the below place on Elk Mt. (white cabin)*

Sarah (married Silas Sharp) \*Rev Geo. Hannah \*Mary ✓ \*Melinda \*Henry \*Joe \*Otha  
 DEB 15-1844-12-21-08 -64 married married married died died about  
 their children: XMAS John Rose Margaret age 12 age 12  
Luther Sharp, Melinda (Hannah), Ella (Gibson) (Sam Gibson) Stella McClure) diphtheria diphtheria  
 \*Richard married \*Ernest  
 \*Henry Mr Fischer  
 \*Archie  
 \*Ruth  
 \*STELLA ✓

Rev. Sam Morgan, Circuit Rider, Edgway Charge (Methodist)  
Edith Ramsey married at 16 (2-21-1872) (1889-1899) (See Morgan history)

she later married  
Wes Ervin  
Laura Jane Morgan \*Will Morgan \*Ninnie \*Edgar \*Lena  
 1874-1932 -58 Lebelia died in Edray  
 married L.D. Sharp Weston Lebelia

*Laura was 15 when her father moved into the Edray Parsonage, 3 years later at 18 (almost 19) she got married 2-16-1893*  
*a daughter Miriam who married Roy Sparks*  
*Married Charlie Mitchel (children were Ruby & Edith) Remarried McKenny (children John & 1) Clyde & Naomi*

1980-1182  
1

History and Stories  
of the  
SHARP FAMILY  
of  
Slatyfork, W. Va.  
Principally by and of  
Luther David Sharp, Sr.  
6-8-1872 - 3-19-63

Compiled from magnetic tapes, recollections, etc.

This history booklet of the L. D. Sharp family was compiled by Dave Sharp from recollections and tapes he made of "LD" and from others in the family. Valuable assistance was provided by Si Sharp for his recollections of important stories; by Ramona Shipley for her transcribed tapes of her father, Ivan, and copies she made of old deeds etc.; by cousin Allie Gibson letting me tape her stories of the Sharps; and by Paul Sharp for his tapes he made of Dad's stories. *THAYER SHARP MADE XEROX COPIES*

Cousins Vee Hannah and Allie Gibson loaned old original pictures of the Sharps from which to make copies used in the booklet.

*AND HUBERT TAYLOR-IN PARTICULAR*

Credit goes to Edith Workman of Millsboro for the copy of the Rev. Samuel Morgan history compiled by cousin Hubert Taylor, 14 Stroud St., Wilmington, Del. 19805, from which our copies are made. This is a complete history of the family of Laura Sharp, wife of L. D. Sharp. Thanks to cousin Edith! Thanks to cousin Hubert!

Stories and/or pages are numbered in "red" ink. Any one who has additional stories or pages please make four <sup>OR MORE</sup> copies and number them in red so we can place them in the proper location in the booklet. For instance, page 26-A would go after page 26.

Also: any other rare family pictures and other pictures of great interest are welcomed, to make negatives to have copies made for the four booklets.

A booklet was issued to each:

Paul Sharp, 723 Avenue D. Port Neches, Texas, 77651

Si Sharp, Slatyfork, W. Va. 26291

Mrs. Ramona Shipley, 43 Meadowcrest Drive, Parkersburg, W. Va. 26101

Dave Sharp, 4171 Paxton Woods Drive, Cincinnati, Ohio 45209

Each of the above have Cassette tapes from which the transcriptions in the booklet were made.

PLEASE ! If this copy becomes misplaced or lost, please return it to one of the above persons or descendants. It is very important that it stays in the Sharp family



4

Last picture taken  
of Silas

1898



Last picture of  
Silas  
1898

Ella     Luther     Melinda

Silas  
("Si")

Sarah  
("Sally")



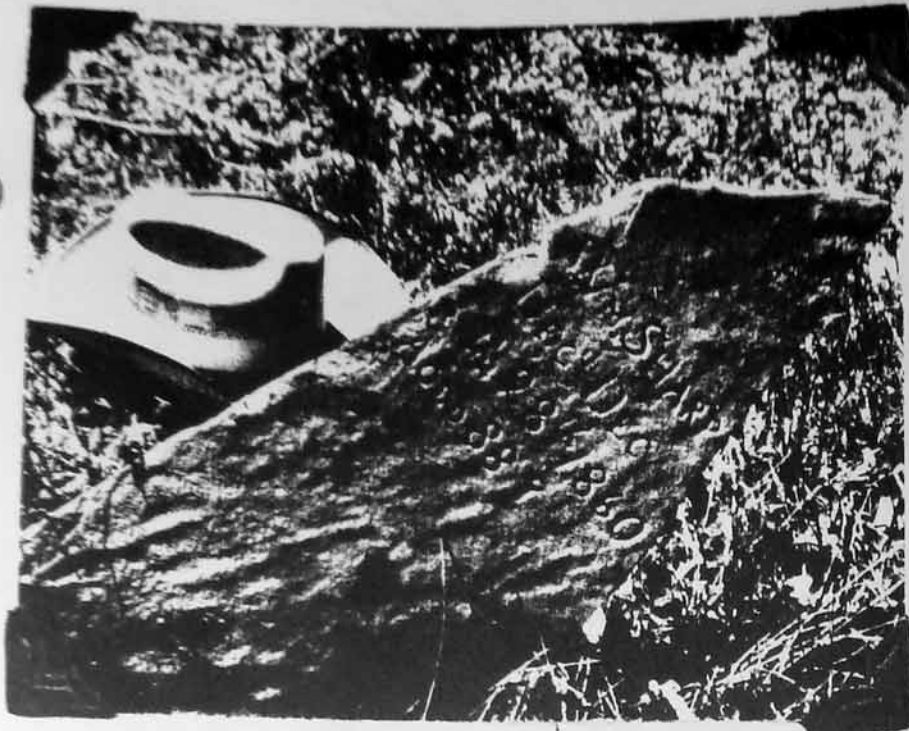
Ella  
Melinda  
Luther



from  
at the top

Luther David & Mary     Ella Melinda Luther

2

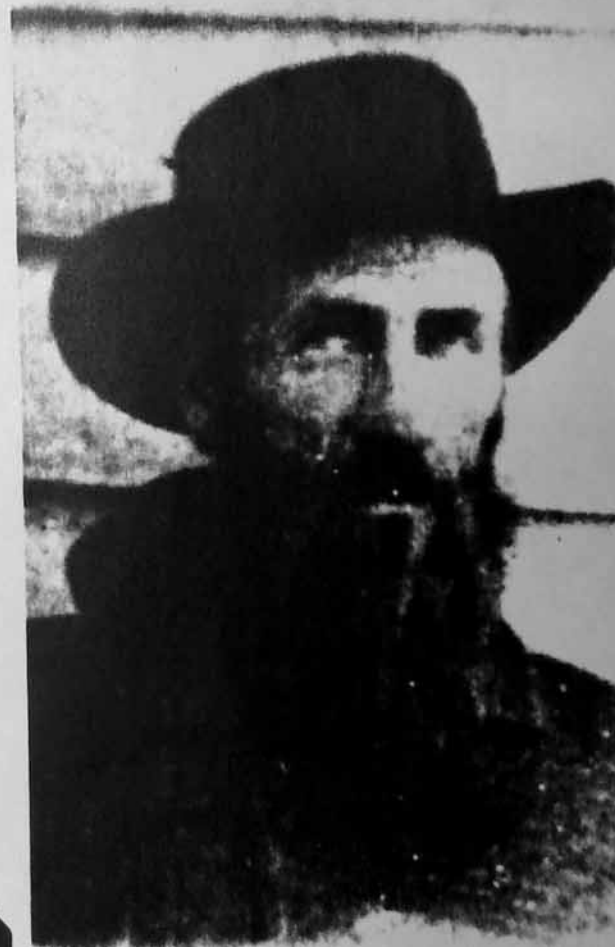


WM SHARP  
DECD DEC  
The 28TH 1860  
AODD 88Y  
←

Wm. Sharp, Jr. (II) 1772-1860

Wm. Sharp's tombstone in the Sharp cemetery on the Edray to Cloverlick road, near Fairview lane intersecting and near Arthur Friel's place.

He was the son of the pioneer William Sharp (1740-1833) and father of Wm. Sharp (III) (1815-1888) who is buried at the Slatyfork cemetery.



3

Parents  
of Silas  
and Hannah  
Sharp



WILLIAM SHARP (III) 1815-1888  
Parents of Silas and Hannah

RACHEL (Dilley) SHARP 1805-18

Son of  
William



"Silas"



SILAS ("SI") SHARP SARAH (HANNAH)  
1847-1906



5

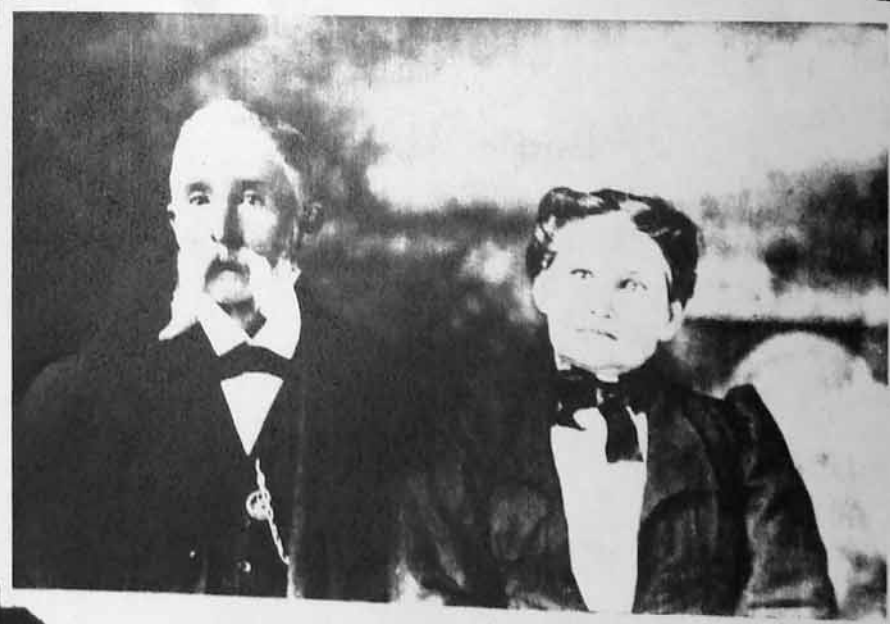
James Randolph Morgan  
4-2-1815 - 5-6-1897  
father of Sam Morgan

5

Wrote  
with  
Buggan  
"Sam off"  
"wrecked"  
& killed him



(married 2-21-1872)  
    ← Rev. Sam Morgan      ← Edith Morgan  
    Parents of Laura Sharp (3-31-1874 - 10-17-1932)



Her second  
husband

Wes Irwin

Edith Irwin (3-31-1874 - 9-25-1932)

# Hugh Calvin Sharp

The first bee-hive has a glass inspection opening covered with a wooden removable cover still in expectation.

Probably made by Capt. Minnie (of Buck Run) a friend of Hugh's.

Note corner side of beehive



Hugh Sharp  
(7-10-1846 - 8-25-1923)



Uncle Hugh Sharp on porch of old log house that used to be attached to the present log house.

(perhaps still sitting on porch?)

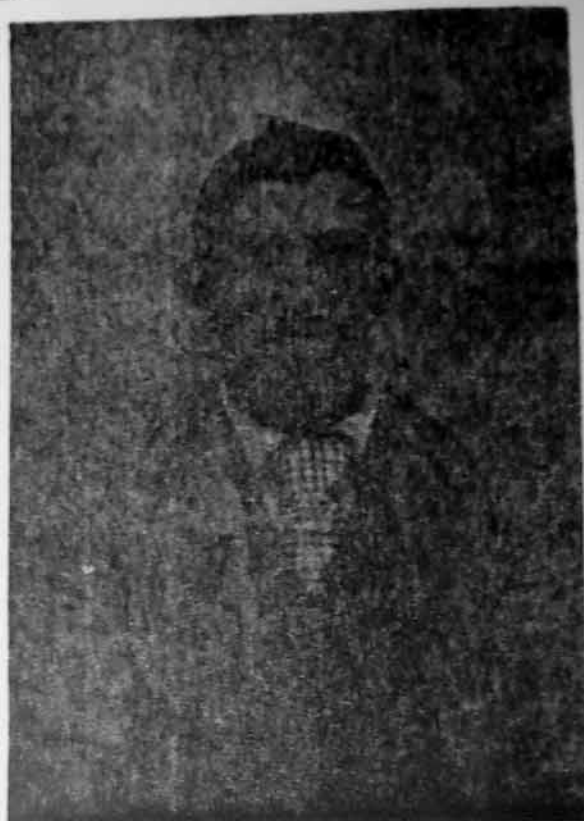


Hugh Sharp 1846-1923  
Hunting knife in belt now belongs to Evan Sharp's sons in Va.

S. H. Sharp



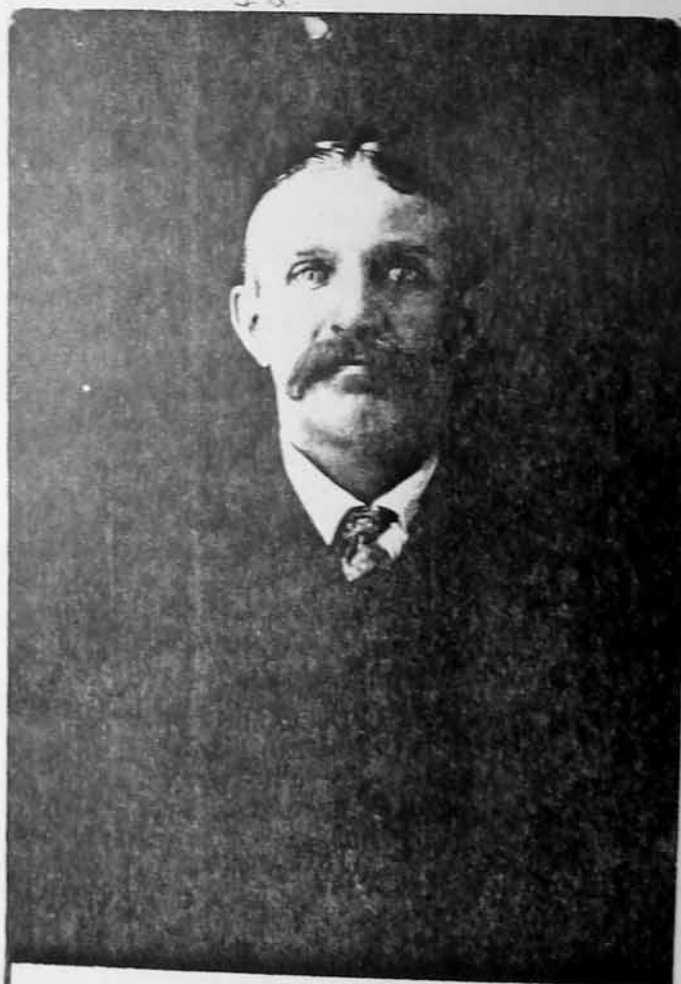
S. H. Sharp from Tin type Apr 19-7



HUGH SHARP Beaver Hunting Sept 1917  
G. G. 71



S. H.





8

1911. and some  
 friends  
 L.H. & girl friends



from Tin Types

8



Quarterly meeting - Perhaps 1 Edw. Thayer  
or 2 morgan chapel

8-F



Howard Wade 3 C Morgan (not) in door Rev George F. Moore 1  
Rev Clark 2 4 Uncle George Hannah 6 Rev Hedrick  
3 (7) Rev. Falty



- 1 George F. Moore
- 2 Howard Wade
- 3 Rev. Clark
- 4 Uncle George Hannah

5. S. C. Morgan (Samuel Morgan)
6. Rev. Hedrick
7. Rev. Falty

(Believe all are preachers)

1912  
 we send you a box  
 of a part of the wool  
 I send by air this  
 year we have some  
 The wool June 4000  
 5000 sheep this year  
 Your friend  
 L. D. Sharp  
 sharp

John (2) Vidal

② Vidal

50  
Head  
Head

June  
12/10/11

mother's side (?)  
Pauline L



Left to Right: Glad, Ada, Si, Sam,  
Wan, another Gelford, Mother  
& David on horse behind mother



10

Hugh →

Creola, Jean Ada, Sade, & L.

10

Sept'



Sister  
Remove  
Top  
Picture  
→

Violet

Sandra

Paul

Li

Uncle Hugh ↑

L & Sharf family

Sept 1917



"65"  
pandles  
"L &"

Melinda Hannah

L & L,  
(65)  
age

Ell Gibson

1-5

1938

11

Sugar Camp



Maple Sugar Camp at Slatyfork about 1912?  
Near old home place, below the bridge  
and just below the meadow near creek



(L.D. SHARP) I L & Laura  
ada + Violet



Ada Laura Violet Lulley  
Gran Violet Lulley  
Jenny Violet  
(Married 2-16-1893)

12

←  
T  
Photograph of L. D. Sharp's Maple Sugar Camp at Slatyfork  
Described by Ivan L. Sharp Nov. 27, 1973

"The picture faces Buzzard Mountain. You can faintly see the line of the old road going toward Marlinton. Ada may have been married or she and/or Si may have been taking care of or watching the store, in case some customer should come. I don't quite recognize the horses. The one with the (white) star in the forehead looks like "Old Bell", grandmother Sharp's (Sarah) mare. The other appears to be Mike, the strawberry roan with ears sticking straight up. A lot of age difference in the two horses."

"Judging from the size of Violet the plain (clear) one in the picture (in white), I appear to be standing (left to right): Ivan, Joe Snyder, Gemmie ~~(XIXXX)~~ Snyder, Violet, Mother (Laura), Creola, Paul and Dad (L.D.) at the kettles. ~~Wirt Snyder and Austin or~~ / Gemmie Snyder was oldest and only daughter of Wirt Snyder. Wirt Snyder and Austin or Floyd Galford on the sled."

Dave: (If this picture could have been snapped in Feb. 1916, they would be these ages: LD 44, Mother 42, Violet 19, Ivan 16, Creola 12, Si 9, and Paul 6 See further note of Dave's at the end.)--Dave.

Ivan further stated: "There looks to be a fuel shortage for the kettles, but we kept some dry wood in the shed and a pile of poles below the camp for the two pans. (evaporating pans were inside the shed.) One or two persons would stay in camp at night to keep fires going and pans filled to prevent burning of syrup. Sometimes would roast potatoes, apples and meat at night by the fire."

Dave's further notes: Violet born 1897, married July 1918 at age 21.

Willie H. Gibson of Will Gibson (at mouth of Slatyfork creek) was a photographer and took pictures up to perhaps 1920 or later. This picture was among Will Gibson's things after he died. The card was not mailed but was addressed to Mr. Earnest Gibson, Elkwater, W. Va. with this message "Hello. How are you by this time? I am well and hope to find you the same. Sugar Camp view; from Willie H. Gibson". Dorothy Fitzwater gave Dave the original picture. She inherited it from perhaps a sister or other relative maybe married to young Willie. The Slatyfork Creek is between the camp and the hill, in picture.

Ivan further stated: "The sugar camp is below the old barn meadow. A big wood log type storage tank in foreground, 4 big iron kettles for boiling sugar water down from 50 gal. to about 1 gal of syrup. Inside shed is two furnaces with evaporating pans, a bunk bed for night work. The two smoke stacks were from the old saw mill that ceased operation further up the creek years before. A sled was used to haul the sap to the camp using two 50 gal wood barrels--sometimes three. Picture appears to have been taken when Wirt Snyder lived at the old Jackson house up the creek (almost to buck-hollow)"

Note: The boy beside Mother appears to be thin like Si or Dave. If Dave, then the boy in trough must be Paul. Then picture must have been taken about 1918 or 1919 before Violet married. Could the girl beside Violet be Creola??? A good puzzle! ... but an interesting picture.



Laura  
 & P  
 Top  
 unknown



from  
 Lisa  
 types

2 in  
 1890



Laura Jane Morgan (sister) Minnie Virginia Morgan

Laura  
 (Morgan)



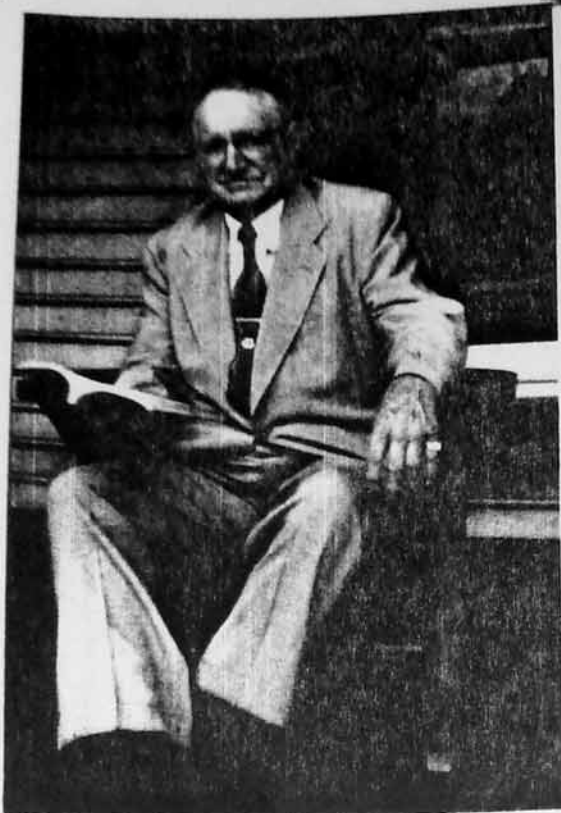
Hauling  
 Sugar Water  
 To make  
 maple Syrup

Laura & Creola at sled

& P on sled  
 going with bucket

Sam Gibson on horse carrying mail

(Hauling sugar water  
 to make maple syrup & sugar)



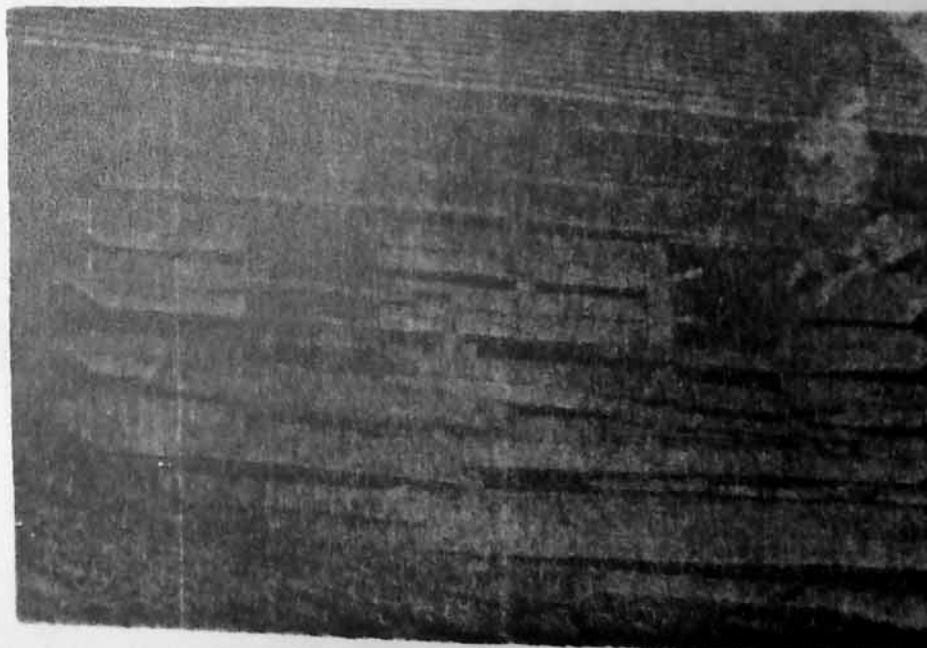
E.D. Sharp



Laura Jane (Morgan) Sharp



Si



"E.D.'s" log cabin

WE



86.  
Ragth Benwick & D. L. Hary

Log School House when 'The'  
1875  
Went to school

We have  
clear photo's

ditto





documented  
1955  
(?)

The old mill dam and Great mill  
at Slatyfork

played at  
Slatyfork

Luther Helmentoller 2

dad ← Bernard Galford



Bernard Galford Rosie Galford Miss Knowles Violet Sharp Austin Galford  
at the old mill dam  
(Cir 1917)

"Brice Driffin" mill at Slatyfork



light  
←

Ada  
→  
holding  
rabbit



Violet (Sharp) Markland

Ada (Sharp) Curtin/Johnson

LUTHER  
HELMENTOLLER  
↓  
Benedict  
Helford  
Austin  
Helford  
Luther  
Helford  
Benedict  
Helford

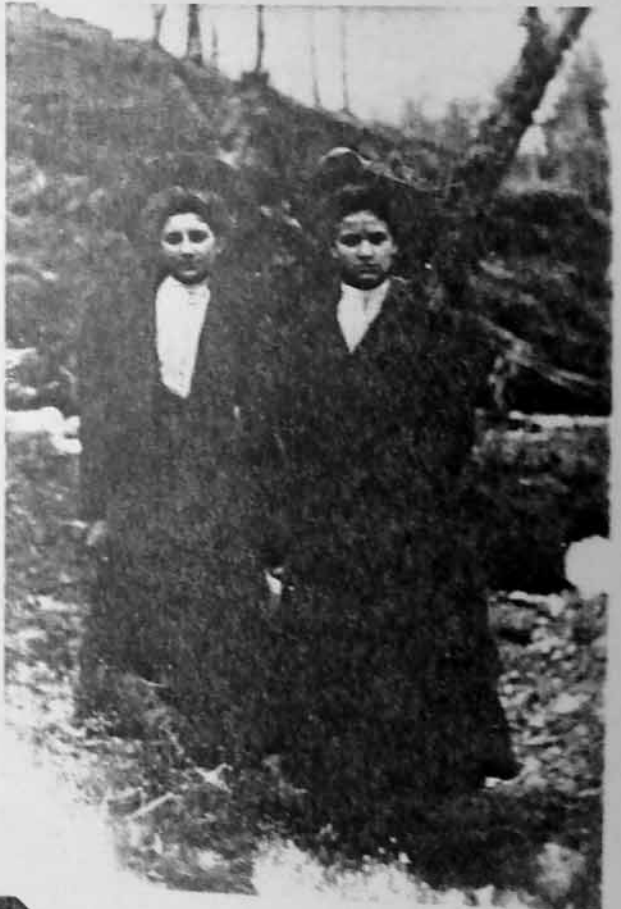


the song of the birds  
she came with a pencher  
—allie Helms  
See  
Kroenke  
←

Rose  
Helford  
←

Violet Sharp.

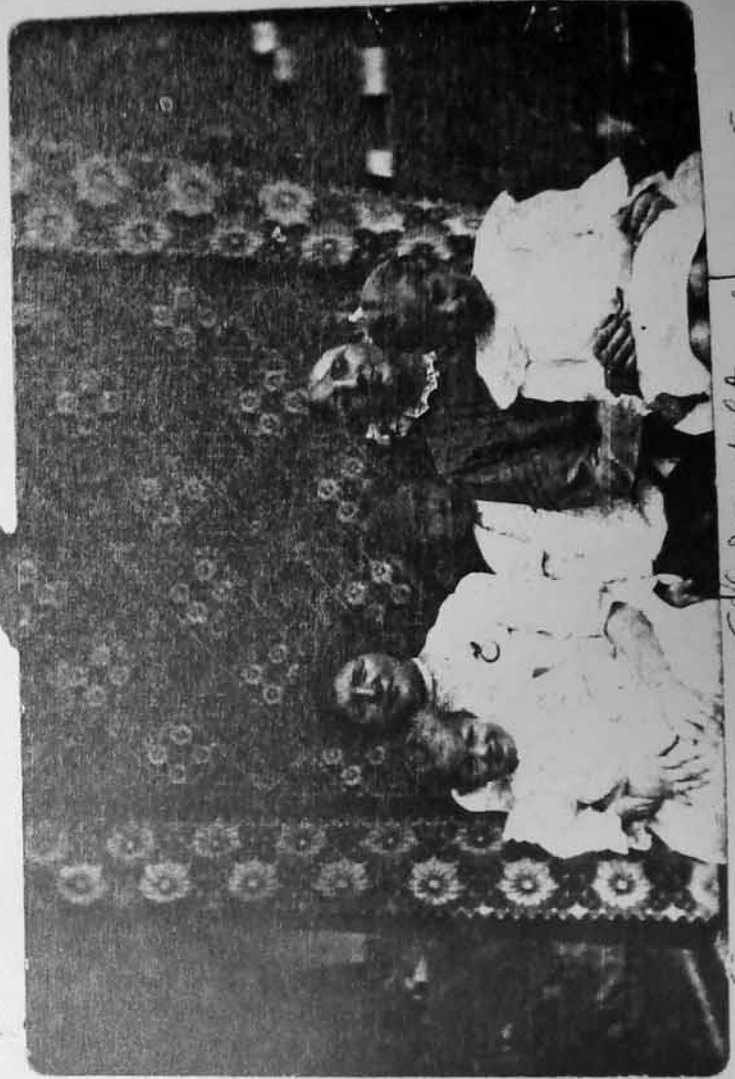
LONG MOREAN



18

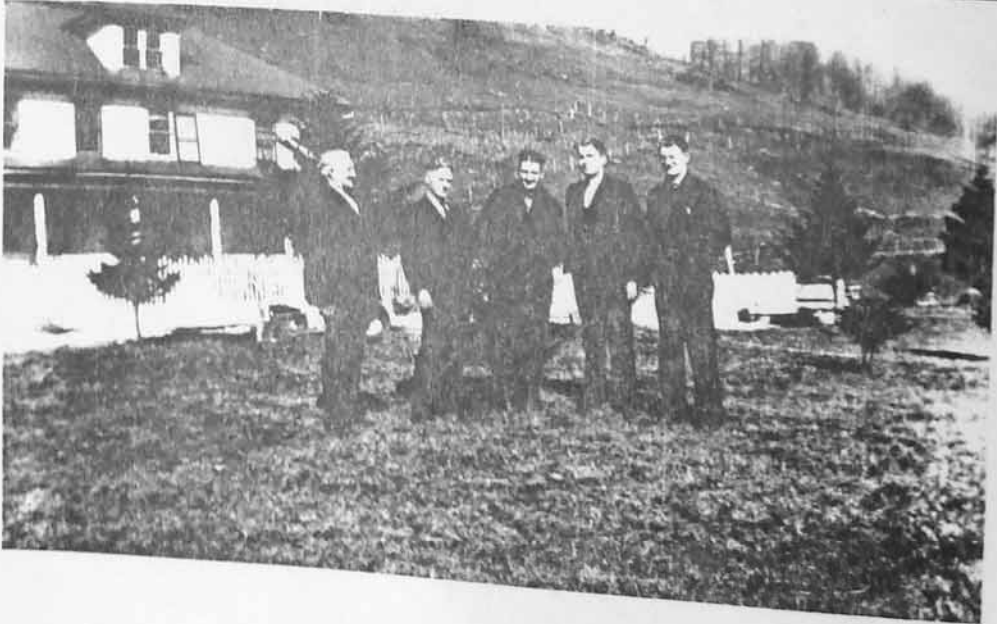


Ada Sharp at Ladyfork creek Mabel Wahanger



Ada from Violet creek

Ed & his 4 sons





Ada + Mable unchanged



Ada  
Lang  
Glen Violet & L.L.

19



Ada + Mable unchanged  
Lang  
Glen Violet & L.L.

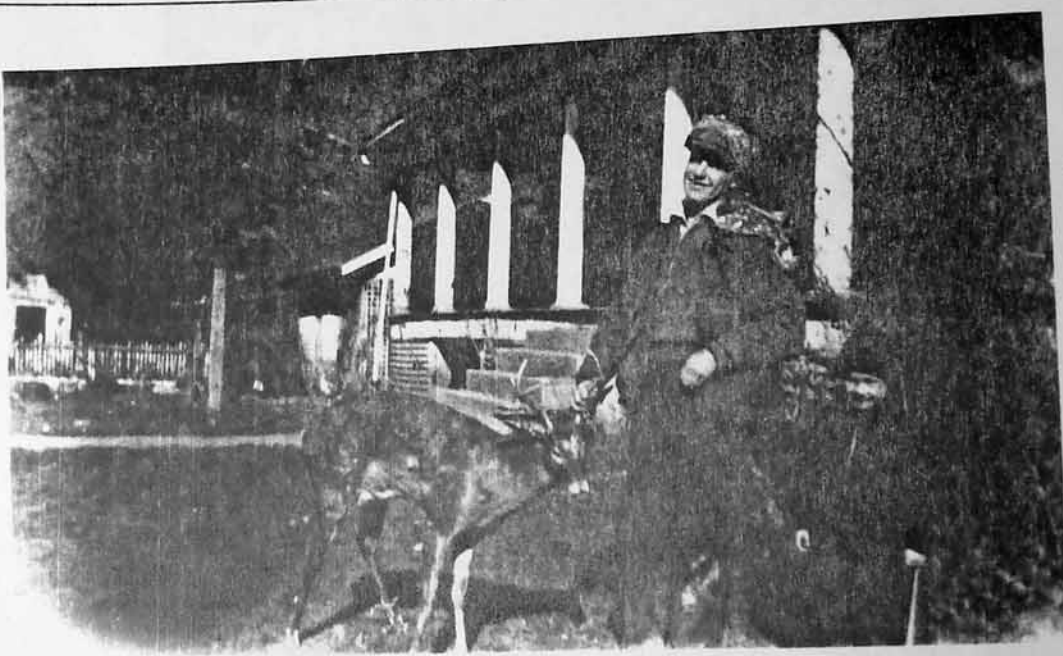


20

S.H.  
+  
his  
children choir



Joan  
Evan



7/24

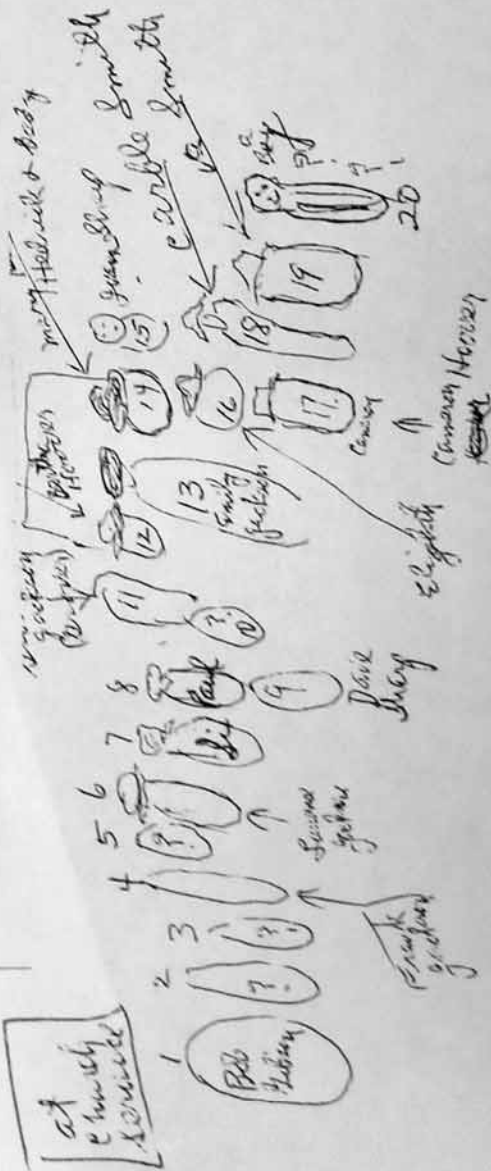
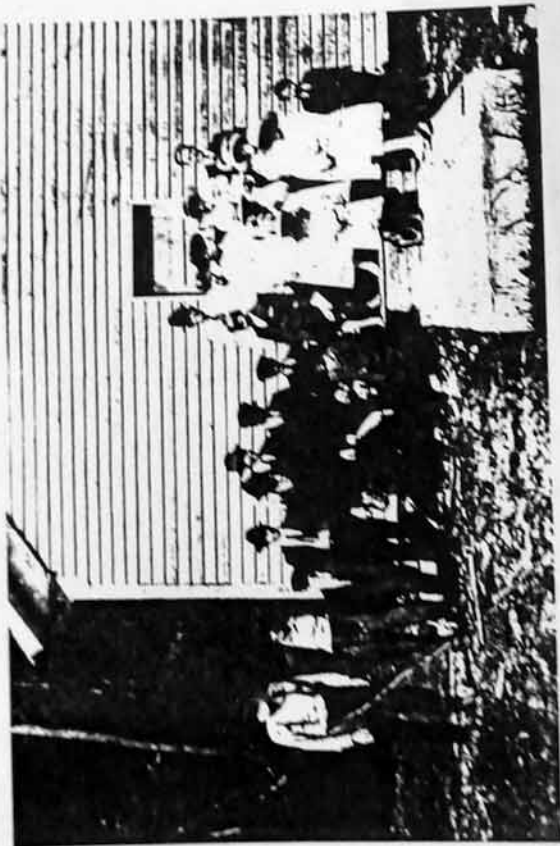
Joan  
(920) S.H.

TAMMARA SPRING



Jan 1950

4000



Flatfork School #3  
Burned about 1928  
Located 75 yards from A 219  
up Flatfork creek

3/20/20



21



21

Miss  
Knevels  
+  
Violet



Miss  
Knevels  
+  
Violet

Ada  
+  
Violet



7. Form completed

From Nelson - 10/11/72



From Ruyshuf

C. rola



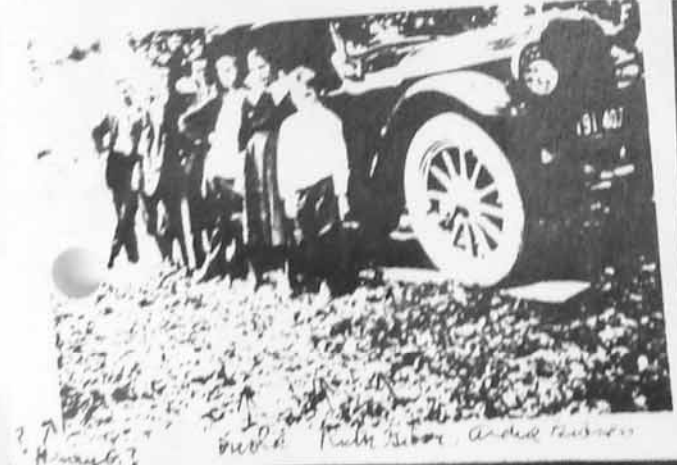
Crabapple & *Persea indica*



Charles and



Lady in a dress 22





From  
Creak's album 23



Creak

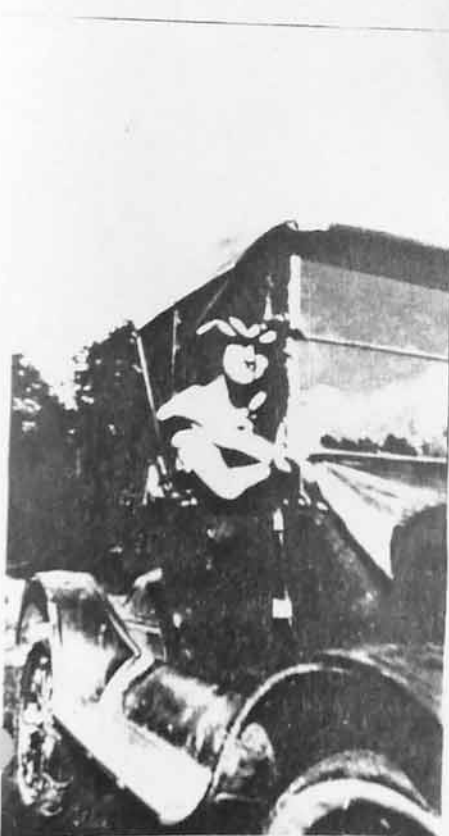


Phyllis Creak



Creak

23



Creak



Creak

Creak Sharp  
Sue Brillon



Creak

Sue Brillon



Feb 1916

Creda Sharp



Creda



Creda  
Fall  
1916



25

John  
mailed  
holding  
reins

Wan  
mailed

LD on  
back  
of Spring  
Wagon

Wan  
mailed



"Lil" + Wan  
"going to Town"

Lil  
Wan



(Red)  
L.B. A.B.



Li  
Paul

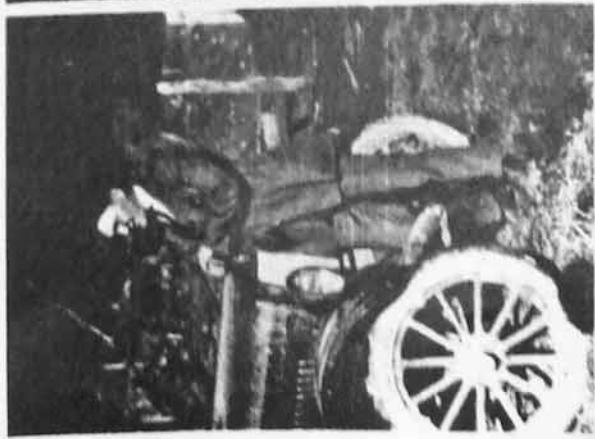
Wan  
Austin  
Halle

Photo on hand  
behind  
mother  
(Aurea)



Lil  
(Lil)





Gwen & Lily car.



Laura (Morgan) Sharp

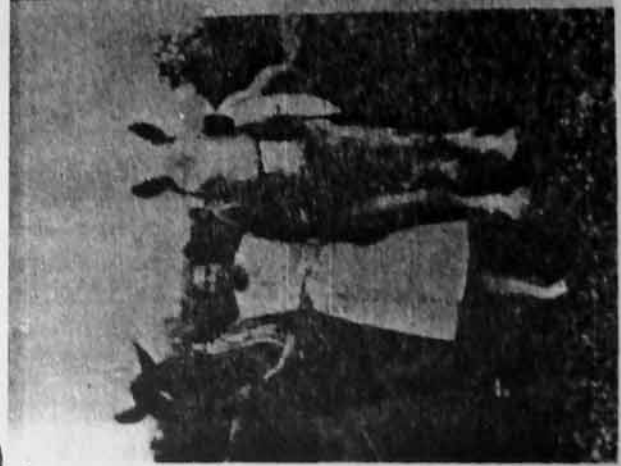
Ada Gwen Violet  
Lil. Creola Laura Li



in  
Morgan  
Edith  
Mabel  
old  
"Charlie"  
Gwen



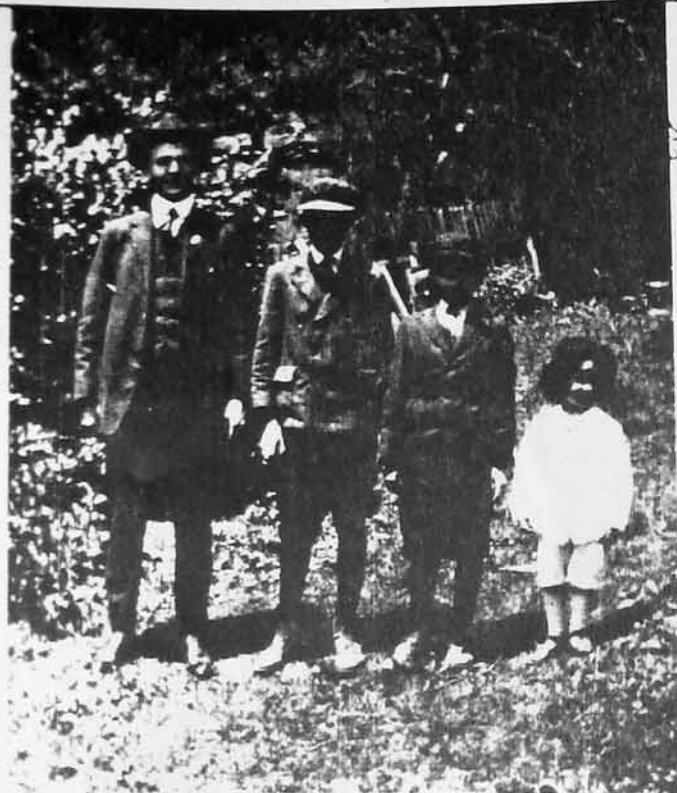
L.W. Sharp at 30 acre Farm near Orlando - New "Disney World"



from  
at 30 acre  
Edith



John  
in  
front  
Dad's  
1918  
1919



Henry  
& his son



Joan Sharp Henry & Archie Gibson



Std.

28



52.





June 4, 1920

# POST CARD

POSTAGE  
NOW  
ONE  
CENT

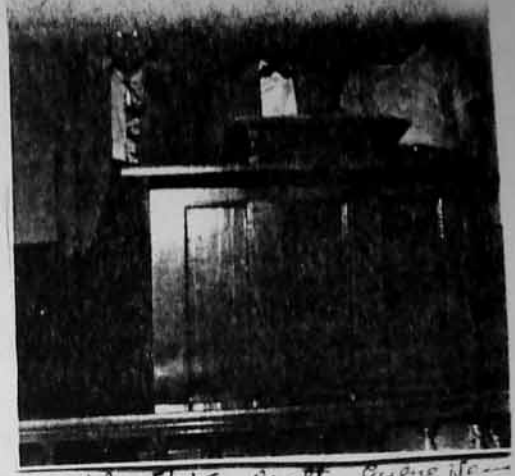
THIS SIDE FOR CORRESPONDENCE

THE ADDRESS TO BE WRITTEN  
ON THIS SIDE

Dear Luther  
it is so near your  
birthday, I am  
sending a little card  
hoping it finds you well.  
and yours, come up -  
your loving Sister  
Winifred Hope we must be  
going to that Happy Land  
very soon

Mr. J. D. Sharp  
Slaty Fork  
W. Va.

sent from Martinsburg W. Va.



J.R. Red Eye Benett Organist  
Slaty Fork Church



Lu

ada



Ada Sharp



Violet

J.R. & his load of wool



Henry Gibson  
J.R.'s Flat car

J.R. &  
Truck load of  
wool





Mrs. Columbus Morgan



Frank Porter, Columbus Morgan & Eda May  
at Slaty Fork company store



MIRIAM MORGAN



SM



- (Ray?) (the Don)
- (John Smith?) (Thy?) (Guy?)
- (Edna?) (Hannah?)
- (Eva?) (Hannah?)
- (Charles?) (Galford?)
- (Pora?) (Hannah?)
- (Leola?) (Linn?)
- (Ruth?) (Thomas?)
- (Clarkey?) (Hannah?)
- (Harold?) (Hannah?)
- (Wass?) (Harp?)
- (Raymond?) (Harp?)
- (Hubert?) (Bonney?)
- (Helen?) (Harp?)
- (Harp?)

Stalyfork School  
about 1924 (?)



L.D. & his fish.

Florida



Photo of L.D.





DAVE

"L.D."

POUGHKEEPSIE

at the Reunion--Sept. 1950

Dear Dave:

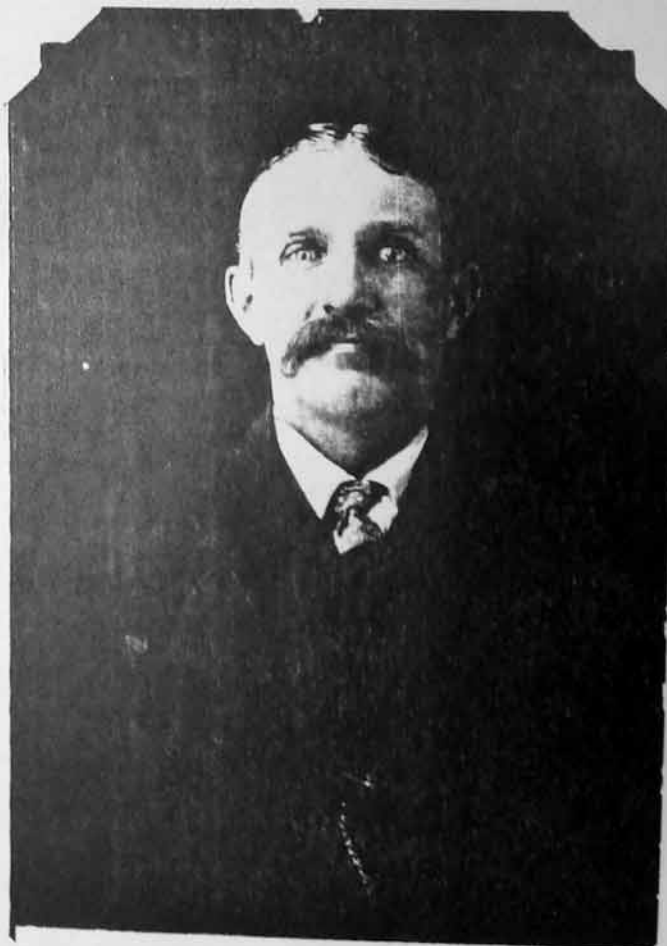
Clara took this candid picture of Dad at the reunion.

The camera seemed to have captured a glimpse of that elusive, ethereal happiness he experienced in having his children all home again.

Can't you just see him in memory as he talked to you on that eventful day? That treasured quality of good humored true friendliness in the laughter of his smile which lights up his face like a "Heavenly Illumination, makes him seem very near and very dear to each one of us. With love and fond memories  
Ada



L.L.



10

12



Kenna 1954



"LD" diving bees  
June 1-55

"LD" the fisherman  
Summer 1958

"LD" out taking  
care of his sheep  
Christmas week  
1958

"LD" and son, Ivan,  
at Ivan's home  
1959

"LD" the hunter,  
Nov. 1955

He shot the squirrel  
out of the Hickory  
tree just behind him  
and he is standing  
beside the old barn.  
The squirrel fell from  
the tree with a broken  
back. Dad tried to  
step on it's head and  
the squirrel bit at  
his pants leg!

Dad's family  
Christmas 1950  
(in kitchen)  
Left to right:  
Violet  
Kathy  
Paul  
Ivan  
Dad  
Mable  
Genevieve  
Gashful Si  
Dave  
Evan  
Sylvia at bottom



Dad  
Ivan  
(Nov 1939)

Wagner  
Shay



Si in Fla 1963



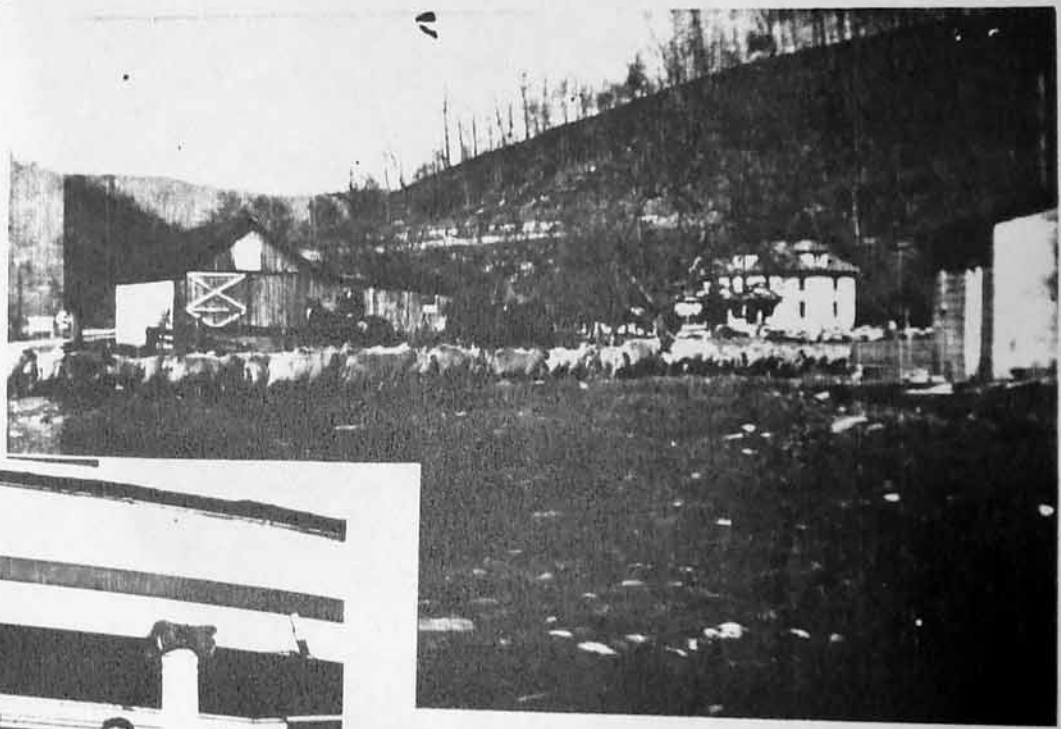
LD & chickens



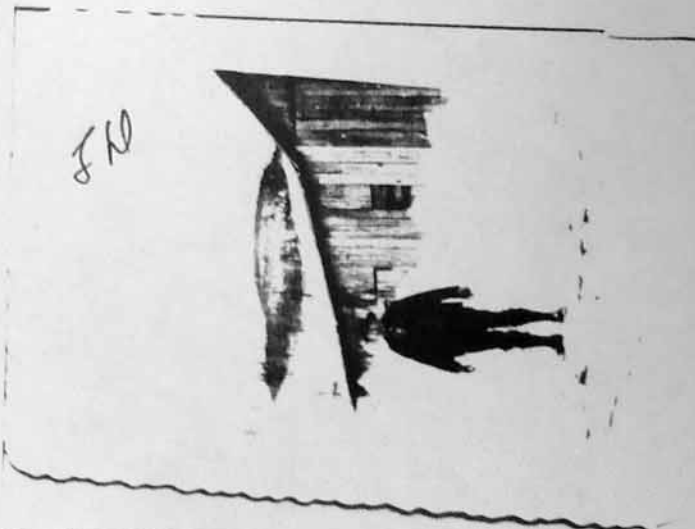
I saw the  
 marks on "S"  
 branding iron  
 The first sheep  
 I saw it was  
 backwards  
 they so deeded  
 I liked it  
 backwards  
 "2"



"S" had his  
 blacksmith to  
 make an "S"  
 branding iron  
 when he was  
 at the 1st time  
 he saw it was  
 backwards  
 then he  
 decided to  
 label it  
 backwards  
 - different from  
 any other  
 "S" brand

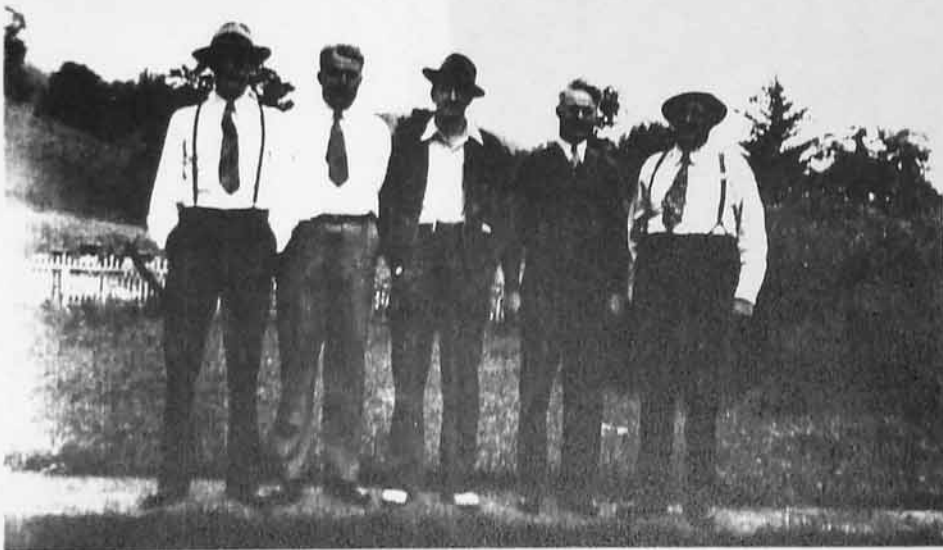


Dave  
 after  
 the  
 accident  
 !!





70  
L 10



L 11  
+  
Mrs  
W. W. W.



Paul + Vonda  
Barbara  
May



Eunice + Si Sharp 1982



Dave + Si



37



IVAN SHARP FAMILY

31



IVAN SHARP  
EVAN



L  
+  
C  
area



Evans 8 1921

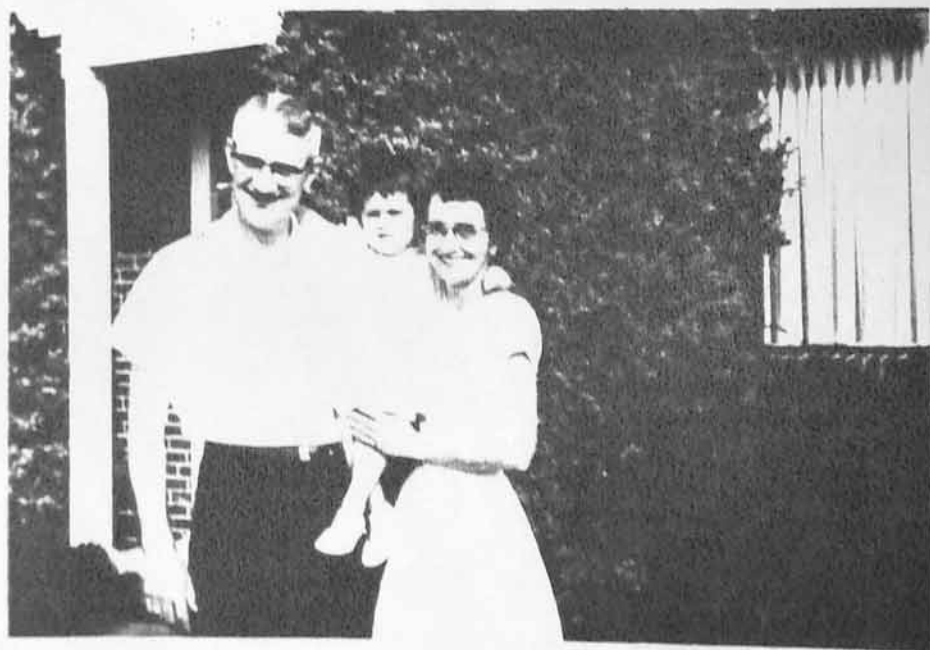


(Emore, Si) Elvira (Paul, Kittie) (Dorothy, Helen) Tom Shupley



Paul & Kittie Shupley

JAN 64



Dave Linda Lyfian 1963



Benny & Linda  
Eduardo  
Xmas 1980

David Hannah house



Shd.

39



Left side of house  
Right side of house  
Old house (left)

all house place at Bladysport

Right Portico  
L.D. Laura  
+ 2 children  
Ada + Kiki

old house place  
at Bladysport





①

Saturday night

Saturday  
Edray, W. Va.  
Jan. 14<sup>th</sup> 1893.

M. J. Luther Sharp:

Dear Friend:

I will try to write a few lines in reply to your kind letter that I received Wednesday evening. I am always glad to hear from you.

and to hear you were well. Willie and Pa have both been sick but they are better now. Pa went to Glover Creek this morning.

Miss Effie Moore is right sick. The Doctor says she has the fever. I was down to see her this evening. It snowed so. They did not want me to come home. Flora brought me home on a horse. If it keeps on snowing. like it has been. it will soon

40

②

as deep as it was two years ago. it is almost too cold for sleighing now. I seen Mrs. Giller going to Marlinton in a sleigh today. it would be dark before she would get home. Mr. Andy and I have not taken any sleigh ride yet. I don't think she will if he can talk it. it would be nice if he would come to take some on else sleigh riding and they would go with another fellow. I don't think I will go with him again, as seeing choice.

It has been right lonesome since school has closed, but I am glad it has closed. it has been so cold this week, I believe we would have frozen in that cold school house. I never did see cold weather last so long. I have not entirely laid my books aside. I didn't quite get through some of them, and

40

Letter from Laura Jane Morgan to L. B. Sharp Jan 14, 1893. They were married a month later on Feb. 16, 1893 at Edray Methodist Church, presumably by her father Sam. Morgan

U, may thy life be one sweet dream,  
and one bright long summer day.  
And like the winter evergreen,  
May it never fade away.

2.

3) I look over them sometimes, many things like it and most often, many things like it.

Mr. Sydenstricker was wanting Pa to send me to Hillsboro to school, he said he would board me for half price. He asked me if I wanted to go. I told him no, but did not say why.

I believe the people are very well  
satisfied with the entertainments  
Saturday night, if they are.  
I am, Mr. Jackson was here Thurs-  
day a while. I did want so bad  
to tell him what he said about  
me, but I did not have a good chance.  
I tell him, he told the truth when  
he said I was ugly, I did n't care  
for that, but as for me being "proud"  
or "stuck up" it is not, so.

Oh I was as handsome! as he is, I believe I would talk about other people being ugly, and stuck up. For I heard he said

Edw. Dearbo. H. Va.  
Oct 24th - 92

My Father Dear:

Kind Friends will

endeavor to write you a few lines  
in answer to your kind letter, I  
received some time ago, I would

have written sooner but was very  
busy, and I thought perhaps you  
would come over to the meeting.  
The meeting commenced yesterday.  
There was very good meeting last  
night, there will be meeting every  
night except Saturday night,  
The meeting will last over Sun-  
day, come over before it closes.  
It is such nice weather  
for meeting now.

1892

You said you enjoyed the school  
teacher was afraid to send me.  
He never has any occasion to send  
me I am so good I would be afraid  
to cut up at school. Mr. Barlow is  
not very strict but he makes us  
get our lessons. I was giving ~~the~~  
to go all the school, I like to go  
when I did.

You need not be afraid  
that I will show your letters.  
It is something that I want  
to do. It is useless for me to  
ask you not to show my  
letters. Because I know you  
will not. I will go to find  
my siblings to close, excuse  
it. About and such writing.  
Because I am in a hurry.

I remain as ever your  
friend. Laura M. Grant.



13 of I am able I want to go to see her again some time. it is a long way to go. I would love to go to see Aunt Sallie while she is living. Genevieve is better than she was. she can make our here and back she still has a girl staying with her. Ada had all her layers feather pulled three weeks ago. she has had an awful time of it. she has an abscess on her gums she has lanced the place and has a poultice on it and the doctor wanted her to go in town and have one of the boys made up of it but she said she was not able she has had an awful bad cold too. she could not get any one to stay with her. They got a woman to stay a few hours one day. The aunt had been in the hospital and was much sick and his sister husband had Pneumonia so none of his people could help them any.

Saura wrote to her brother Will - Before 1928 or 1929

42

4 ~~Frank~~ who married ~~Frank~~  
3 ~~Frank~~ has not been well and  
his mind is bad. They took him  
last week to Poncaville & the hospital  
and he came back and they say  
he is no better. he is at home.  
it is a pity for him. They have 8  
children, and they want every thing  
that is going. They want sick on  
all the children. They want the best  
that is going but never think of the  
pay. Virgie was over 5 day and  
helped clean up the stove. Joe  
is getting real frail he patters  
around. he can hardly hear.  
they are cutting timber up on the  
Jim Jackson place and have a  
saw mill close Harry Sheltons  
they have a camp there and Ella  
Gibson Coake there. I want to  
send Ruby something for her  
Birthday. I will send Edith a hand  
kerchief if I can send it in my  
letter. write me when you can  
love to you all from Laura Sharp  
written to her brother W. C. Morgan

No mention of Violet (born 3-15-1887)  
to Ada perhaps about 2 years ago  
(Ada born 2-21-1894) to little sister about 1896

Willy is still working  
for Mr. Pat Henry.  
Willie has not been over  
to see his girl for a few  
days, but I think  
he will go soon.  
(He had right dry  
weather until the other  
day it rained and has  
been raining some  
ever since. But onions  
are beginning to come up  
somehow. I planted a  
few Jerusalem cherry flowers  
last week and they are  
coming up some now.  
I washed some today.  
Well what is Ada doing  
Loyanto see her very  
bad. I suspect her

his her for my kind  
don't whip her at all.  
Mr. Harry Harrison and  
wife are going along now  
they have been to Mr.  
William Harrison to  
a log rolling. He has been  
cleaning off his own  
ground today and is  
too tired to write this  
time. Well I will close  
my interesting letter  
for this time by  
asking you to write  
soon.

Yours your sister  
Hirara Morgan

Letter from Nina to her sister Laura May  
(Morgan)



Letter to Ivan by his mother, Laura

March 2

(1921 ?)

45

Dear Ivan:

March 2

(Given in Budhammon ?)

(page 1)

I received your letter and card both last night. I should have gotten of course I could do up your clothes, but the letter they might get mashed up getting to the railroad. You know they have to be carried horseback to Cloverlick and some times the mail gets wet. It is raining tonight. I came over to the store and stayed over tonight. There is some snow on the north side.

(page 2) I heard today that Cad Gilmore was arrested at Spruce for bootlegging whiskey. They were making it at Cheat Bridge and he was ..... it on the train and selling \$500 or that's what I heard.

ed one other man and Gilmore was fined and Resa (Higgins?) were drunk. Coyner was not drunk but John (Slanker?) and Resa (Higgins?) were drunk. Hattie (McClung) said she would not have minded(?) if if John or Alfred (Higgins) had hurt him. But to have to carry a (scar ?) made by (with a stone stick) Resa was the limit. Resa had on her fine dress and she sat

(page 3) ~~gone~~ in the cabbage that she had for supper. People talk awful about John and Resa. Bill (who? Hoover or Gibson) and Sam (Higgins?) moved the wool out of the Curtis house today so I suppose they will move.... Nannie (Higgins?) is as hot as a fox. She sent Sam over for a big box to put the things in and I was in a minute and she had three boxes in the floor. She said over there this morning she washed those little darned (horses or houses) were all burned up. I am afraid she is mean enough to burn them if she had her things out of there. She has no where to go only --(Page 4)--if where they came from. And she says she is not going there. Papa (LD) and I got an invitation to the inaugural ball at Charleston, but I don't expect we will go. ha, ha. The boys have their fishing tackle and fishing catalog. I am glad you got the "Times". Papa was around the hill and cut a lot of grafts to graft some apples in the spring. Papa wrote out a notice to take to Uncle Hugh about not selling apples on Sunday. Uncle Hugh sells honey and apples to the Bohunks They could come any day, they are so close by.

The following on different paper, but apparently to Ivan, maybe mailed at the same time --?? Pages 1, 2, 3 + 4, (or 5, 6, 7 + 8)

① March 3, 1921 Well I have come over to the new house. It rained and the creek is full Sam & Bill have gone to the commissary(?) The stores have come (?) and I suppose they will have lots of ..... there now... (teacher) Delphie has sent her draft by Cecil to Cass to have it cashed, and he has sent men paying for her board and ..... she has ..... Nannie went (staggering?) out to the barn this morning where Sam was. I guess she thought Hattie might go out to see (page 2) him. Hattie never looked at him. Papa said Nannie would not speak to him this morning. .... The girls asked Papa about (stamp?) and he told them to go out to the house to get them... (stamps?) I reckon Nan would not let them go over. She just acts like a mad bull all the time she is a (raining?) about a lamb of hers. Papa said he was keeping her sheep for nothing and paying Sam and Bill for looking after her sheep as well as his own. She is so mad about Luther's ma.... moving down. (page 3) Mrs. Tracy is real poorly I heard they did not expect her to live anytime. She is a good woman and (told) not to be afraid to die. Matilda Hoover is home now. Mrs. Hoover has a very bad cold. I am sending Creola a couple waists. She wants Violet real poorly when she wrote. Her ..... cost nearly \$4 each. (page 4) ④ Well I have written all I know to write I will not get to write so often when the spring work comes on. Papa wants me to go to attend the store so he can sew grass seed over here. There is not many cutting tim-ber now but the Bohunks. Well I will have to close for this time. with love, Mama.

(Letter written from 5 or 6 miles cooked) (dams Nannie Higgins lived in Curtis house for some time)

See typed sheet # 46

Dear Man - I typed  
with only one copy both  
of my letter Post box  
when the letter Post box  
did not. I of course I  
could do up my clothes  
but they probably got  
washed up, yellowed  
the Red. I'd have  
hard to be carried there  
back to Cape Verde  
and we know we can  
get wet. It is raining  
at night & Cape Verde  
the shore and inland are  
in it. There is no  
around in the

down to the gathering  
that she had for a while  
people talk awful about  
Golly and Rosa.  
Bill and Sam moved  
the wood out of the country  
house to day so I can  
see they will open  
Nepenthe as fast as a hot  
she sent Sam and the  
a long text to get the  
things in and I was  
in a minute and I  
had 3 boxes - the other  
she said over there the  
Manning also. I wish those  
little of which boxes were  
all brushed up. I am  
afraid I can't give you  
all to begin the  
I had had her the  
of there. She has  
me there & I can



I heard to day that Dad  
William had arrived at  
the river for brother  
Whiskey they were making  
that Chest Bridges  
he was bringing it on  
the train and feeling it  
spread we heard they  
accepted one other man  
and Gilman was found  
working on that what  
I heard. Cynner was  
not drunk but person  
and these were only  
Halter and who would  
not have responded in  
at my address and  
about the last to have  
to carry a secret matter by  
Reza was the simple  
Reza had a very  
Chloro and

and where they gain from  
old also things like this but  
going there. Papa and I  
got on morning  
they are all but at  
Charleston but I don't  
know we will go to the  
the boys have it there  
has fought and they  
but also we I am glad  
got the time.  
Papa was around the  
hill and I got a lot  
of letters to go off  
some letters in the spring  
Papa wrote only a word  
to take to me the girls  
about my school of affairs  
on my way. not to  
sell hanging and apply  
to the Bank. The boys  
were any day they were  
the



note to copies:

of sheets (49) x (50)

is too bad

Then leave them

- as they are typed up on page (45)

OK

of the new  
will recog-  
satisfaction  
es in the of  
another ac-  
light for bet-  
and the gov-

ur problems  
they will re-  
l require in-  
progressive  
ay well re-  
et from our  
alent, as I  
father David  
Sharp on his  
88th birth-  
day anniversary  
Friday.

hen its peo-  
wing. Vital  
as the dedi-  
he can  
fect on  
the even  
d he made  
ty years of  
a member  
e, and more  
I have con-  
re road im-  
marchen-ave  
improvement  
from. Such a  
ital and ex-  
ogress as a  
ay that my  
made signifi-  
e important

May, while  
West Vir-  
toward the  
ary election,  
ession receiv-  
in Washing-  
ia received  
on from the  
ers Confer-  
annual High-  
way press. This  
ad, 48 state  
e two thou-  
sands, citi-  
zenship for  
an Enlarged  
ay Planning

new bridge,  
e Road Com-  
al for resur-  
ules of pri-  
Pocahontas  
er; improve-  
42 miles of  
d repairs to

introduced  
cutive secre-  
tariat offi-

# Man Celebrates 88th Anniversary

SLATY FORK (RNS) — "Just keep on — keeping on" is to what I attribute my 88 years," said Luther David Sharp on his 88th birthday anniversary Friday. "Yes sir, activity is the thing that keeps us young. We would die in a short time if it were not for work," Sharp stated.

Sharp was born June 10, 1872, the son of Silas and Sara Hannah Sharp of Slaty Fork. He was educated in the schools of Pocahontas County. As a child, Sharp said he could remember that they always had three changes in the menu for breakfast, they had meat and bread; for dinner, bread and meat; and for supper they had both of them with lots of dried apples for sauce and pies.

"The world has certainly bloomed out in flower since I was a boy," Sharp said. "I can remember when there was no buggy or no automobile. When a family bought the first lamp and around here, a daughter in the family slipped it out and brought it to our house and asked us to hide it because she was afraid it would blow up and kill their whole family. All the cooking had to be done over an open fire place."

"My father was a farmer who liked to hunt and fish. I have always liked to hunt and fish, and have gotten a deer each year of my life up until two years ago," Sharp reminisced, "guess I am getting too old."

When Sharp was 15 years old he went into the store business at Slaty Fork on the old railroad. After the building of the new road, he built his present store in 1917. For 70 years he has been in the general store business. At the present time his oldest son, Luther David Sharp Jr., of Cincinnati, Ohio, owns the store and Mrs. Henry Gibson manages it for him. Sharp married the former Miss Laura Jane Morgan and they were the parents of five living children, L. D. Sharp Jr. Ivan of Nitro; Paul of Port Netches, the



LUTHER DAVID SHARP

Texas, Silas S. Sharp, at home; and Mrs. Violet Markland of Richmond, Va. After the death of his first wife, several years ago, Sharp married the former Miss Mabel Hansford of Marlinton.



the above say "Advertised" giving date of list.

A. S. OVERHOLT, P. M.

## Farm For Sale.

About 385 acres, fine grazing, farming and fruit land. Some timber and an excellent orchard of improved trees. This land is so situated that there has never been a fruit failure. Good house, two barns, well watered, in good community. About five miles from depot, most of the distance being Macadam road. Address, Times Office, Marlinton, W. Va.

FOR SALE:—A small grist mill known as Griffin mill on Big Spring of Elk. Good water power all the year round. About 1 1-2 acres of land, with small dwelling. For further particulars apply to S. C. Galford, Slaty Fork, W. Va.

## Notice to Confederates.

The meeting of Moffett Page Camp of Confederate Veterans is called to meet at the Times Office in Marlinton on Saturday, April 9 for the purpose of electing officers, appointing delegates to the Reunion at Mobile, and transacting any other business that may come before the Camp. A good attendance is desired.

LEVI WAUGH, Commander.  
E. D. KING, Adjutant.

## Contractors Wanted.

We will let to contract the cutting of twenty thousand cords of pulp wood this season. As big a contract as you can handle can be secured. Apply at once to WILLIAMS & PARIS, 1st National Bank Building, Marlinton, W. Va.

Ed. White from Fla. 1925

# Pocahontas

3-26-1925

MARLINTON, POCAHONTAS COUNTY WEST VIRGINIA

\$1.00 A Year

Jan 1, 1914 YELK

Mrs. Carrie H. Dilley, of Dilley's Mill, who has been visiting her daughter, Mrs. Birdie O. Dilley, the past two months, has returned home.

Mr. and Mrs. Charles McGuire's little boy continues to improve.

Charles Galford has gone to Marlinton where he has opened a jewelry repair shop.

The directors of the Marlinton and Elk Mutual Telephone Company met Saturday. The officers are L. D. Sharp, president; S. Mc Dilley, vice-president and general manager; J. D. Gibson, secretary and treasurer. The most important business transacted was the cutting out of free phones after January 1; the extending of the short line wire down Elk wherever the extension of the company's business justifies it; the cooperation of the different mutual companies entering the Marlinton switchboard will be asked in order to install two phones, one in the C. & O. station and the other in the freight office.

The W. Va. Pulp & Paper Co. have scheduled a daily passenger, (Sundays excepted) from Cass to the commissary near Slaty Fork, beginning January 1. The train will leave Cass in early morning, returning in time to connect at noon with the up C. & O. train. This will be the main line to Webster Springs.

Mr. and Mrs. Sam Gibson were Marlinton visitors, Friday.

James Gibson got tired of skinning his shins handling backlogs and foresticks and has now installed steam heat in his house.

Mr. and Mrs. Andy Loan are spending the holidays at Millboro, Virginia.

Bina Moss and Earl Gibson are visiting at Howardsville, Va.

Joe Buzzard was on Elk this week contracting for lambs for next fall.

Married, at the residence of the officiating minister, Rev. C. H. Anderson, December 25, 1913, Clarence Blakeslee and Miss Glenna Sharp. The bride is the eldest daughter of John Blakeslee and a very promising lady.

**FROM FLORIDA**

We have taken our east coast tour, and on arrival back to our home in Orlando, will give you a part of our experience. The first day we went through Cocoa City, Indian River City and several small towns and reached Melbourne City at about the right time to pitch our tent. We were directed to the tourist camp and found it to be the best camp we have seen on the east coast. And as my son and I are fond of fishing we enquired where we could go fishing that night and were told that the best place to fish in all the country was off the Indian River bridge. The bridge is two miles long. We got flashlights, hooks and lines and pulled out for the fish market to get shrimp for bait and found that they did not have any, so we went to the grocery and bought some meat rind. When we got to the bridge and were telling the fishermen about our bad luck in not being able to get shrimp. They said "you did not need any bait, we are all fishing with a small piece of white rag." I thought they were kidding me, but soon saw that they were actually catching them thick and fast with the white rag and hook. One man had a small piece of oil cloth on his hook and they used it just as we use an artificial fly in West Virginia. We had heavy sinkers on our lines and continued to fish with the meat rind until my son caught a trout, and took one of its gills and in a short time we caught all we could eat for breakfast. I never saw so many fish caught in so short a time in all my life. Some had fifty or more nice trout, and there must have been 200 people fishing and all were catching fish. One man told me that he had caught 700 trout the night before on a hook that was run through a piece of his white handkerchief. Ask Dick Smith if he can beat that man's fish story.

The next day we pulled straight ahead for Palm Beach and we reached the ocean in time to go out on the great long pier and catch a mess of fish for breakfast. Then we drove around among the beautiful palm trees and flowers and looked at all beautiful scenery on Palm Beach. Then we drove over to West Palm Beach to the tourist's camp, and instead of finding the camp among the fine coconut and palm trees we found it located where there were but few shade trees, and the tourists were not very well pleased with the camp, but we made it all right.

The next day we drove down to Hollywood and pitched our tent to camp over Sunday. This city has been building only four years and

in bathing. We drove out to Coral Gables where so many rich men are spending their money in lots and fine buildings. It is no place for a poor man. Miami is getting pretty well up with Chicago for crime. We found some tourists who were afraid to go to Miami on account of so much robbing and so many murders in the last year. That was one reason why Sharp camped outside of Miami.

We took another shoot out from Miami and went down the east coast as far as the road is cut out. The first city of any size below Miami was Homestead. We went on below Florida City along way down until we found no more road. There is a vast rich country and there are thousands of acres of tomatoes, and as the old saying is "I never saw tomatoes before." I did not see anybody but negroes living between these cities, and the negroes had many boxes of tomatoes along the road to sell to tourists. We bought the finest tomatoes I ever saw for two cents per pound; that was all they asked for them. There are many tomato packing houses and the packers no doubt are buying tomatoes from the negroes for a song and they are shipping them up north and making a fortune on them.

Florida is not considered much for corn, but I never saw better corn grow any place than in one section down near the jumping off place. The corn looked to be much higher than a man's head—probably ten or twelve feet high—and such a dark green color that the land must be very rich.

We went out to a Seminole Indian village. There were about fifty Indians there. Some of them work in the packing house. We parked our car by the roadside and walked out to the Indian camps among the jungles, and when I saw the Indians sitting flat on the ground in squads and looking so strange at us, it very near got my nerve. I tried to get them to talk, but they would only say yes and no. They were cooking out on the ground and we could tell the meat they were cooking was more than ripe—anyway we did not stay for dinner. The children about six years old and under had no clothes on. The Indians were all barefooted but the older ones had on clothes of many colors. While we were at this village a very large swarm of bees passed over us and looked as if they were going to settle on a pine tree, but they slowly moved on. I suppose the Indians have plenty of honey to eat. It looks bad that our government does not educate the Seminoles. I am told they are getting fewer all the time.

The State is building a new road



53

column 1

Page 2

that short time. They are now making artificial lakes. They think the northern people like lakes, so they are spending many thousands of dollars making them. The main street must be over 100 feet wide and the city runs out to the ocean front. In a few years Hollywood will be one of the big cities on the map.

As it is only eighteen miles to Miami, we decided to run down to be in William Jennings Bryan's Sunday school class. We were told that he teaches the largest men's class in the United States—5000 men. He teaches his class out in the Miami Park. But owing to being held back by the traffic we did not get to the park until he had closed, we thought we would go to the first church we could find for preaching, which was a Presbyterian church. After preaching I was told that Mr. Bryan and his wife were in the congregation, so I hunted him up and had a short talk with him on prohibition, and while we differ in politics, we are together on prohibition. Mrs. Bryan has to be wheeled about in a chair. She is unable to raise her hands. Mr. Bryan said she was not paralyzed but it was worse than being paralyzed as she suffered such great pain. She has been helpless for six years. They live in a fine mansion in Miami but of course Mrs. Bryan cannot enjoy it, so the poorest person with good health has the greatest blessing. Let us be thankful for our health while we have it.

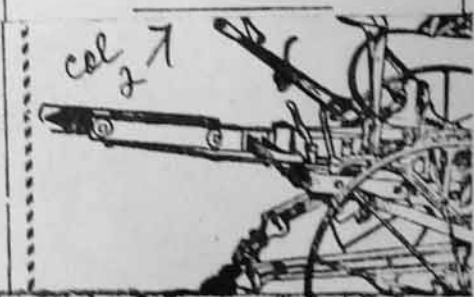
Sunday afternoon we drove a distance of probably five miles across bridge to the Miami Beach. We could hardly get there and we could hardly get back. There were many thousands of cars going over and coming back and we would hardly get started until the city cop would stop the long double line of cars. We must have been one hour going that five miles to the beach. It looked to me like there were 100,000 people on the beach and there were thousands

and while we were driving after tea to make up lost time, at about ten o'clock as we were driving through a jungle section we saw three alligators cross the road in front of us. About an hour later while we were a long way from any town, three men were standing by the road; one of them stepped out in the road and waved us to stop and kept on waving—we could see him from the light of the car. Not a word was spoken to our car, but my son had presence of mind and threw on all the gas he could. We were going at about 25 miles an hour, and we must have passed by them at 35 miles or more per hour. We don't know what their business was; they had no broken down car there, and as there had been so many people held up and robbed around Miami, I believe they were robbers, but they had no way to stop us unless they killed the driver, and we went so fast that it would have taken a Jesse James to have gotten him.

We drove on our tour down and back to Orlando about eight hundred miles. We found everything all right in our bungalow, and we are renting our property and getting ready to to start back to West Virginia in a few days. We are getting anxious to see our old friends. James White wrote us he would stop to see us on his way home but I suppose he lost directions and could not find us. We hope he reached home safely.

We expect to stop off with our daughter at Richmond for one day and will run over to Baltimore, and make a short call at Washington, probably one day, then we will proceed homeward. The tourists are going north very fast—so much so that you can't get a Pullman without engaging it a few weeks ahead.

L. D. Sharp.



## Early Seed

wreck at the Ken-  
dow Seebert Satur-  
e loaded cars were  
the delayed several  
use was a bad piece  
nary grade.

all the party num-  
enty. Did not  
r the spring, and  
ing was enjoyed  
to in the fine big

school of the Mar-  
ian Church look  
innehsha Springs

become the demand  
in Pocahontas  
Pocahontas Sup-  
t Cass expects to  
rs in stock. The  
s expected right  
tain cars for J.  
S. Hickman and a

use our man,  
at Armageddon,  
Ten Command-  
wise put in ten or

this part of the state.  
Misses Mabel Fuller and Gra-  
Stouting are visiting friends  
Charlottesville, Va.

## WHEN TWENTY TO FORTY YEARS

has been added to YOUR  
life and you are unable to  
work and earn the money  
you get now, how are you go-  
ing to get necessities and  
comforts you need for you  
and yours?

A GROWING bank account  
today forecasts something  
better than a mere existence  
in later years.  
Why not today start a ac-  
count with

THE FIRST NATIONAL BANK  
Marlinton, W. Va.

said to be predominant in  
than three fourths of the  
necessary to ratify a nation-  
constitutional amendment,  
it is as yet without foot-  
considerable extent in  
e., Pennsylvania, New  
and Nevada. As the pro-  
of the sale of intoxicating  
essentially a state mat-  
execution of the police  
such is reserved to every  
Congress has seen the jus-  
avoiding against it being  
with under the guise of  
commerce. As the  
Supreme court well  
lotteries (188 U. S. 321,  
321, 47 L. Ed. 492):  
not permit the declared  
he states, which sought  
their people against the  
of the lottery business,  
brown or disregarded  
nity of interstate com-  
applies with equal  
the prohibition of the  
toxicating liquors. It  
the intention of Con-  
it its control of inter-  
toe to impair the po-  
the states but on the  
use it as an aid to the  
their home rule  
He refused at the  
DEUM  
uck, arch deacon  
missionary of the  
urch, claims with  
ons, to have reached  
Mt. McKinley, 20-  
ore in height, on  
He offered praise  
erected the U. S.  
oot cross.—Liter-  
n there and wor-  
pon the lofty peak;  
it was, so near  
re him, man did  
s by day and  
ed in the lonely  
l on McKinley's  
the symbol of  
made the uni-  
nounced the  
me ceaselessly,  
and says to  
disc above the  
ve fold close  
g;

WARM SPRINGS, VA.

Quite a number of our town people attended the Sunday school convention which was held at Millboro last Tuesday and Wednesday. They report a large crowd and an enjoyable time.

Mrs. Walter Ricks of Covington visited her parents, Mr. and Mrs. F. L. LaRue, the latter part of last week.

Mr. and Mrs. C. A. Gum and little son John E., spent last Sunday with Mrs. Gum's parents, Mr. and Mrs. R. D. Rimel.

W. J. Pritchard of Frost, spent a week with his family here and returned to Frost last Wednesday.

Miss Willie Vines spent last Wednesday night with her friend Miss Annie Lupton Campbell.

Sam Mann of Augusta county, was the guest of friends here last week.

Mrs. D. B. Agner and grandson William Snider returned from several days visit to Mrs. Agner's daughter, Mrs. Allison, who lives in Covington.

Howard Campbell returned Saturday from Dayton where he attended school the past winter.

SLATY FORK

Very dry now and rain much needed.

W. T. Morgan has gotten an automobile.

L. D. Sharp and Miss Mariam Morgan were in Marlinton Friday night.

Miss Gladys Baughman is visiting her grandfather, Shell Hannah Sam Moore passed through this part last week.

Miss Violet Sharp has returned home from Marlinton where she had been attending High School.

Miss Elizabeth Roads, of Ohio, who taught in the Marlinton High School the past winter, is spending a few days at L. D. Sharp's.

Rev. Mr. Coffman preached to a large congregation last Sunday afternoon.

The railroad is being pushed on down the river. They are running trains both day and night.

Shearing sheep is the order of the day here.

Miss Ada Sharp is expected home the first of June from Boston, Mass., where she has been attending Conservatory.

LOBELIA

Weather fine; hot days, cool nights and is getting very dry. Corn is coming up well.

ROYAL BAKING POWDER

Absolutely Pure

The only Baking Powder made from Royal Grape Cream of Tartar NO ALUM, NO LIME PHOSPHATE

Notice, Contractors

IN THE MATTER OF BIDS IN CONSTRUCTION OF 258 RODS OF ROAD IN THE HUNTERSVILLE DISTRICT

Bids will be received by the County Court until noon, June 23rd, 1914, for construction of 258 rods of road in Huntersville district, near J. H. Buzard's being a relocation of the Hill road in the direction of Brown's Creek located by J. H. Kramer, said road to be 14 feet wide, and to be built according to specifications in lands of Hevener Dilley, Road Superintendent and approved by him. one-half in length of said road to be built in the present year, and completed by Dec. 1st, 1914, the remaining half in the following year, 1915. This arrangement to permit of the financing of this road without unduly burdening the road fund of the Huntersville district.

(C. J. McCARTY, Clerk.)

Commissioner's Notice

Pursuant to a decree entered by the Circuit Court of Pocahontas County, West Virginia at the April term of said Court in the Chancery cause of Charles Eriel vs Ira Shinnberry. Notice is hereby given to all parties in interest that as required by the said decree, I will proceed at my office in the town of Marlinton, West Virginia on Tuesday the 14th day of July 1914 to take state and report to the Court the following matters of account, to-wit:

First. A complete statement showing the liens and their priorities against the lands of the defendant.

Second. What lands the defendant owns in this Jurisdiction and a description of the same.

Third. Whether the said real estate will in five years rent for a sum sufficient to pay off and discharge the liens thereon.

Fourth. Any other matter deemed pertinent by the commissioner or required by any party in interest.

(S. H. SHARP, Commissioner in Chancery.)

NOTICE TO LIEN HOLDERS

To all persons holding liens by judgment or otherwise on the real estate or any part thereof of Ira Shinnberry.

In pursuance of a decree of the Circuit Court of Pocahontas County, West Virginia.

ANNOUNCEMENTS

FOR COUNTY COURT CLERK

To the Voters of Pocahontas county I hereby announce myself a candidate for the office of County Clerk of Pocahontas county and promise if elected to serve the people of this county to the best of my skill and judgment. As you know I have had many years experience in this work and I would be glad to take it up again.  
Respectfully,  
S. L. BROWN.

FOR CIRCUIT CLERK

To the voters of Pocahontas County: I hereby announce myself a candidate for the nomination for the office of Circuit Clerk of Pocahontas County, subject to the action of the Democratic party in nominating candidates.  
As I am engaged in school work now and will be for some time, it will not be possible for me to see all the voters of the county, so I shall ask you through the columns of this paper for your support and influence.  
C. FORREST HULL.

I hereby announce myself a candidate for the office of Circuit Clerk of Pocahontas County, subject to the action of the Democratic Party.  
Geo. D. Oliver.  
Cass, W. Va., Feb. 23, 1914

We are authorized to announce M. Lacy Johnston as a candidate for the office of Clerk of the Circuit Court, subject to the action of the Democratic party.

FOR COMMISSIONER

We are authorized to announce J. S. McNeel as a candidate for Commissioner of the County Court, subject to the action of the Democratic party.

FOR COUNTY SCHOOL SUPERINTENDENT

To the Voters of Pocahontas County: I hereby announce myself a candidate for re-election to the office of Superintendent of Schools of Pocahontas County, subject to the action of the Democratic Party's way of nominating. I promise, if nominated and elected, to serve the people to the best of my ability.



comb, and others.  
 authority vested in the  
 Commissioner of the  
 of Pocahontas County,  
 by its decretal order  
 the 20th day of Octo-  
 above styled cause I  
 my office in the  
 Clinton, West Virginia  
 day of December, 1921,  
 and report to Court the  
 tters of account, to-wit:  
 ist personal property be-  
 n. Malcomb at the date

That real estate belong-  
 Malcomb at the date of  
 the value thereof.  
 defendant C. S. Ma-  
 n, amounts thereof, and  
 as.  
 What debts are properly  
 against the estate of Wm.  
 the amounts of each,  
 d their respective priori-

time and place any party  
 may attend.  
 J. E. Buckley,  
 Commissioner.

Co. vs Dorsey Freeman judgment  
 \$308.59.  
 State vs Pete Snyder, forfeiture on  
 bail bond.  
 Bank of Marlinton vs R. R. Snede-  
 gar and others, judgment \$1698.81.  
 State vs Lee Vint, not guilty.  
 State vs John Milam, guilty, sen-  
 sence two years in pen.  
 Pistol license granted Paris D  
 Yeager and Park McNeill.  
 State vs Roy Houchlin, verdict  
 guilty of murder in second degree.  
 State vs Ira Vandevender, confess-  
 ed, \$300 fine six months in jail.  
 State vs Mitus Robconic, guilty,  
 two years in pen.  
 State vs John Rose, guilty, \$150  
 and costs  
 State vs E. D. Burner, \$50 and six  
 months in jail, charge carrying a  
 pistol. Bail pending application for  
 writ of error.  
 State vs J. W. Shulst, guilty, \$100  
 fine sixty days in jail.  
 State vs C. P. Hamrick, No. 1 & 2  
 quashed.  
 State vs C. P. Hamrick, not guilty

inferred from the evidence in this  
 case that you brothers had been en-  
 gaged in making moonshine liquor  
 and that on the night preceding the  
 murder of George Huffman you had  
 a part of your whiskey stolen and we  
 may gather from the evidence that  
 you accused George Huffman and  
 another of having taken your whis-  
 key. In this you may be correct,  
 yet even this being true it gave you  
 no license to commit murder. The  
 penalty in this case is severe, yet it  
 is only commensurate with the crime  
 that has been committed. I doubt  
 not that the criminal annals of this  
 county does not show a more delib-  
 erate killing as has been narrated by  
 the witnesses in this case as a lesson  
 "This certainly should be a lesson  
 to others who may be engaged in the  
 business of making whiskey  
 That the day of settlement will final-  
 ly come, and should be enough to  
 turn all those similarly engaged, to  
 the paths of lawful pursuits."—  
 West Virginia News.

### THORNY CREEK

Quite an excitement was created  
 in this section last Friday when an  
 insane man was taken into custody  
 by John Perry, W. F. Harmon and  
 Summers Hoover. He gave his name  
 as Walter L. Carnex and said he

N. B. Arbogast  
 W. Goodsell's over Sunday.  
 Wm Widney, superintendent of  
 the Pocahontas Tanning Company,  
 is making some changes in the tan-  
 nery.

12-13-1922  
 Slatyfork  
 Grass is growing fine and it looks  
 like summer was not far off.

We are expecting Professor J. H.  
 Hall, one of the world's best music  
 teachers, to teach singing school for  
 us this summer. Everyone near  
 should take advantage of this great  
 opportunity to study music.

L. D. Sharp has been working hard  
 getting up petitions to re-establish a  
 mail route from Slatyfork to Edray.  
 Many years ago the people of Elk  
 had daily mail, but now have no  
 mail at all for a distance of twelve  
 miles. Well to do farmers and heavy  
 taxpayers live here, and during the  
 war were heavy subscribers of Gov-  
 ernment bonds and War Saving  
 Stamps, and yet they have been de-  
 nied any mail service, we hope that  
 this very important route will soon  
 be established. Let us pull together.  
 There is but one road from the main  
 road down to the Slatyfork office.  
 The mail has been carried several  
 years from Linwood to Slatyfork.

Our Sunday School is progressing  
 nicely. We think the Sunday school  
 should not close for the winter.  
 Since we have had a few years of  
 evergreen Sunday School we find it  
 the thing. Our attendance has been  
 good all winter and last Sunday the  
 house was full, with not a vacant  
 seat left.

There has been a lot of moonshin-  
 ing going on on Elk. Some men are  
 too lazy to work and so they make  
 the stuff to rob men of their money,  
 minds and health. The moonshener  
 must quit his dishonest business or  
 soon be rounded up.

son. In the Chicago Daily News.  
 Slatyfork  
 Charley Craddock, Engineer on the  
 G. C. & E. Ry., was painfully injured  
 by being hit across the stomach by a  
 log while working on a wreck. He  
 lay while working on a wreck. He  
 was taken to the hospital at Ronce-  
 verte, where he is getting along nicely.  
 Russell Dilley has sold his Ford  
 car and purchased a new Maxwell.

Miss Creola Sharp, who is attend-  
 ing high school at Marlinton, spent  
 Thanksgiving with her parents, Mr.  
 and Mrs. L. D. Sharp.

Our school is progressing nicely  
 with Glen Barlow as teacher.

Oliver Painter, Lee Burner and  
 Russell Dilley are building a garage  
 in partnership.

Mrs. G. Craddock, who is in the hospi-  
 tal with her husband, Charlie  
 Craddock, who is in the hospital.

Earl and Irene Bryant, who are at-  
 tending high school at Marlinton,  
 spent Thanksgiving with their par-  
 ents, Mr. and Mrs. Wm. Bryant.

Senator Hefflin (Dem., Ala.) made  
 this prophetic declaration in a tell-  
 ing speech against the whitewash-  
 ing of Senator Newberry:

"The way Senators voted on a  
 question like this resulted in the re-  
 sultment of some of them as the Sen-  
 ator (Mr. Owen)

Treaty of Versailles was  
 by posterity." Cox, in D

HONOR ROLL: Pri-  
 Stony Bottom School.  
 dridge, teacher. First  
 Bell Tallman, Anna  
 Edith Thomas, Maud  
 Moore, Frank Wilfong,  
 Bearyl Bumgardner, L.  
 Earl Tallman, Myrl T.  
 Tallman, Harlan McLa-  
 Rider, June Meeks, Or-  
 Second month—V.  
 Grace Wilfong, Anna  
 Edith Thomas, Maud  
 Moore, Frank Wilfong,  
 Bearyl Bumgardner, L.  
 Earl Tallman, Myrl T.  
 Tallman, Harlan McLa-  
 Rider, June Meeks, Or-  
 age, Mary Bell Tall-  
 fong, Edith Thomas,  
 Jesse Moore, Frank  
 Moore, Bearyl Bunga  
 Wilfong, Earl Tallman  
 Laughlin, Clyde Tall-  
 man, June Meeks, Geor-

I am herewith enclosing you a few  
 lines suggested to me by a conversa-  
 tion I heard on one of our streets last  
 Sunday afternoon between a minister  
 of the Gospel and a couple of our lo-  
 cal attorneys. J. M. MEADOR.  
 Hinton, W. Va.

What boots it if,  
 Within the pulsing womb of time,  
 A thousand thousand years  
 Man passed from stage to stage;  
 Or if, at God's command,  
 With single bound  
 He leaped from Mother Earth  
 A Man?  
 To Him who gave us life  
 A thousand years is as a single day.  
 His handiwork shows purpose and de-  
 sign.  
 I question not His wisdom, mode or  
 plan;  
 Nor hath the Record said  
 He breathed in him the Breath of  
 Life  
 And Man became a Living Soul,  
 Before he was a Man!

Science hath not shown  
 The Sun to change his course  
 In all the years;  
 Nor whence Orion's bands.  
 Polaris guided mariners of old,  
 And points the North today.  
 The Pleiades we view with raptured  
 gaze,  
 The Shepherds saw and Poets sang  
 On old Judea's hills.  
 The fragrance of the Rose,  
 The Violet's tint

ERMEN

at you obs-  
 curements

fishing license which

Al

The c  
 accepted



War Recollections.

THE FIGHT ON ELK.

① Company F. 19th Va. Cavalry was organized at Millpoint, Pocahontas county, December, 1862. A few days after we organized and before we received our arms, one of our company, Frank McKeever, deserted and went to Beverly and told the Yanks that we were in camp at Millpoint without arms and how nice it would be to capture the company. So some two or three hundred soldiers set out from Beverly to take us in. But a day or two after McKeever deserted we got our arms and had gone over in the upper end of Greenbrier county to try and capture a bushwhacker by the name of McMillion, and had been on the march the greater part of the night without meeting up with McMillion, and stopped in the after part of the night in Renicks Valley to get a little sleep and feed our horses. That night a snow fell about 11 inches deep. After we got something to eat, we saddled up and started on our return to camp.

When we reached the Top of Droop Mountain some one met us and told of the Yankees being in the Levels and had captured our quarters and one or two of the company who had been left in camp and burnt all the feed and provisions we had. So when we arrived in the Levels we were without shelter, feed or anything to eat. We scattered out among the farmers, got something to eat, and organized for a dash after the Yanks to try to even up with them for what they had done for us in our absence. I think we had about sixty men. Some of Capt. Marshall's company fell in with us after we started on our raid, and proved to be of great help. Lieut. Price took the advance with Will Pogue, Geo. W. Jackson, Joseph Hall and Henry Sharp with him, expecting to

When Capt. McNeel found that he could not open the door he gave it a kick and asked them to surrender. The Yankee Lieut. in command answered him by saying, "Surrender, no, never," and they commenced shooting through the doors and windows and we replied in the same way. A Yankee by the name of McWhorter, from Jane Lew, was shot and killed as he made the attempt to get out of his bed, and another Yankee was killed in the room. By that time the Yankee Lieut. cried out, "I surrender."

Capt. McNeel answered, "I asked you to surrender and you wouldn't, let them have it, boys."

Then he said, "I surrender with up-lifted hands."

Capt. McNeel then gave the command to cease firing, and we crowded in the house, and while we were in the house Walt Allen jumped from an upstairs window and made his escape. Well enough he did, I guess, for it is hard to tell what might have been his fate had we gotten him.

All the boys did not know that Lieut. Price and his squad were down the road and some of them mistook them for Yanks and fired on them, killing Henry Sharp, which cast a gloom over our victory. We captured eighteen Yankees with their horses and arms—all of which we needed in our business. So we evened up pretty well for what they had done to us.

Frost

Plowing and sugar making is the order of the day.

J. W. Jackson moved to Frost last week. We are glad to see him back again.

B. B. Williams, of Casa, was around last week shaking hands with his many friends.

Geo. B. Ryder, of Highland county, was in this community

ton or Edray, but not find them at either place we told them to Elk. When we got where the road left the pike to William Moore's, Lieut. Price noticed that some had taken road and had not returned. He waited there for the company to come up and when it got there called for volunteers to go with him to Mr. Moore's and as nearly frozen, and we were to make the trip a-foot, I dismounted to make the trip, thinking it was my bravery that caused me to but just simply to keep from lying. Well we were soon at Moore's and surrounded the Lieut. and Lieut. Price called to Moore and asked him if he had any one stopping with him for the night. He said, "Yes, there are a couple gentlemen stopping here." He told Mr. Moore we wished to see them, and we went and brought the gentlemen which proved to be two Yanks. We went to the stable and their horses put the Yanks on string and started back. One of the Yanks was Sargeant M. the other a high private, I believe. When we got back to the house it was good and warm. We set two prisoners back toward J. and then Lieut. Price and his advance started on to Gibb. When we got to the Moffett we all dismounted, hitched horses to the fence by the side of the road and Lieut. Price and his squad went on in front. When we got to Polly Gibson's, Lieut. Price and his men passed by and went on down the road to just beyond the house. The rest of the command surrounded the house. The Yankee picket had been on duty had gone to some one to go out and take place; so there was no picket duty when we got there. Our arms were stacked in one corner of the room. We thought we would open the door and run over the Yanks as they lay on the floor. Capt. McNeel tried to open the door but it had been used and a bed set against it.

F  
sens  
stor  
war  
a br  
type  
stor  
solu  
deliv  
just  
time  
was  
seas  
ows  
calm  
tale  
Im  
with  
in w  
and y  
shut u  
usual  
salons  
pictur  
dances  
of all  
what  
wide  
in the  
used  
wrote  
licks  
Virg  
place  
every  
ed fr  
by.  
polist  
up in  
pierced  
green  
ions  
only  
door  
out of  
strang  
furnis  
green  
large  
some p  
ently  
forth

Column #11

column #37

Henry Sharp  
killed by the Yanks  
at North

Page 10  
column 1

# THE POCAHONTAS TIMES

Entered at the Postoffice at Marlinton, W. Va., as second class matter

CALVIN W. PRICE, Editor.

THURSDAY, JUNE 17, 1926

Hearken unto the battle of Duncan's Lane. The story of that battle has never been printed before. It is ignored by all histories of the war. Until late years it was not a subject of frank and open discussion by the people of this county. Time cures all things. There are still living a number of men who participated in that fight, and I have talked with men on both sides recently and after so long a time this historic event which had been so nebulous came out clear and distinct and I will endeavor to state the case.

At the West Union school house at the foot of the mountain, on the road that leads to the Williams River country, in 1864, lived Henry Duncan, in a double log house on the headwaters of Stony Creek. The house was opposite the mouth of a draw or hollow leading off at right angles toward the south, and up that hollow lived William Beverage about a quarter of a mile distant. A passway was used up that hollow to reach the Griffin place, and the homes of people living on Days Mountain, and on over to the headwaters of Dry Run, a branch of Swazo Creek. Part of the passway between the Duncan place and the Beverage place was fenced on both sides in 1864 as a lane. It was this lane that gave the name to the battle.

The State was formed in 1863, and in the early part of 1864 a regiment of state guards was formed at Buckhannon, and of this regiment Pocahontas county furnished one company, captained at times by Captain Sam Young, a minister, and later by Captain I. W. Allen. Captain Young preached at the sulphur spring on Stony Creek, (Ellis Sharp's) on May 2, 1864, and made an appointment to preach there again in forty years after. A great concourse of people gathered there in 1894 to keep the appointment, but the captain was

the northern soldiers. Upon a council of war it was decided to take to the mountain and make a detour in the direction of Williams River in such a way that cavalry could not follow them. They realized that they were a small company of men in a country that was hostile to them, and that they might be killed by an ambushed force at any minute.

It turned out afterwards that the soldier at the bridge was not a sentinel, but was a deserter who was making his getaway to Buckhannon, where they saw him a short time after.

The little army turned up Price Run and from there climbed Bucks Mountain through the grass lands until they reached the fringe of trees near the top, and there they took some cold food from their haversacks and lay down to sleep without any fire whatever.

They were stirring before daylight and marched to the head of Dry Run and called at the house of Peter Beverage, a Union man, and there got something to eat, and then proceeded by the way of the Griffin Place, to William Beverage's place. Williams Beverage was a brother of Peter Beverage, but was a Confederate in sympathy, but was a non combatant.

Here there were bees, and the little army, feeling safe from possible pursuit, commandeered a bee gum or hive full of honey. It was the first week of November and the hive was heavy with honey. The soldiers made the farmer give them buckets and they proceeded to fill the buckets with honey, preparing for a mid-day feed.

In the meantime, the Confederates had been laying plans to capture the Union soldiers sent here in such a small force to beard the lion in his den. Captain J. C. Gay, holding a commission as captain under the Confederacy, with authority to guard the border was the ranking officer in this emergency, he augmented his force by summoning to his headquarters at his home at the mouth of Stony Creek, all southern soldiers who were at home on furloughs, and his command was made up of about half scouts and half soldiers on furlough.

Godfrey Gelger says that he and his brother Adam Gelger were called

John Armstrong, Moffett Walton, John E. Adkison, William Kinnison, James L. Rodgers, received serious wounds. Moffett Sharp, shot in the mouth.

J. R. Moore, who was under fire from the first, says that no one was hit at the first fire, that is the firing that occurred while the Union soldiers were getting the honey for lunch in William Beverage's yard. I think this is correct. I think Benjamin Sharp was hit in the hips with a mountain rifle ball while he stood behind a tree, returning the fire of the Confederates. He was a fine, tall slim young man, and his untimely death was greatly regretted.

The wounded soldiers were taken to a cave near James McClure's, under the shadow of Red Knob, and concealed, and they were treated with great kindness and consideration by the McClure family.

There was no one hit on the Confederate side. The Confederates turned back at Henry Duncan's and they took from his farm a bee gum and bees which they carried to William Beverage to replace the one that he had lost to the Union army. There seems to have been no cause for this other than Duncan was for the Union, and Beverage was for the Confederacy.

I have talked with Register Moore and Peter McCarty, soldiers of the Union, on one side, and Godfrey Gelger, soldier on the Confederate side. Godfrey Gelger was in some of the biggest fighting of the war. George McCollum was eight years old and he has a vivid recollection of the soldiers returning from the battlefield, shouting and victorious. He was at his Aunt Ruth Kee's on Bucks Mountain; George M. Kee, a wounded Confederate soldier being at home.

It is probably impossible for complete lists of the soldiers to be obtained at this late day and time, and the names here given are those furnished by survivors of the affair.

Union soldiers: Captain Samuel Young, Captain I. W. Allen, Lieut. Wm. Kinnison, Corporal John Armstrong, William Hannah, William Gay, George Cochran, Clark Dilley of Ewings Battery, Jeremy Dilley, Sheldon Hannah, Clark Kellison, Newton Wanless, Moffett Wanless, James L.

This part has been destroyed.  
57  
Death of Benjamin Sharp (North)  
The seems measur for ser and b April organ ger ze May, Army c  
lars stationed in the m were called, were on th port to Gen. Hunter a a movement against Ly ginia, and from that the war at Appomatox, West Virginia, fought side of the mountain, ception of a detour on i Salem to Martinsbur Lewisburg and Cha June 29, 1864, to July policy of West Virgin year of the war was gi state guards, and I have not been given their courage and fide ency. In peace they see forgotten, and their ignored. They have n as well as Confederat most of the souther taken very good cari southern veterans.  
The home guard m



2 continued  
The dauntless Averell and his mounted infantry, like a thorn in the flesh and a rankling fire to the Confederates, had conquered and subdued West Virginia for the Union. He was ignominiously discharged in September 1864. The county of Pocahontas in the fall of 1864 was controlled by the Confederacy. It was determined however by the West Virginia authorities to hold an election for President in this county, and arrangements were made to open the polls at Edray. And the Pocahontas county state guards company was detailed to bring that election off. They marched on foot from Beverly to Edray, a distance of fifty-four miles, coming in by the way of Elk River, and arriving a day or two before election. It was recognized that it was a dangerous expedition, sending one company into Pocahontas county.

The company camped near the headwaters of Elk on the way in, and one of the soldiers, Washington Neff, obtained leave of absence to visit his wife who was stopping at William Gibson's. Here he was captured by a squad belonging to Captain J. C. Gay's company of Confederate scouts, and was taken as a prisoner to the headquarters of that company, at the farm of Samuel Gay just above the mouth of Stony Creek. That night in attempting to escape, Neff was shot and killed. The prisoner had laid out Private Bennett with a stone and had been shot as he fled near the ford in Stony Creek.

This word had reached the company at Edray. Captain Sam Young was in command. Capt. I. W. Allen was there too. Nearly every member of the company was a Pocahontas man. Already apprehensive of the danger of being in the heart of a Confederate county, the death of Neff must have impressed them with the dangers of their position. The polls were opened under the oaks standing in front of the William Sharp house, near the big spring. The soldiers all voted irrespective of age and a number of citizens of the vicinity, and the vote was solid for Abraham Lincoln for president.

Aaron Moore was chosen as the messenger to take the vote into the northwestern part of the State, where the existence of the government of West Virginia was recognized, and the company of soldiers prepared to act as his guard. William Hannah was one of the commissioners of election but he had the uniform of a soldier. It was decided not to attempt to return by the pike to Beverly, the road now called Seneca Trail. The return was to be made by crossing the river at Martins Bottom, by Huntersville, and the Hill country, by Dunmore and Greenbank to the Staunton and Parkersburg pike at Travelers Repose and across Cheat Mountain. The company marched four miles south to Marlinton and when they came in sight of the bridge they saw a Confederate soldier at the end of the bridge on horseback. This soldier saw the Union soldiers at the same time and whirled his horse and galloped back through the bridge. This was construed to mean that he was a picket and that he had gone to notify southern cavalry of the advance of

3 continued  
was not a case that was discussed freely in the olden days. It was only when the story of this battle was about to be lost to history that I gathered some of the salient facts in connection with it, and fortunately I was able to talk to soldiers who had been in it.

As a battle it does not rank high in the national issue to be decided other than it had a direct bearing on the election of Lincoln the second time. If he had been defeated, it would have been a long farewell to the greatness of America. But it was not in the plan of Providence for him to fail.

As a part of the travail of West Virginia in her birth throes such contests as these, occurring in the border counties, are of the greatest importance.

I have never been able to understand the first fire, Bernard Sharp, of the Union army, a son of William Sharp, of Elk, and a brother of Silas, Harmon, and Hugh Sharp, fell mortally wounded. He was shot through both hips. Godfrey Gelger says that he was carrying an army gun called a musketoon, which took a paper cartridge. That he went into the fight with three charges and that he would have been out of the battle but for the fact that he got a supply of cartridges from the battlefield after the first volley, the Union ammunition just gutting his gun. Godfrey Gelger says that his was a long range gun, and that he saw Captain Young in the passage way between the two parts of the Duncan house and that he shot at him. That Captain Young told him afterwards that the ball cut away his clothes across his chest. The bullet was recovered after the war from the log where it had lodged.

The two little armies having taken shelter continued to fire at each other for something like an hour and a half, and neither side making a charge, the Union soldiers gradually withdrew and made their way by little squads to the original rendezvous at Beverly taking with them the result of the election.

When it became apparent that the Union army had retired from the place, the Confederates went on down the lane, and came on Bernard Sharp, and carried him to Henry Duncan's house. It was apparent that he was near death, but they sent for a doctor and did what they could for him, but he expired in a few hours.

The Union soldiers wounded were

continued back to Col 3 page 1  
T. S. McNeel F. F. McLaughlin

## McNEEL & McLAUGHLIN INSURANCE

Fire, Life, Health, Accident, Automobile, Live Stock and Bonds.

### REAL ESTATE AGENTS

Town and Country Property, on y licensed agents in the County.

Money to loan on farms

Your business solicited

continued  
It was not a case that was discussed freely in the olden days. It was only when the story of this battle was about to be lost to history that I gathered some of the salient facts in connection with it, and fortunately I was able to talk to soldiers who had been in it.

As a battle it does not rank high in the national issue to be decided other than it had a direct bearing on the election of Lincoln the second time. If he had been defeated, it would have been a long farewell to the greatness of America. But it was not in the plan of Providence for him to fail.

As a part of the travail of West Virginia in her birth throes such contests as these, occurring in the border counties, are of the greatest importance.

I have never been able to under-

58  
I am glad to be able to receive your peace was declared.

I am glad to be able to receive your peace was declared.

continued to  
page 3

### BABY C

Tancred S. C. June 15th and 22nd per 100 prepaid, 10 livery. A limit Rocks and S. C. A. per 100. Last latches

OAK CREST FOU Millpoint, W. Va.

### YELK

Harvesting if still the order of the day here. Some are through while others are still making hay.

The Italians have left this section of railroad and gone to Cheat River.

Page Hannah, of Staunton, is visiting his father, S. D. Hannah.

Miss Ada Sharp will go to Buckhannon to attend the Wesleyan College this winter.

Forrest Gibson and Misses Allie and Mary Gibson attended the camp meeting at Denmar Saturday and Sunday.

Mrs. S. A. Jackson, who has been on the sick list for sometime, is improving.

James Hannah and daughter, Miss Eula are visiting at J. E. and S. D. Hannah's.

There was preaching here Sunday by Rev. Weiford.

Henry Shearer and wife were visiting at Robert Gibson's Sunday.

Little Jimmie Hannah, whose hand was hurt in a hay fork last week, is improving very slowly.

Mrs. Kennie Dilley is improving slowly.

Mrs. Caroline Hoover and son and daughter were guests at Wm. Varner's, Sunday.

Henry Shaver and wife of M. are at G. L. Hannah's.

We understand the schools on Elk will begin the 16th of this month.

Odes Gibson and family at Elk now.

On Sunday night and Monday morning a terrible storm visited the Panhandle section of this state. At least thirty people lost their lives. The property loss is very heavy.

Sept 8, 1912

continued back to  
Column #2 on last page



Slaty Fork - day

59

Page 3

# Times.

wards of West  
shined and re-  
the volunteer  
a state guard  
inia and pres-  
e state and to  
ary movement  
ie state, was  
test peril and

the troubles in  
ition, was the  
powerful Grand  
c organization  
And I can see  
n New Hamp-  
uld never hear  
and might not  
much consider-  
o faces death  
try. But the  
uard carried  
ng the four-  
ective service,  
the discharge

The state guards  
d in a great  
of West Virginia  
alley of Virginia  
ue Ridge. In  
e guards were  
charge of the dan-  
Virginia, and in  
May, the force of the  
Army of Virginia, as the regu-  
lars stationed in the mountain state  
were called, were on the move to re-  
port to Gen. Hunter at Staunton in  
a movement against Lynchburg, Vir-  
ginia, and from that to the end of  
the war at Appomatox, the Army of  
West Virginia, fought on the other  
side of the mountain, with the ex-  
ception of a detour on a retreat from  
Salem to Martinsburg by way of  
Lewisburg and Charleston, from  
June 29, 1864, to July 18, 1864. The  
policy of West Virginia for the last  
year of the war was given over to the  
state guards, and I feel that they  
have not been given due credit for  
their courage and fidelity and effi-  
ciency.



## CHARM OF A COUNTRY STORE

If you are passing through Slaty Fork in Pocahontas County, you might want to stop at the Esso Station and gas up for an excuse to have a gander at the store. It is owned by Luther David Sharp and he is trying to retain the quaint charm of an old-time grocery store. As long as he possibly can he wants it to look about the way it did when his father with the same first and second name started the store in 1925. The elderly Mr. Sharp died a couple of years ago at the age of 91. The present owner lives in Cincinnati where he is in the retail jewelry business and leaves the Slaty Fork managing to Eunice Gibson. She'll be happy to show you the store and the few mounted specimens of wild life that are there.

The senior Sharp left three other boys and a girl. They are Ivan of Nitro, Si of Slaty Fork, Paul of Port Neches, Texas, and Vi Markland of Richmond, Virginia.

"Hillbilly", Richwood, W. Va. Sept 25 1965

## CHURCH NOTES

LINTON PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH  
Harvey H. Orr, Pastor.  
School 9:45  
p m Junior Christian Endeavor  
m. Senior Christian Endeavor  
Annual Childrens' Day service;  
Press by Rev. Dwight Winn, of

## DIED

A telegram was received day, announcing the death of dore Moore at his home in City, Kansas, on June 10, age was about 80 years. ed was a brother of N Auldridge, of Indian Dr the late Aaron Moore, of His parents were the late

William Sharp, the Cornman

I The Children of William Sharp (1740-1833) and  
His Wife Mary Meeks

THEIR SONS

(married)

THEIR DAUGHTERS

131

James - - Married Ann Waddell, 4-28-1800

John - - " Sally McCollam 8-27-1804

\* Andrew - - " Nancy Drinnan 1-18-1806

William Jr. " Elizabeth Waddell 9-29- 1798

\* No record of Andrew except  
his marriage bond and mention  
in his fathers will.

Nancy- Married Levi MOORE 1-21-97  
Mary " Arthur Grimes 1-21-97  
Rachel " Jonathen Griffin 8-12-1806  
Peggy " Francis Wilson 5-14-1811  
Rebecca " Alexander Waddell 12-25-  
1816

Jane " McCollam  
Margaret " Kelley

II The Children of William Sharp Jr. (1772-1860) and his  
Wife Elizabeth Waddell

Their Sons

James Sharp - Married Althea Martin

Alexander Sharp " Mary Dilley

Jacob Warwick Sharp " Elizabeth McNeel

\* William Sharp 3rd. " Rachel Dilley

\* John Sharp " Sally Johnson

Their Daughters

Mary married David Gibson  
Elizabeth " Hugh McGlaughlin  
Martha " Andrew Dilley  
Ann married Alexander Stalnaker  
Ellen " Warwick "  
Jane " James Hanson  
Rebecca " Wm. D. Moore  
Nancy " Jacob Cassell

\* Dave Sharp volunteered to write  
Family History of William 3rd

\* Charles H. Sharp volunteered to  
write Family History of John Sharp

by — "Ward Sharp"

WILLIAM SHARP SR.

1740-1833

IN MEMORY OF WILLIAM SHARP SR. LEST WE FORGET.

The footprints of the name of Sharp have been indelibly imprinted on this land before the Revolution and most certainly before there was a Pocahontas County. This is a small attempt to trace some of these footprints that have traversed these lands for a period of over two hundred years. They have their beginnings in one pioneer by the name of William Sharp Sr. The underlined names show the line of descent from the pioneer to the writer. Each spouse is shown in parenthesis.

<sup>1740-1833</sup>  
William Sharp Sr. was the pioneer settler of the Huntersville vicinity and was the first to open up a permanent residence. It was located a few rods from the forks of the Dunmore and Huntersville road. Mr. Sharp located here about 1773. He saw service as a scout, spy and soldier against the Indians and the British. His affidavit made in 1832 indicates four short tours of service totaling more than two years and six months. These include an expedition against the Indians on the Muskingham River in the fall of 1764 to March 1765; service as an Indian spy during the summer of 1773 and summer of 1774; served as a scout and messenger from the summer of 1774 to December 1774; drafted early January 1781 and was in a skirmish against the British at Portsmouth, Va. where he was discharged in April 1781.

The nature of his services as an Indian spy was to guard Warwicks Fort situated on the headwaters of the Greenbrier River, to traverse the surrounding mountains and to watch the gaps and passes for Indians coming towards the settlements. Later he continued to guard the settlement forming on the Greenbrier River, reconnoitering the country between the headwaters of the Greenbrier, Tygarts Valley and Elk Rivers.

He came from Augusta County where he lived at a place then called Peverley Manor near Staunton. He was one of three children of John and Margery Sharp who were orphaned in 1750. The land records have several transactions relating to his



133

holdings. In 1756 he had 115 acres patented to him on both sides of the Middle River of the Shenandoah. In 1769 there was a land grant of 355 acres on the Greenbrier River, in 1787 another 320 acres on the Waters of the Greenbrier, in 1787 another 270 acres on Ewings Creek, in 1791 another 320 acres on Brown's Creek. Some of this land was used to settle his large family on. His will dated in 1826 shows ten children. (This shows three more children than are recorded in Price's History.)

His wife was Mary Meek(s) daughter of John Meek. Their children were: NANCY (Levi Moore Jr.), MARGARET(John Kelly), JOHN(Sarah McCollam), <sup>1772-1860</sup> WILLIAM(Elizabeth Waddell), RACHEL(Jonathan Griffin), MARY(Arthur Grimes), JAMES(Ann Waddell), ANDREW (Nancy Drinnen), REBECCA(Alexander Waddell Jr.), JANE(Mr. McCollam).

John Sharp who married Sarah McCollam owned tracts of land on the west side of Allegheny of 255 acres and 82 acres, also 238 acres on the head of Lewis Lick Run. The family of four girls are as follows: ELLEN(Amaziah Irvine), MARY(Josiah Friel), REBECCA(John Duffield), NANCY(William H. Irvine). This line of Sharps ends here in the county but a descendant of Mary, Ann Dillon of Columbus, Ohio is writing the Grimes family history of Pocahontas.

James Sharp was a member of the court under the old arrangement, was high sheriff and was held in high esteem for his patriotism and strict scrupulous integrity. One story about him needs to be kept alive. He was an avid hunter, not only for sport but as a matter of business. While living at his first home on Cummings Creek, he had a very sensational adventure on Buckley Mountain. One evening while returning home he was passing along when a panther suddenly mounted a log a few yards in front of him. He shot the animal, but when the smoke cleared away another stood in the same place on the log. This performance was repeated nine times when he panicked and ran home. During the night the remainder of the pack followed his trail home and killed a yearling calf. Properly reinforced, he went back to the spot where he had fired nine times and there found nine dead panthers.

-3-

his

134

B.

William and Elizabeth had the following family: JAMES (ALTHEA MARTIN), ELIZABETH (Hugh McLaughlin), JANE (James Hanson), WILLIAM (Rachel Dilley), MARY (David Gibson), REBECCA (William D. Moore), ANNA (Alexander Stalnecker), ELLEN (Warwick Stalnecker), MARTHA (Andrew Dilley), ALEXANDER (Mary Dilley), JACOB WARWICK (Elizabeth McNeil), JOHN (Sarah Johnson).

~~1762-1800~~ <sup>1762-1800</sup> ~~may be~~ William Sharp Jr. There is the romantic tradition that William Jr. met Elizabeth Waddell at the home of Thomas Drinnen at Edray. Thomas had organized a congregation and one of the worshippers was William Jr. who came dressed in a coon-skin cap. When the young lady returned home she made some funny remarks about the homely young man she had seen at the meeting and his furry cap. Her mother said the young chap would probably be calling around the first thing she knew. Sure enough he did come and on a busy wash day. He found the young lady resting up, performing on the spinning wheel in short petticoat, chemise and barefooted. It was love at first sight and they became engaged that very day.

This couple at once settled in the woods near Verdant Valley <sup>(near Edray)</sup> and opened up a fine estate out of a forest noted for the tremendous size of its walnut, red oak, and sugar maple trees and reared a worthy family. He is listed as one of the most substantial and prosperous citizens of the county in its formative period. This Verdant Valley, which few people know of today, was located in the area of the Fairview church and school house. The homestead of William Jr. was very visible during the mid 1900's as the farm of Jacob Sharp, the brother of Dr. Ward Sharp of Russell, Pennsylvania. *A son was William III, 1806-1882*

*near Edray*  
John Sharp who married Sarah Johnson and lived at Fairview first, then bought on Jerico Road near Marlinton had the following family: HENRY (Elizabeth Moore), HUGH (Mary Jane Waugh), WILLIAM EWING (Laury Ann Malcomb), MARY (William Frank Dilley), MARTHA JANE (James Wilfong), NANCY ANN (Noah Erving Wilfong), JAMES ALEXANDER (Eleanor Wilfong), DAVID WARWICK (Amanda Beverage), SUSAN (Amziah Irvine).

William Ewing Sharp married Laury Ann Malcomb and lived at Fairview near

135

Marlinton. Their family consisted of: MARGARET MATILDA(Charles H. Dilley), PAUL WARWICK(Mary Catherine Sharp), LUTHER(Died at age 2), ROSA ARIZONA(David Early Webster), MARION MCCOY(Della Jackson), DENCY EDWARD(Gosha Underwood).

Paul Warwick Sharp married his first cousin, Mary Catherine Sharp. To them were born eleven children, including a set of twins: CHARLES JACK(Ora Belle Thompson), LANTY JAMES(Mary Vanreenen), MARLIE MATILDA(Cecil Curry), NELLIE ANN(Theodore Vanreenen), HAZEL ELIZABETH(1. Karl Elcessor, 2. \_\_\_\_\_ Russell), LAYTON EWING(Juanita Remona Tackett), PAULINE CATHERINE(1. Hubert May, 2. \_\_\_\_\_), OSCAR WARWICK(Margaret Noonan), AUSTIN MCCOY(Fula Mae Underwood), SYLVIA BELL(1. Jack Herman, 2. Robert Schultz, 3. Granville Moore), NINA JUNE(Charles Waybright).

He made his living as a carpenter and as a teamster with lumber companies in the surrounding areas. In later years he settled down to a life of farming on the Jerico Road at Marlinton. As a pastime, he played the fiddle (violin). A number of his children learned to play string music, including the banjo, guitar and the fiddle.

His apple orchards were some of the best. Sunday at his house would find many relatives and friends for dinner, which was usually followed with horse shoe pitching, games, etc.

In his later years he used to sit by the hour with friends spinning yarns of bygone years in hunting, fishing and working in the woods.

Charles Jack Sharp married Ora Belle Thompson and they became the parents of fourteen children: JACK ARNOLD(Margaret Sharp), EARL MILBURN(Mildred Kirkpatrick), LEW WARWICK(Muriel Ann Bates), DEMPSEY THOMPSON(Jeanie Walton), CHARLES HERBERT(Nona Harris), CATHERINE ELIZABETH(Andrew Robert Baechtel), CRAIG ARTHUR(Betty Shinaberry), DONALD JAMES(Mildred Underwood), TOMMY DAVID(Garnett McCoy), PATRICIA WENONA(Joseph Lamoureux), BRENDA CAROL(Marvin Doss), LOUISE KAY(Joseph Roy), LESLIE DOUGLAS(Martha Jean Horner), GLINDA CHARLOTTE(Kenneth Slagle).



136

Charles Jack Sharp spent a considerable amount of time during his younger years around logging and lumber operations, since his father was a carpenter and teamster. While attending high school, he worked as a teamster in the summer and attended school in the winter. School at that time was held six months out of the year. He attended West Virginia State Teachers College at Parkersburgh, then taught for nineteen years in the rural schools of Pocahontas County. He was held in high esteem as one who could control students as well as parents in rather rough communities. Places of residences include: the old Jackson place on the Jerico Road, Woodrow, Fairview and the present home at Brownsburg.

He accepted a position with the Farm Bureau during the depression of the 1930's. In 1943 he accepted the position of manager of the Southern States Cooperative Store. After twenty years he took an early retirement due to ill health.

He was also a lover of the outdoors and of his fellow man. There are few people who ever knew him that have been on unfriendly terms. He was an ardent hunter and fisherman. He was a crack shot, winning many prizes in shooting matches. He is one of the best wild turkey and deer hunters that ever walked into the woods. His love for trout fishing will still go on if there is such a thing in the hereafter.

This information was compiled and submitted by Charles Herbert Sharp of Brigham City, Utah with the assistance of Dr. Ward Sharp of Russell, Pennsylvania; Dave Sharp of Cincinnati, Ohio; and Ann Dillon of Columbus, Ohio.)

The LUTHER DAVID SHARP Family

of Slatyfork

(Spouses in Parenthesis), "Children in quotes"

page 1

137

- LUTHER DAVID "LD" SHARP, 1872-1963 (Laura Jane Morgan 1874-1932, daughter of Rev. Samuel Morgan of Edray). (His second marriage was to Mabel Mansford.) 5-20-1134
- His father was SILAS 1842-1899 (Sarah Hannah 1844-1908, daughter of David Hannah), "Melinda, Ella, Luther"--"LD".
- Silas' father: WILLIAM 1815-1888 (Rachael Dilley 1806-1882), "Silas, Hugh 1846-1923, Harman, Luther 16, Bernard, Henry, and Mary Ella 6". "Bernard and Henry died as Civil War soldiers, perhaps on different sides. Family tradition says Henry was shot at Bob Gibson's place by his own (confederate?) men as a spy for the North. Luther, 16, a civilian, was shot by Confederate Jake Simmons. Silas, also a civilian, was captured the same day and marched to a Salisbury, N. C. prison. After 23 months and 24 days he and the other remaining five alive men were exchanged."
- Silas' grandfather: WILLIAM 1772-1860, (Elisabeth Waddell), "William, James, etc."
- Silas' great grandfather: WILLIAM 1740-1833 the pioneer, (Mary Meeks), "Nancy, Margaret, Rachael, Mary, John, and William." He built the first home in Huntersville, was an Indian scout 1773, fought the British in 1781, fought the Indians in Ohio 1761, and rescued their prisoners in Ohio 1764, and a messenger to Gov. Dunmore at Fort Pitt.

*David Sharp*

"LD's" children were Ada 1894-1956, Baltimore (John Johnson, Will Curtain), "Donald, Helen, Billie, Clara, Stanley"; Violet 1897- (Rufus Markland, Richmond, Vice-President assistant, O & O.), "Rufus"; Ivan 1900-1975, Nitro, attended Wesleyan, a plant foreman, (Genevieve Orndorff, Arbovale), "Ralph, Ramona, Parkersburg, married Tom Shipley, Evan 1940-1975"; Creola 1904-1923; Si of Slatyfork, 1907- , who likes the out-of-doors and is an accomplished painter of wildlife; Paul 1910- , retired personnel director of U.S. Rubber Co. (Vonda Lowe, Katherine Milhollin) Port Neches, Texas, "Thayer 1933, Barbara 1935 married Glenn Smith"; Luther David "Dave" Sharp, Jr. 1916- , Cincinnati, Sylvia E Friel daughter of Dee and Mary Friel, Marlinton), "Linda Dee 1961, married Renny Eduardo". Dave, a Wesleyan graduate, 1939, operated the Slatyfork store, was watchmaker, and as a Certified Gemologist, American Gem Society, operated a jewelry store in Cincinnati.

" had a most unique lifetime experience--seeing the development of modern conveniences that we take for granted. He saw his first train at age 12, experienced the exciting development of automobiles, airplanes, radios, telephones, TV, electric refrigerators, medical-surgical advancements, packaged food, electric lights, and the atomic bomb. started merchandising, buying fur and farming at age 12 and became a respected businessman in Pocahontas, running a general store, farming, dealing in wool, ginseng, raising the famous white lynn honey. He was a W. Va. Apiary Inspector, the first master of Slatyfork, 1901, owned a water-powered ~~XXXXXXXX~~ gristmill, had the first phone in Pocahontas as the line entered Pocahontas from Randolph on the way to Norton 1898-1899. He owned one of the first three cars in the county, a 1914 Studebaker. was the first to import and turn loose Chinese pheasants at Slatyfork. He was a member of the Farmers and Merchant's Bank as well as the Pocahontas County Fair. shed his last deer at 89. He was asked by the American Museum of Natural History in New York to secure a Pocahontas ~~XXXXXXXX~~ wild turkey nest at hatching time. done May 1906 and the turkeys and nest are still on display. He dearly loved and directed the Slatyfork Methodist choir that was invited to many song festivals in W. Va. and Virginia. He certainly was a credit to Pocahontas County ! ed by Dave Sharp 4171 Paxton Woods Drive, Cincinnati, Ohio 45209

Dave Sharp

sent to be  
printed in the  
Pocahontas History  
book



SARAH HANNAH 1847-1908 Married Silas Sharp  
Compiled by Dave Sharp 12-15-80

The below lineage is taken from the "Pocahontas County History Book" by William Pirce (1830-1921) --plus family stor~~ies~~ included.

1. David Hannah (Sr.) from Ireland, married a Gibson from Augusta County.  
Wife: Elizabeth ( ? ) Practiced medicine---?
2. Joseph Hannah married Elizabeth Burnside and settled in "Old Field Fork of Elk, near "Mill Run" (Mill Run, I believe is near Marvin Hannah's place--?)
3. David Hannah married Hester Sicafoose from Crabbottom. (Virginia?) They became very religious afther their two children died-- Joe and Otha of diptheria. Especially after Otha died, recovered after a vision of heaven, telling who he saw there, etc. (Story described elsewhere from a tape recording by L. D. Sharp, and of Allie Gibson

Their children were:

1. Otha (Not in this order)
  2. Joe
  3. Henry
  4. Rev. George Hannah.
  5. Mary, the baby mentioned in Otha's story of a vision, and who married ~~MA~~ Sam Gibson. They had one child named Stella who married a ~~WADE~~ Fisher, father of Rocky Fisher. Mary died and Sam remarried to (Emma -? ) *the daughter of Samuel* Born to second marriage was Richard, Henry, Ruth and Archie.
  6. Melinda married John Rose in Webster County. (I believe they lived down Elk River, as Dad when buying furs when 12 years old said he stayed at his annt's house.) They had a son name Bob Rose. (He visited our home at the old house when I was small) *a daughter, Stella, married Herbert Bonner.*
4. Sarah Hannah (1847-1908) She married Silas Sharp, who was captured as a civilian by the Confederates who were operating in the Slatyfork--Linwood area one year. They considered him a northerner and he spent 23 months and 24 days in prisons in Richmond and Salisbury, N. C. and was then exchanged just before the war endedd
- Their children were: Melinda who married Ellis Hannah
- (1) Melinda: married Ellis Hannah. their children were Eva (Beale), Vee Hannah, ( *Jena* ) Baxter, Russel Hannah.
  - (2) Ella: married Bob Gibson. She, we are told was named Mary Ella after Sarah's sister Mary. ~~KYKA~~ Hannah, or Mary Sharp, sister of Silas. → She died of diptheria at age of about 6 --?
5. -- (3) Luther David Sharp, Sr. who married *1-16-1893* Laura Jane Morgan, daughter of Rev. Samuel Morgan. They were married in the Edray Methodist Church. (Mother, (Laura), lived in the Edray parsonage. There children were:
- 6..... Ada (Johnson, Curtain); Violet Markladd, Ivan, Creolat, Silas, Paul, and Luther D. Sharp, Jr. (Dave)

Page 2  
(David Hannah)

Years later, the baby Mary, who married Sam Gibson, herself had a daughter, Stella. Stella, perhaps 10, when Mary got ready for the two of them to go visit her sister, Sarah. Mary went in a room to get her wraps and ~~a~~ in a vision there stood two young men she didn't know. One said "don't be frightened, we're Otha and Joe. We've come to help bear your burdens. It ~~was~~ won't be long till you'll die too. Mary cried all the way from Sam Gibson's home to Sarah's. She dried her tears before going in. Stella told Sarah that her mother cried all the way. It was then that Mary asked Sarah to raise Stella if she died. Mary died shortly and Stella lived with Sarah. A few years ago, Dr. Elizabeth Kubler-Ross, a noted psychiatrist, who has worked with many clinical-death cases, requested a transcript of Mr. Sharp's recordings of the incident.

References: Luther Sharp, Allie Gibson.

Written by Paul Sharp

DAVID HANNAH

and Otha's Vision.

(Spouses in parenthesis) David's children underlined.

140

Page 1

ID, buried in Hannah cemetery on Elk, no marker. (Nester Zicafoose).  
inda (John Rose) a son Robert, a daughter Stella married Herbert Bonner. Stella  
1980 at 90 in Elkins. Sarah 1844-1908 (Silas Sharp), mother of L. D. Sharp;  
y (Margaret McClure) he and son Ernest moved to Artesia, N. M.; Otha and Joe died

Page 2  
(David Mannah)

Years later, the baby Mary, who married Sam Gibson, herself had a daughter, Stella. Stella, perhaps 10, when Mary got ready for the two of them to go visit her sister, Sarah. Mary went in a room to get her wraps and in a vision there stood two young men she didn't know. One said "don't be frightened, we're Otha and Joe. We've come to help bear your burdens. It ~~was~~ won't be long till you'll die too. Mary cried all the way from Sam Gibson's home to Sarah's. She dried her tears before going in. Stella told Sarah that her mother cried all the way. It was then that Mary asked Sarah to raise Stella if she died. Mary died shortly and Stella lived with Sarah. A few years ago, Dr. Elizabeth Kubler-Ross, a noted psychiatrist, who has worked with many clinical-death cases, requested a transcript of Mr. Sharp's recordings of the incident.

References: Luther Sharp, Allie Gibson.

Submitted by Paul Sharp

DAVID MANNAH  
and Otha's Vision.

(Spouses in parenthesis) David's children underlined.

DAVID, buried in Mannah cemetery on Elk, no marker. (Nester Zicafoose).

Melinda (John Rose) a son Robert, a daughter Stella married Herbert Bonner. Stella died 1980 at 90 in Elkins. Sarah 1844-1908 (Silas Sharp), mother of L. D. Sharp; Henry (Margaret McClure) he and son Ernest moved to Artesia, N. M.; Otha and Joe died at about 1900.

140



142

STREET ADDRESS  
CITY  
STATE

NO. 1 ON THIS CHART IS  
THE SAME PERSON AS NO. \_\_\_\_\_  
ON CHART NO. \_\_\_\_\_

*Sarah Hannah  
mother of  
L.H. Sharp*

1 Sarah Hannah

BORN 12-15-1844  
WHERE  
WHEN MARRIED  
DIED 12-21-1908  
WHERE Slaty Fork

NAME OF HUSBAND OR WIFE

Silas Sharp  
3-2-1842-10-24-1899

2 David Hannah

BORN  
WHERE  
WHEN MARRIED 21 Nov. 1843  
DIED  
WHERE

4 Joseph Hannah

BORN  
WHERE  
WHEN MARRIED  
DIED  
WHERE

5 Elizabeth Burnside

BORN  
WHERE  
DIED  
WHERE

6 Sampson Zickhouse

BORN  
WHERE  
WHEN MARRIED 1817  
DIED  
WHERE

7 Sarah Simmens

BORN  
WHERE  
DIED  
WHERE

3 ~~Esther~~  
Hester Zickhouse  
BORN from excommunication  
WHERE  
DIED  
WHERE

142

GIVE HERE NAME OF RECORD OR  
BOOK WHERE THIS INFORMATION  
WAS OBTAINED. REFER TO NAMES  
BY NUMBER.

*Visiting*

*\* Esther is given as marrying  
Hannah Martin's History  
of Highland County, p. 357*

## Slatyfork, W. Va. Schools

The fifth school was a four-room brick school known as the "Seneca Trail Consolidated School" It had a gymnasium, a kitchen, furnace and running water !

Ira Brill of the school board promoted the building of this new school which opened in the fall of 1930. That fall we had a powerful football team of well-grown boys which included the Vandevenders, Beales, Hannahs, Wooddells, Gibsons, and Sharp. But, the team didn't have any uniforms. Hillsboro had been a winning team for years. Marlinton was anxious for some one to beat Hillsboro and sent their uniforms over to the Slatyfork school on the Reynolds Bus Line. The word ~~XXXX~~ got to us that Hillsboro heard about our extra large team. They called by phone canceling our only game scheduled for the year !

After many years it closed, about the 1950's, and the students were then bused to the Marlinton school.

The first principal of the school was Robert Eades. Other teachers were Paul Sharp (also a principal), Lucille Bright, Louise McNeel the present W. Va. Poet Laureate, Florence Howard, Becky Slavens, Ruth Cunningham, Mr. La Rue, Orda Hill, Hugh Moore, Mable McNeel, Mr. Neil Conrad, Wanda Lee Smith, Deacon Shinnaberry, and Josephine Wooddell.

SAM HANNAH

Footnote: For a period, about 1923, L. D. Sharp and Page Hannah were the Trustees.

It was their duty to hire the teachers.

## Slaty Fork School No. 23

EDRAY DISTRICT

Pocahontas Co., West Virginia

April 29, 1927

Submitted by

*Dave Sharp*

Dave Sharp, Cincinnati



VIOLET LITTLEFIELD,

RUTH CUNNINGHAM,

Teachers

## Pupils

## UPPER GRADES

Beatrice Shelton	Eva Hannah
Leola Simmons	Cora Hannah
Dorothy Hannah	Porter Hambrick
John Shelton	Kathleen Carter
Frank Carter	Steward McNeely
Arlie Hannah	Donald Johnson
Luther Sharp, Jr.	Verdin McNeely
Sarah Shelton	Mary Francis Cromer
Earl Carter	Ruth Simmons
	Ruby Mitchell

## PRIMARY ROOM

Lexie McNeely	Wanietta Bonner
Hubert Bonner	Richard Carter
Joe Carter	Elbert Cromer
Emma Cromer	Lyle Painter
Louise Painter	Arietta Higgins
John Victor, Jr.	Lughvan Victor
William Victor	Norman Hannah
Julian Shelton	Pearl Simmons
	Helen Johnson

Slatyfork Schools --Continued Genevieve Sharp

This is the way I remember the teachers at the Slatyfork School (now the church)

1924-1925 Genevieve Sharp  
 1925-1926 Pauline Guyer  
 1926-1927 Violet Littlefield and Ruth Cunningham  
 1927-1928 Pauline Guyer and Gay Hannah  
 1928-1929 Stella Conrad Finch ~~MM~~ (my sister) and Gaye Hannah--Kerr  
 1929 and 1930 Charlsie (Charlise) Beverage & Gaye Hannah.  
 1930-1931 I believe the history book we just received gives Seneca Trail School the year 1930-1931.

I am not real sure when the two rooms came into existence (partition), But I believe Pauline worked on that the first year she was there and it came to pass that first year she taught or the following year.

I looked it up in the history book and they have it dated 1931-1932 when Seneca Trail started. So I am not sure who taught in 1930-1931 Maybe the Seneca Trail School came that year--1930-1931.

Dave: Doc Hannah taught one year at Slatyfork. It may have been 1923-1924.

Dave: An end of school year, April 29, 1927, Violet Littlefield and Ruth Cunningham gave the students a small booklet for the Slatyfork School #23 Edray District and listed the students. So the above years listed must be correct.

Upper Grades

Beatrice Shelton Eva Hannah  
 Leola Simmons Cora Hannah  
 Dorothy Hannah Porter Hambrick  
 John Shelton Kathleen Carter  
 Frank Carter Steward McNeely  
 Arlie Hannah Donald Johnson  
 Luther Sharp Jr. Verdin McNeely  
 Sarah Shelton Mary Frances Cromer  
 Earl Carter Ruth Simmons  
 Ruby Mitchell

(Teacher <sup>Violet</sup> Littlefield)

Primary Room

Lexie McNeely Wanietta Bonner  
 Hubert Bonner Richard Carter  
 Joe Carter Elbert Cromer  
 Emma Cromer Lyle Painter  
 Louise Pinter Arietta Higgins  
 John Victor, Jr. Lughvan Victor  
 William Victor Norman Hannah  
 Julian Shelton Pearl Simmons  
 Helen Johnson

(Teacher <sup>Ruth</sup> Cunningham)

Dorothy (Hannah) Fitzwater said these teachers taught at the (church) school house: Ruth Moore (her first teacher, also Dave's), Charlsie Beverage Stella Fench, Genevieve Sharp, Gaye Hannah, Lila Orndorf Ruth Cunningham, (not necessarily in that order) And Arlene Judy taught at the new brick school--probably it's first year of use?

Frank Hannah said the following taught school at the school that burned: George Bright (Frank's first teacher), Dave Baughman, Emma Howard, Lesslie Judy, Sadie Hannah, Mary Hannah, Eva (Hannah) Beale, Allie Gibson, Jessie Hannah.

Naomi Pauline Guyer, teacher 1927-28 May 1, 1928 "Year Book". Pupils: 4th grade: Hubert Bonner, Dick Carter, Mary Sage, "Waneita" Bonner, Mary Frances Cromer, Ray Sage. 5th: Arlie Hannah, Verdin McNeely, Luther Sharp, Jr., Don Johnson, Mattie Sage, Ruth Simmons, Catherine Wilfong; 6th: Porter Hambrick, Steward McNeely, Chas. Smith; 7th: Kathleen Carter, Dorothy Hannah, Cora Hannah, Leola Simmons; 8th: Reta Curr (~~Kerr~~) misspelled, Eva Hannah, Mazie Sage. (Dave apparently age 11 in May, and was 12 on June 8th, 1928 (Apparently a two-room school. Helen Johnson not mentioned so she must have been in about 3rd grade--? (Edray Sub-district No. 23. Upper Grade Room. Slatyfork))



## THE SLATYFORK METHODIST CHURCH

147

The first services apparently were held in school ~~houses~~ houses in the 1850s and 1870s.

In the 1900s services were in the now-gone school house beside the Slatyfork creek, and near the present church. The charter members of the church of the recent

75 to 100 years were L. D. Sharp, Sam Gibson, Sam Hannah, etc.

Since about 1920 the present church ~~has~~ held services in the last one-room school house until 1930 when the same school house was turned over to the church, and at which time the school moved into the new brick building.

The members remodeled the church, changing the entrance to the now front, putting a steeple on it and dug a basement for a furnace. Charlie Beale, Ivan Sharp, Oscar Kerr, Eugene Hannah, Frank Hannah and others worked weeks digging the basement.

Harvey Bright, a carpenter-cabinetmaker (also a watchmaker) was engaged in making all the benches etc. for the church.

L. D. Sharp ~~3~~ was superintendent of the Sunday School for many of the years he was a member. Others who were also superintendents were Eugene Hannah, Ivan Sharp, Frank Hannah, etc.

Some of the ministers were Rev. Sam Morgan (1889-1894) (father of L. D. Sharp's wife, Laura.), Rev. Hill, Rev. Powers, Rev. Combs, Rev. Long, Rev. T. H. Taylor, Rev. Clarence Peirson, Rev. Skaggs, Rev. Crawford, Rev. Mitchim, Rev. Gum and Rev. Ezra Bennet.

In the 1930s and 1940s there were 60 to ~~8~~ 70 attending Sunday services. With most of the lumber related jobs gone and many young people moving to the cities, the membership is now small.

Submitted by

Paul L. Sharp  
Paul L. Sharp

723 Avenue D

Port Neches, Texas, 77651

Paul L. Sharp  
History Book

SHARP 3

## The Marlinton and Elk Mutual Telephone Co.

Since 1899 Pocahontas county has had telephone service. The first line came from Beverly in Randolph county, entering Pocahontas county at Mace. A Dr. Bosworth built the line from Beverly to Marlinton, which was finished in August 1899. Later that same year the line was extended up and down the county. About 1910 the Marlinton and Elk Mutual Telephone Co was established. Each stockholder bought a wall phone and paid about \$5 a year or the equivalent in labor. Some non-stockholders paid rent to use their phones. Chestnut poles were set and a single wire was strung between the poles. Charles McGuire, Sam Gibson, Otis Gibson and Jake Hoover were some of the repairmen or linemen. A magnetic generator was cranked to cause all the bells in all the phones on the line to ring. When the receiver was lifted off the phone hook two dry cell batteries began providing the power to carry the audio over the wire. There was a line from Marlinton which terminated at L. D. Sharp's store with 20 phones in between on the line. If you wanted to talk to some one in Marlinton, or a long distance call, you would crank the phone a "short" and a "long" and "central" would answer and connect you with your party. Many times "central" (the operator) would have to repeat every word both ways for a long distance conversation. A "short" was about one turn of the crank. A "long" was about 3 turns of the crank. Central ignored all other rings which were direct calls to neighbors on the immediate line. Each phone had a different arrangement (code) of "longs" and "shorts". If some one wanted to call, for instance, L. D. Sharp, he would crank two "shorts" and two "longs". Others on the line were supposed to not pick up their receivers when the phone rang for some one else. But usually there was one or more listening to the conversation. That is how they heard the "news". There were many 4-way, or more, conversations. Mr. Sharp said a man came in the store in 1899 and heard him talking on the phone to George P. Moore at Edray and asked him if the wire was hollow to carry the voice! Apparently the phone was an exciting thing and it was used for amusement sometimes. Mr. Sharp said he and a preacher at Edray sang a song together 12 miles apart, Mr. Sharp singing tenor and the preacher soprano. There are many interesting pranks and stories about this 20-party line that is not printed.

Submitted by Dave Sharp and Raymond Mace  
Cincinnati Slatyfork

Left to Slatyfork  
Book

Notes on the Elk telephone system --- by Raymond Price.

(Concurred by Dave Sharp)

According to Price's History of Pocahontas County, the first telephone line was completed between Beverly and Marlinton in August, 1899. This was known as the Bosworth line and was the first telephone line in the county. I do not know the name of the promoter and builder, except that he was a member of the prominent Bosworth family living in the Huttonsville-Beverly area.

Apparently the Bosworth line lasted only fifteen or twenty years, and perhaps not that long. <sup>Must have been earlier</sup> Probably during World War I or shortly afterwards another telephone line was constructed. This was, I believe, known as the Marlinton and Elk Mutual Telephone Company. It consisted of a single wire strung between chestnut poles. Part of the telephone owners using this line were renters and part were stockholders. During the 1920's Susie Gibson, Frank's aunt, left Elk and moved to Marlinton. We bought her share in the telephone company. My grandfather Sam Rider owned a telephone but he was a renter. It is my impression that the telephone line extended no farther than L. D. Sharp's place. Charlie Beale had a telephone, but anyone who desired to talk to him from Elk had to have his call routed by way of Cass and then to Linwood. Vee Hannah would probably know this.

The old telephone line gradually fell apart, and service was impossible. In the late 1920's, sometime after Rt. 219 was completed, a move was made to re-organize the company and build a new line. There were to be no renters. Anyone wishing to have a telephone had to be part of the company. A family could have a telephone by contributing labor or money. My father contributed labor. The line was a single wire strung between chestnut poles. A lineman or troubleshooter was appointed at the stockholders' meeting. I remember that Jake Hoover was lineman for a time, and I believe Charles McGuire was also a troubleshooter or repairman a one time.

Jim Baer owned "central" on the exchange at Marlinton. Any call through another system had to be switched by the Marlinton exchange. At one time there were two Elk telephone lines. On the Marlinton side of

continued Page 153 →



## The Marlinton and Elk Mutual Telephone Co.

Listed below are the "rings" (or codes) of the subscribers that were called "longs" and "shorts". L. D. Sharp's ring was two shorts and two longs. It was first used at the old home place and later transferred to the store building when it was built. Ivan Sharp who lived at the big house used two longs and two shorts.

## Central - Telephone Operator

L. D. Sharp  
Ivan Sharp (Hugh Sharp)  
Gene Hannah Coal Scales  
Seneca Trail School  
Wanless (salon)  
Lou Gibson  
Lee Hannah  
Sam M. Gibson  
Sam D. Hannah  
Veo Hannah  
Clark Hannah  
Fred Mullenax

Lake Reed  
Charlie McGuire  
Willie Gibson  
Roy Shearer  
Amos Gay  
Nellie Mace  
Jake Hoover  
Helen Hannah  
D

## Raymond Mace furnished the following "rings":

## Marlinton (Central)

Davis Mace  
Harry Varner  
Harry Shelton  
Malinda Hannah  
J. A Gibson  
James Gibson  
Lottie Gibson  
Luther Sharp  
Slatyfork

Robert Gibson  
Sam Rider  
Hugh Hannah  
William Hannah  
William Varner  
Dock Gibson

John Saughman

"He must have been on the Elk "Short" line as he lived at Marlinton"

P.S.  
Violet Sharpe



Elk Mountain there was a line known as the Short Elk Line. A telephone owner on our side of Elk Mountain had to use Central to talk to people on the other side. I believe the short line was used by people in the Edray part of the county. I am not sure whether the Short Elk Line existed after the new line was built in the late 1920's.

In the late 1930's the Federal Government became more interested in the Elk area, and a sub-camp of the C. C. C. was established across the river from us, on the spot where Floyd Gallford once lived. Then it was decided to rebuild the Marlinton and Elk Mutual Telephone system, with the government furnishing the material and labor. Consequently, a new line was built. New poles were erected and a double line was strung between them. Some years later, perhaps in the 1950's, the Chesapeake and Potomac Telephone Company took over telephone communication on Elk.

Telephone rates on the Marlinton and Elk Mutual Telephone service were cheap. If I remember correctly, the yearly telephone dues were four or five dollars. I am fairly sure they never reached ten dollars. Even then, there were some people who had to be sued or threatened before they would pay the telephone bill. Also, it must be added, free calls were discouraged. If a stranger stopped at a man's house to call for help in getting his automobile started, he was supposed to pay for the call. I believe it was a dime. I doubt that most people ever collected. It just would not be neighborly.

Here is a list of calls or "rings" from a paper I found among my mother's things.

Davis Mace	_____	Robert Gibson	_____
Harry Vanner	_____	Sam Riden	_____
Harry Shelton	_____	Hugh Hannah	_____
Malinda Hannah	_____	William Hannah	_____
J. A. Gibson	_____	William Varner	_____
John Baughman	_____	Dock Gibson	_____
James Gibson	_____	Willie Gibson	_____
Lottie Gibson	_____	Marlinton	_____
Luther Sharp	_____		
Slaty Fork	_____		

If I remember correctly, "Central" ring was changed in later years (maybe?)

NEW YORK N. Y. VA. SMOKE  
I am not sure which period of time is represented by the "nings" I have typed here. It must have been early in the 1920's. Hugh Hannah has been gone from Elk a long time. Perhaps he was part of the Short Elk system. Also, William Hannah has been dead since the 1920's. His name could have been kept on the list of subscribers, however. I am puzzled a bit. Something else puzzles me. Sam Hannah and Sam Gibson were not included in the list. Both families had telephones. Sam Gibson's "ning" was \_\_\_\_\_. Sam Hannah's number was \_\_\_\_\_. In the very early 1920's Page Hannah had a telephone, but I don't remember his number.

Sometimes a telephone owner would let his batteries run down. This would prevent him from getting a message to whomever he called. Then some good soul would relay his message. Someone was always listening. At times there were four-way conversations taking place. On occasion a tree would fall on the line, or the line would get on the ground. This always caused problems. A bad telephone would poison the whole system. An incident during the 1930's is worth mentioning. People's telephones all up and down Elk were ringing at intervals, but nobody could be heard talking. For a few hours on a day or so people ran themselves ragged answering their phones, only to find no one there. Lee Hannah told me that he informed Jennie that ~~Sam~~ Gibson was drunk again and was using the telephone. ~~Sam~~ did get that way once in a dozen years or so, but this time he was innocent. After a thorough search for the trouble, it was located on Lake Reed's - (Jake Gibson's farm) place. It was summer time and a power line which was just barely above the telephone line got warm and expanded, dropping just enough to touch the telephone line when the wind blew or when the line got a bit warmer.



50

Here is more information which I copied from The Pocahontas Times,  
January 1, 1914.

ably. → The directors of the Marlinton and Elk Mutual Telephone Company met  
Saturday. The officers are L. D. Sharp, president; S. Mc Dilley, vice-  
president and general manager; J. D. Gibson, secretary and treasurer. The  
most important business transacted was the cutting out of free phones  
after January 1; the extending of the short line wire down Elk whenever  
the extension of the company's business justifies it; the cooperation of the  
different mutual companies entering the Marlinton switchboard will be asked  
in order to install two phones, one in the C. & O. station and the other in  
the freight office".

This would seem to indicate that the old Bosworth line had been replaced  
by the Marlinton and Elk Mutual Telephone line sometime before.

(over) →

Our Pocahontas Col Country Doctors

154

Dr. Cameron of Mace was a typical country doctor and he had perhaps the only Stanley Steamer car in the county. About 1934 my brother, Si, asked me if I wanted to go to Dr. Cameron with him for a check-up. Near the end of Si's check-up Dr. Cameron picked up his only and obviously many-time used wooden tongue depressor, and before Si could react, Dr. Cameron used it to examine his throat ! Half the stick was very dirty from holding it in his hand. The other end was clean from many previous tongues ! Dr. Cameron glanced at me and asked if I wanted him to check my throat. I promptly declined. He showed us some bent glass tubing fitted into bottles etc. and to a source of heat that he invented to use steam to cure T. B. in lungs. He said the steam would kill the germs but he hadn't solved the problem of injury to the patient ! Maude Hall of Mingo said he told many unique stories including this one. Dr. Cameron made a house-call and when he found the patient in severe pain he decided to operate to see what was wrong. He opened the abdomen and found the gut separated. He asked for a peeled potatoe and a needle and thread. He slipped the potatoe in the gut to hold it round so he could see around the tear cleanly. With the gut sewed back like new, he slipped the potatoe to one side and crushed it with a squeeze of his hand so it would "pass on through". He said the patient had a good recovery !

Dr. Jim Price was "Mr. Pocahontas County Doctor". He had a typical country doctor's office right in town. After examining a patient he issued whatever pills or liquid medicine needed from one of the hundreds of bottles, jars etc. setting on tables, shelves and the floor. There was a pathway through bottles and jars on the floor from the door to his consultation desk. Vonda Sharp received an "A" on her college assignment when she wrote a loving account of Dr. Jim and his office. During the depression when banks were closing all over the country, it was reported that Dr. Jim, in order that his bank could be strong if there would be a "run on the bank", got a leather bag and rode to Washington, D. C. with some bonds and brought back about \$60,000 of paper money in a bag. The bank emerged from the great depression in great shape.

TO HISTORIC BOOK

Page 2

Our Pocahontas Co. Country Doctors.

Page 2

155

Dr. Cofer, the Slatyfork doctor about 1926 gave \$5 to the student who memorized the most Bible verses during the year. The teacher reported to him that Donald Johnson won it and he was given the money the last day of school. Donald carefully hid the \$5 under his bed till the County Fair opened that summer. He took his \$5 with him. His grandfather, L. D. Sharp, asked him about his \$5. Donald said he lost it all on those gambling wheels!! Later, Donald, while riding a bicycle near the company store, ran into the back ~~of~~ of the walking Dr. Cofer and blew out a tire, with no injury to Dr. Cofer. Dr. Cofer also removed glass from Donald's face, arms, and legs when Donald put a match in a bottle of gunpowder!

Other doctors at Slatyfork <sup>was</sup> Dr. Cox and Dr. ~~Styers~~ Styers who had the first motorcycle in the area. A picture of the motorcycle exists.

Another noted doctor was Dr. ~~Norman~~ Norman Price who ran a foot race with an Englishman from Randolph county to Marlinton, which story is printed elsewhere in this book.

Submitted by Dave Sharp, Cincinnati.

Editor: You may edit, correct spelling, grammar and remove any items you think uninteresting.



156

## The Great Practical Joke in Reverse !

Slatyfork 1914

Rachael

Hugh Sharp, a bachelor, who lived at Slatyfork had Mrs. Showalter doing the house-keeping and a man named Taylor Ramsey doing some farming on the place. Hugh loved his several hives of bees he kept inside his yard fence. Bee hunting was his sport. With honey in his glass bee-trap he would go into the woods until he found a tree with bees. He seldom cut the tree, but carved his initials on it to indicate that it was his tree. He worked with <sup>his</sup> bees without a veil over his face and claimed they never ever stung him. If they did he wouldn't admit it. Every evening after supper he would always take a stroll past his hives to enjoy seeing them work. The two staying there decided to play a practical joke on him so they secured a "patented" snake that looked just like a real snake and placed it at the mouth of one of the hives in a manner that looked like it was eating his bees. This day Hugh took his stroll and he noticed the snake a few hives up the row. He backed up and got a stick and slipped up on it with his stick raised. He suddenly realized it was a fake snake and knew that they were watching him. He did some quick thinking. He proceeded to turn around toward the house without looking up and after a quick "preparation" <sup>or</sup> he did a wee-wee on the ground. Well, that turned the practical joke around on them, as he knew they wouldn't tease him about the snake eating his bees ! And they didn't .

Submitted by

Lark Sharp

rec'd  
To History Book  
- Not Printed !

Dave Sharp

4171 Paxton Woods Drive  
Cincinnati, Ohio 45209

Editor: you may edit the story for Topical History. ~~XXX~~ To shorten it you might leave out about his bee hunting. Correct any grammar. (Hugh Sharp was born in 1846.)

sent to  
History Book

Wm Sharp, The Pioneer

157

# THE POCAHONTAS TIMES

Published at the Post Office at Marlinton, W. Va., as second class matter.

CALVIN W. PRICE, EDITOR  
THURSDAY, MAY 7, 1931

For President  
OWEN D. YOUNG  
of New York

At a court held for the county of Pocahontas on the 4th day of September, 1832, present James Tallman, Benjamin Tallman, Thomas M. William Cackley, Jacob Lighter, John Bradshaw, Robert H. Cackley, gentlem.

On this 4th day of September 1832, personally appeared before the subscribers a Justice of the peace for the county aforesaid William Sharp, a resident, aged ninety-two, who being first duly sworn according to law, doth on his oath make the following declaration in order to obtain the benefit of the Act of Congress passed June 11th, 1832. That he entered the service of the United States under the following named officers and served as hereinafter stated: That he was drafted and went into service in a company commanded by Captain William Kinard; does not now recollect the name of his lieutenant, but recollects that his ensign's name was James Trimble; that the company to which he belonged was attached to a regiment commanded by Colonel Sampson Mathews; that he entered the service in the early part of the month of January, 1781, and was discharged from that tour of service in the month of April following; that he was in a skirmish with the British at Portsmouth, Virginia. That he resided near where he now does, when he entered the service, in what was then called West Augusta. That he was drafted; that he marched across the Ohio Ridge and directly on to Portsmouth, where he remained until he was discharged. That he has no documentary evidence, but supposes that John Bradshaw knows of his having performed said tour of service. He was drafted and was in service in the summer of 1774 in a company commanded by Captain Andrew Lockridge in an expedition against the Indians; that a certain William Mann and himself were sent by Colonel Andrew Lewis with a message to Governor Dunmore, who was then at Fort Pitt, (now Pittsburgh), and did not return to join the army until the next morning after the memorable Battle at Point Pleasant. That he has no documentary evidence and that he knows of no person now living whose testimony he can procure who can testify to his service in said campaign.

He went as a volunteer in the month of September, 1761, under Captain Charles Lewis, (the same who was afterward killed in the battle at Point Pleasant) in an expedition

against the Indians on the Muskingham River. That he was in service said tour during the fall of 1764 and did not return home until the month of March, 1765. Lieutenant McClanahan belonged to Captain Lewis' company; he does not now recollect the name of any other officers that were out on said expedition except Colonel Field and McNeel; that they had no engagements with the Indians that tour; that the Indians came in and gave up the prisoners they then had.

He was also in service as an Indian spy during the summer of 1773, and the summer of 1774 previous to being drafted into service as before stated under Captain Lockridge, of which said service as a spy he has no documentary evidence nor does he know of any person now living whose testimony he can procure who can testify to his said service. He states that adding all his services together, those when drafted, the tour as a volunteer and the various times as an Indian spy, will exceed two years and six months. He hereby relinquishes every claim whatsoever to a pension or annuity except the present and declares his name is not on the pension roll of the agency of any state.

Wm. Sharp

Sworn and subscribed the day and year aforesaid before me a Justice of the Peace for the County of Pocahontas, and I do moreover certify that the said William Sharp cannot from age and bodily infirmity attend the court.

James Sharp

And the said court do hereby declare their opinion that the above named applicant was a revolutionary soldier and Indian spy and served as he states.

The proceedings of that day is signed by Thomas Hill as presiding magistrate.

This William Sharp was the pioneer settler of Huntersville, and from him descend the Sharps of Edray district. The Sharp families around Frost are descendants of John Sharp, a native of Ireland, who settled with his family in 1802 on the Abram Sharp place at Frost. His wife was Margaret Blaine, a sister of Rev. John S. Blaine, a pioneer Presbyterian pastor of Pocahontas county. They came here from Rockingham county. However, Judge Summers H. Sharp and secretary of State Geo. W. Sharp are also descendants of William Sharp through their mother Mrs. Amanda Grimes Sharp, daughter of David G. Grimes, who was a son of Arthur Grimes, who married Mary, a daughter of the William Sharp, whose declaration of his service as a revolutionary soldier is under consideration.

William Sharp was the first to open a permanent residence at Huntersville. His home was near the present residence of George W. Gingar. He was living here prior to the Revolutionary war, and according to tradition he came here from near Staunton. This is borne out in his declaration that he went out in 1764 with an expedition under Captain Charles Lewis (of Staunton) to the Muskingham (Muskingum) River to bring back prisoners held by the Indians. I presume these captives were taken in the second Kerr's Creek

Massacre. He came to Huntersville about 1775. Anyway, he was here in 1774 and went on the Point Pleasant campaign in Captain Andrew Lockridge company.

I recall that mention is made of him in the Chalkley Papers as Capt. William Sharp, when he was delegated to open certain roads in what is now Pocahontas County.

His wife was Mary Meeks. Their children were Nancy, wife of Levi Moore, Jr.; Margaret, wife of John Keller; Rachel, wife of Jonathan Grinn; Mary, wife of Arthur Grimes mentioned above; John, who married Sarah McCollum.

James, son of William, the pioneer married Ann Waddell. They settled on Beaver Creek. Their children were Mary, wife of James Lewis; Margaret, wife of Jacob Clivey; Martha, wife of another Mr. Clivey; Nancy, wife of Robert Ryder; Ann, wife of Levi Cackley, Jr.; Rachel, wife of Robert Gay; Lucinda, wife of Jonathan Jordan; William, Andrew and James.

The last named, James, was the magistrate who attested his grandfather's declaration. He was a prominent citizen of his day, Justice of the peace and as such a member of the county court, high sheriff and elder in the Presbyterian church. He was also a great hunter. It is told of him that when hunting deer in Buckley Mountain late one evening he saw a panther mount a log a few yards in front of him. He shot the animal, but when the smoke cleared away another panther crouched on the log. This performance was repeated nine times, when the hunter became panic stricken and flanked out for home. Some time during the night, other panthers followed his trail to his house and killed a yearling calf. The next day with proper reinforcements, Mr. Sharp went back to the place where he had fired nine times, and there lay nine dead panthers.

James Sharp married Mary Burnside. He died during the war.

William, son of William, the revolutionary soldier, married Elizabeth Waddell. Their children were James, who married Althea Martin and lived on Browns Creek; William Jr. married Rachel Dilley, and lived at Slaty Fork of Elk; Alexander married Mary Dilley; Jacob married Elizabeth McNeel; John married Sally Johnson; Rachel, wife of James Hester; Mary, wife of David Gibson; Rebecca, wife of Wm. D. Moore; Anna, wife of Alexander Stalnaker; Ellen, wife of Warwick Stalnaker; Nancy, wife of Jacob Cassell; Martha, wife of Andrew Dilley.

Mr. Sharp says he was a member of the regiment commanded by Colonel Sampson Mathews. Colonel Mathews lived at Staunton; his son Sampson married Mary, daughter of Major Jacob Warwick, and lived at Dunmore; their son, Sampson Lockhart Mathews, is the grandfather of Judge George W. McClinton.

Mr. Sharp refers to John Bradshaw as the only man then living who knew of his having performed the "tour" of service in the campaign that ended the war. John Bradshaw was found

at Huntersville, prominent citizen, and his name is among the magistrates sitting on the court the day William Sharp's declaration was filed. I will publish John Bradshaw's own declaration in a coming issue. William Sharp says he was drafted for the campaign to Point Pleasant in the company under Captain Andrew Lockridge. This Captain Lockridge was a considerable figure in the frontier fighting for a generation. Cousin Georgianna Donlap Arnold, of Oklahoma City, has promised to write us about the Lockridges.

I can well understand why Mr. Sharp was sent as a courier through the wilderness for several hundred miles to Fort Pitt with messages from Colonel Andrew Lewis to Governor Dunmore. He had been with Captain Charles Lewis on the expedition to the Indian country ten years before. This commission showed the confidence in his integrity and in his ability as a frontiersman.

Attention is called to the fact that Mr. Sharp says the place he lived in 1774 was in West Augusta, but at the time his declaration was made it was then in Pocahontas county. We all know the esteem in which General Washington held the people of this region for he said: "Give me but a banner to raise upon the mountains of West Augusta and I will rally around me an army that will lift my bleeding country from the dust."

If any body knows the last resting place of Captain William Sharp, I want them to send the word in Marlinton Kiwanis club will take the necessary steps to have the Federal government mark it with a suitable stone. I would just naturally suppose his bones are either in the old cemetery near the Huntersville Presbyterian church or in the McLaughlin burying ground on Howard Harlow's place, but I do not know.

*Pocahontas  
County's Beginning*

156

Second Class Postage Paid  
at Mulliken, W. Va. 24004  
THE POCAHONTAS NEWS  
[1930]

APRIL 17, 1930

# History

By Jessie Beard Powell  
Traveller's Repose  
[Political History]  
How We Came To Be In  
Pocahontas County

I sometimes think of and compare this remote section of Pocahontas, the Upper Greenbrier, or Traveller's Repose, to an orphan. An orphan child is without natural parents, often has more than a normal number of adoptive parents, is tossed about from pillar to post, and is sometimes allowed by the courts to make its own decision as to where it will go.

We began as part of Orange County, Virginia. When Orange was divided in the fall session of the Virginia Legislature in 1734 it was split into

In 1790 the southern line of Pendleton was pushed southward a varying distance of four to twelve miles for no apparent reason. In that year also both Bath and Pendleton were enlarged by being made to take in the Upper Greenbrier Valley. Thus, their west borders were changed from the crest of the main Alleghany to Back Alleghany. This enlargement of Pendleton and Bath in the Upper Greenbrier Valley was by petition of the settlers there. The orphans were allowed to choose. Settlers of Traveller's Repose went with Pendleton.

In 1821 Pocahontas was being formed so the remote section of Bath and Pendleton became a part of the new county. Bath at the same time was diminished in size to the south by the lopping off of Alleghany County. It was intended by the Virginia Legislature that the western county be called Alleghany and the eastern county, Pocahontas. They were accidentally changed by the engraving clerk. They would have been much more appropriate had they been named as intended.

Much later, in 1847, after the Staunton to Parkers-

*Remember that we are the  
Successors to  
Dagby W. Rivers*

*Rec'd for  
Dagby W. Rivers*

*See other  
pages for  
receipt*



## CIVIL WAR STORIES OF SLATYFORK

Page 1

159

Pocahontas County was on the border between the North and the South and the Beverly-Mingo-Slatyfork-Marlinton-Huntersville turnpike seemed to be important to both sides. General Lee's men were camped at Linwood one winter 1861<sup>42</sup> and he was with them part of the time. One evening he tied his horse "Traveler" to a post and with two guards standing outside the door of the still-standing <sup>SHARP'S</sup> log house ate supper cooked in cast iron kettles still in the house. Another time, late one afternoon, the Confederates camped across the creek and each soldier took a rail from the meadow fence--stripping every rail--to burn all night. They found apples buried. The captain told them to pay Mrs. William Sharp for them. Uncle Hugh Sharp told us of the two Confederates ambushed on the turnpike on the hill.

The snow was deep and he and his father, William, was getting in wood when several shots were fired. A southern dispatch rider came galloping along with two riderless saddled horses following. He yelled to William that his two buddies had been ambushed and asked them to go see about them. With the snow sled and horse they found one dead and the other wounded. They sledded them to the house and put the dead one in the corn crib and the other one, about 20, was put at the fireplace where <sup>he</sup> talked of his parents back in Georgia and died at midnight. The next day they were buried <sup>him</sup> near the present cemetery.

L. D. Sharp told us stories he heard of the retreat of the Confederates from Linwood. In their haste a munitions wagon loaded with lead minnie balls broke a wheel in the creek and was left. His father, Silas, and Uncle Hugh went up there on trips to bring back lead on their horses. They melted the balls for their own guns in later years.

At the start of the Civil War the issues were not clear so the Sharps and John B. Gibson father of Joe and Sam Gibson decided not to take sides but found out that this was impossible. These men camped out part of the time on Middle Mountain at the "Pine Knob" under a rock cliff. They decided to get together for an Easter breakfast. Mrs. Gibson came down to the Sharps to see her husband. While they were eating Easter breakfast, one of the boys ran in and said the Rebels were coming. Little Luther, age 16, ran up the hill and was shot by Jake Simmons. About a dozen shot at John Gibson. Two men <sup>whose</sup> runs were empty ran after him. At the top of the hill he pulled out a "pepper box" pistol and said "damnest, I'll kill you". They skidded into reverse and Gibson escaped. While Gibson was running across the meadow, one soldier reloaded and laid his gun across a wood pile or sill and Mrs. Gibson cracked his head with a piece of wood. Grandfather Silas jumped into a fence-rail goose nest. A soldier jumped over the nest and was reloading.

SHARP 3

W. VA. SCHOOLS

gun with a ramrod when Si hit him over the head with a boot jack. Si ran around the house and faced Jake Simmons who had just shot Luther. He surrendered. Later in the day while marching Silas along the road they captured Bill Hannah. The other man had a very small hand and when they were handcuffed together for the walk south, he showed Silas he could get the handcuff off. A few days later when the soldier on horseback taking them south had to stop for a "call of nature" and set his gun against a tree a few feet from where he was "sitting", Silas asked him to take the handcuff off and he'd make a run for the gun, but the other man was afraid. Silas was taken to Richmond and then to Salisbury, N. C. where he spent 23 months and 24 days in prison where thousands starved to death. They ate rats, cat and dogs a't times to survive. In the 1920's "LD", son of Silas, stopped in at Salisbury and asked an old man with a long white beard where the prison was. He told "LD" that all the prisoners starved to death--to the last man. "LD" tried to convince the man that his father lived through it, but the old man told him that he couldn't have!

The captain in charge of <sup>Richmond's</sup> Libby prison was cruel even to his own men, who finally killed him. He issued an order that any prisoner that stuck his head or arm out the window would have it shot off. The guards under him had a plan. One of the guards would fire a gun outside, which he did. The captain ran and stuck his head out the window and they shot his head off--complying with his order! Si told many times of the rejoicing of the prisoners when the captain was shot.

Silas had two brothers, <sup>South</sup> Henry and <sup>North</sup> Bernard, killed in action. "L. D." thought one joined the North and the other the South. It was thought that Henry, killed at the Robert Gibson place had joined the South and was killed on purpose by his own men because he may have been a spy for the North--which he might have been--? They reported that it was an accident, when his men shot him while he was on picket duty at night there on the road.

Uncle Hugh Sharp was a bee-hunter sportsman. He would find a bee-tree and carve his initials on the tree, rarely cutting a tree for the honey. He told the family after the war that he planned to go "bee hunting" over the mountain and kill Jake Simmons for killing his little brother Luther, but he never made the move.

"L.D." has told us many times that his parent's family really didn't know clearly the issues and didn't know which side to join. That's the reason Silas Sharp, John Gibson and others didn't join either side and camped part of the time under a cliff at the "Pine

<sup>not a row</sup> called "Sharp's Knob" just behind the Middle Mountain meadow.

W. VA. SCHOOLS

161

all  
w/1  
/4

When Silas returned from sleeping on hard floors in prison he couldn't at first sleep in a bed. He was so skinny after his long walk from the south that Sarah, his future wife, didn't know him when he came by her house. Aft

After the war William brought a civil suit against a Captain Marshal and others, and we understand collected \$500 for illegally taking his son, Si, a civilian, and sending him to prison.

Apparently there were some Southern sympathizers at Mingo as there is a very old and beautiful statue of Robert E. Lee behind an iron fence at Mingo Flats.

I have on file more details of the Mannahs, Gibsons, Sharps and events of the Civil War at Slatyfork.

Submitted by

~~Mr. Dave Sharp~~  
4171 Paxton Woods Drive  
Cincinnati, Ohio 45209

513- 871-4813

Sent to  
History Book



Civil War

162

12—The Sun, Exponent-Telegram, Clarksburg, W. Va., Feb. 4, 1962

# Huntersville Target For Federal Army Raid

(A) The 1862 campaign in the Allegheny highlands in West Virginia opened on the first day of the new year with a strong raiding force from the Federal winter camp at Huttonsville, Randolph County, marching on Huntersville, then the county seat of Pocahontas County. Huntersville, lightly garrisoned by some 250 Confederate cavalry and infantry with a contingent of county militia, was an important center in the summer and fall campaign of 1861 when it was the headquarters of General W. W. Loring, who commanded the Army of the Northwest, CSA. Loring had been called, with his troops, to re-enforce Stonewall Jackson in the Shenandoah Valley; now its only military importance was as a supply center for the Confederate troops operating in that area, and also in the fact that it was connected with Warm Springs by a fairly good turnpike. This highway could be used as a gateway for Union Troops to Virginia east of the mountains, just as it was being used by the Southerners for their troops and for transportation of supplies funneled in from the central depots at Staunton and Warm Springs.

The Union high command at Huttonsville determined to destroy the center, though no Federal troops had penetrated that far into the Confederate-held mountain country. A task force was organized and at one o'clock in the afternoon of Dec. 31 Major George Webster, 25th Ohio Infantry, moved out of Huttonsville at the head of 400 of the men of his own regiment, headed toward Huntersville. At Camp Elkwater

(P) of range as quickly as possible. One of the men later confessed that he ran that day only because he could not fly.

The battle of Marlins Bottom, Greenbrier Bridge, or by whatever of the half-dozen names it has been called, was an extremely noisy affair, but entirely bloodless. Not a man was killed, and not an man, Union or Confederate, was reported wounded—it was all sound and fury.

The small brush at the covered bridge did little more than to halt the Federal raiders. Stopping long enough to detach a guard of fifty men to protect the bridge, Webster pressed on for the six mile run to Huntersville. Confederate pickets were encountered about two miles from the town, but after trading a few shots with the advance guard, which did no harm to either side, the pickets retired upon the main body of dismounted cavalry drawn up in line of battle about a mile from the town. Webster deployed a part of the 25th Ohio up a hill to the left to turn the Confederate right, and with the balance of his force moved up to make a frontal attack. Firing became general all along both lines, remarkable only for noise, but when the Confederates discovered the flank movement they fell back to their horses, hastily mounted and retreated to a position a half mile nearer the town.

Webster's troops crossed Knapps Creek and there he employed the same tactics as at the first stand; two companies of the 25th Ohio were sent to the right at the base of a hill to turn the Confederate left, while Major Owens with the

shots, then fled to Warm Springs and Monterey.

Major Webster said in his official report that on entering the town "we found the place deserted, the houses broken open, and goods scattered, the cause of which was soon stated by a returned citizen. The rebel commander (who is not identified in any report) had ordered the citizens to remove all their valuable property as he intended, if beaten, to burn the town." The retreating Confederates did set fire to a large barn containing commissary stores before taking their hasty departure.

Webster's attacking force at Huntersville was about 600 men—the wagon and bridge guards and some stragglers accounted for the men missing out of the original 738 - but exaggerated Confederate reports said that he had 4,000 to 5,000 men. No exact figures are fixed for the number of Confederate defenders which, it seems, was composed of about 250 mixed troops, units not identified, and a few militia hurriedly called up the night before. In all the Confederate force probably had a strength of 300 to 350 men. In all the marching, counter-marching, shooting and waste of gunpowder, Webster had one man wounded - shot in the arm. The Confederate casualty list is fixed at one man killed and seven wounded, in addition to the loss of stores - and that loss caused real suffering in the Confederate mountain camps the balance of the winter.

The considerable quantity of Confederate stores found in Huntersville were given to the flames because of lack of transportation to carry them away. Major Webster reported capture of 350 barrels of flour, 300 salted beeves amounting to about 150,000 pounds, 30,000 pounds of salt, and large amounts of sugar, coffee, rice, bacon, clothing, etc. The soldiers kept and carried back to their camp a large number of Sharps carbines, sabers, horse-

ing, and he left the flag flying as he took his departure.

After an hour and a half driving the Confederates out of the town and two hours in accomplishing the real purpose of the raid, Webster turned back toward the Huttonsville base, marching about ten miles to Edray before encamping for the night. The task force had had a hard day; it had marched 24 miles and had fought two engagements - or skirmishes—that were more noted for footwork than action. The little army reached Huttonsville on January 6th, having made a winter march of 102 miles in a little less than six days, penetrated the enemy's country thirty miles further than any body of Federal troops had gone before and returned with all men, horses and wagons intact and with only Private Oliver P. Hershee, 25th Ohio Infantry, nursing a wound in the arm.

At the time Major Webster's foray was counted one of the most successful raids, for it did more than scatter county militia at Marlins Bottom and rout a small force at Huntersville - the raid threw a tremendous scare into the Confederate command. Pocahontas historian Andrew Price said it "made their lines quiver from Huntersville to Winchester, and from Camp Allegheny to Staunton. Scouts rode headlong in every direction carrying dispatches. They seemed to have agreed on the strength of the Federal army as being 5,000 men instead of the 738 that it actually was."

## Civic Club to Hold Sweetheart Ball

The Clarksburg Welcome Neighbors Club will hold its Sweetheart Ball from 9 to 12 Saturday, Feb. 10, at the Hotel.

Persons attending will to the music of the Trio Quartet and a midr

See other for receipt for furniture

Remember that we are the successors to Jacob W. Davis

Pocahontas Co. 2nd Class Postage Paid at Marlinton, W. Va. 24934 THE POCAHONTAS TIMES [435-439] Vol.

APRIL 17, 1930

History

By Jessie Beard Powell

Traveller's Repose [Political History]

How We Came To Be In Pocahontas County

I sometimes think of and compare this remote section of Pocahontas, the Upper Greenbrier, or Traveller's Repose, to an orphan. An orphan child is without natural parents, often has more than a normal number of adoptive parents, is tossed about from pillar to post, and is sometimes allowed by the courts to make its own decision as to where it will go.

We began as part of Orange County, Virginia. When Orange was divided in the fall session of the Virginia Legislature in 1738, it was split into Frederick and Augusta. Augusta became that part extending 240 miles along the crest of the Blue Ridge Mountain (running North and South) and then West to the Mississippi. Augusta has been called the mother of Counties. Out of Augusta was carved four states, a considerable portion of Virginia, as she now is, and thirty-three counties southeast of the Ohio River, beginning with Botetourt in 1769.

Rockingham was carved from Augusta in 1778. In 1787 the German settlement north of "The Divide," that part of Rockingham west of the Shenandoah mountains, plus slices from Hardy and old Augusta was made the county of Pendleton. Scarcely two years later Bath was stricken off from Augusta and parts of Botetourt and Greenbrier. It took in that section west of the Shenandoah range and as far north as "The Divide," the whole upper James River Basin.

of Pendleton was pushed southward a varying distance of four to twelve miles for no apparent reason. In that year also both Bath and Pendleton were enlarged by being made to take in the Upper Greenbrier Valley. Thus, their west borders were changed from the crest of the main Alleghany to Back Alleghany. This enlargement of Pendleton and Bath in the Upper Greenbrier Valley was by petition of the settlers there. The orphans were allowed to choose. Settlers of Traveller's Repose went with Pendleton.

In 1821 Pocahontas was being formed so the remote section of Bath and Pendleton became a part of the new county. Bath at the same time was diminished in size to the south by the lopping off of Alleghany County. It was intended by the Virginia Legislature that the western county be called Alleghany and the eastern county, Pocahontas. They were accidentally changed by the engrossing clerk. They would have been much more appropriate had they been named as intended.

Much later, in 1847, after the Staunton to Parkersburg turnpike was built through "the Divide," our neighboring county of Highland was created from the southern part of Pendleton and the northern part of Bath. At last, a meld of the Germans north of "The Divide" and the Scotch-Irish, south of it.

So, it would have been quite possible for a child to have been born to an early settler of Traveller's Repose in Augusta County in 1780, spend his childhood in Augusta, grow to adulthood in Bath, be married in Pendleton, and die in Pocahontas and never leave his own house.

United States American POSTAL CARD - ONE CENT THIS SIDE IS FOR THE ADDRESS ONLY. 97

Mr. J. B. Sharp Linwood

January 31, 1980 Dave Sharp

History and events of the Slatyfork, W. Va. Sharp family--Luther David Sharp, etc.

164

L. D. Sharp (LDS) was born June 8, 1872 at Slatyfork, W. Va. in his father's house on the old county road across Slatyfork Creek about one mile above where Slatyfork Creek empties into Elk River. He had two older sisters, Ella who married Robert Gibson, and Malinda who married (LDS) Hannah, father of Vee Hannah. *Montgomery Mathews* *and his son Baxter* LDS as a child had light blond hair. He went to school in a log, 1-room school house on a bank across the county road from the cemetery, at the edge of some trees and near the spring at the road. He watched his father and other men in the neighborhood build the school house, and he told us that his mother could see his white head bobbling along as he ran back to the house for lunch at noon.

He described his teacher Mr. *Sumner* as a very hard man with discipline. They got the basic "3-R's" of reading, writing and arithmetic, using slates instead of paper. His old slate used to be at the old house. "LD" as he was affectionately called by many including the family, did a lot of reading and educated himself to where he could carry on conversations and business deals with college trained men. At a young age (12) studied music under a teacher who taught shaped notes and through later years directed the Slatyfork Methodist Choir and they traveled much of W. Va. at singing festivals. When "LD" was 12 years old he had set himself up in business and still worked on the farm. Before he was 12 some men working on a sawmill asked him if he could get them some handkerchiefs and *Tobacco*. I believe a drummer coming through gave him tips on how to order things.

*and jewelry from J. Lind co.*

At age 12 he got on a horse with some profit from <sup>a</sup> previous business deals, and went down Elk River to a family he knew of who had boys that trapped fur. He went to the house. The father told him the boys were in school and for him to go there and pay them whatever they asked for the fur. The father would not set a price. LD went to the school and asked to talk to the boys. They came outside and said they had *MINKS SKUNKS FOXES* \* and when LD asked how much they wanted for them they said *a very low price* *(see dad's log story elsewhere)*

He paid the boys for the fur and went back to the house to get the fur. The mother asked how much he paid for them. LD didn't want to tell them, so said "I paid them exactly what they asked". She asked again and the father told her to shut up, that if he paid them what they asked, that was the end of it.

He stayed at some one's home ~~that~~ night before coming back to his home. He said they had believe, ham and bread. They had no ferks. Maybe a big ferk and a knife to cut in the tchen, but none for the table. *I believe this experience was on a later trip.*

Raising up wasn't easy. It was hard work to provide clothes and feed for the family. As has mentioned many times of when he was hoeing corn etc that the ~~hard~~ hard ground roots caused callouses and pain in his hands--that often he had to use his other hand to open up the fingers on the other hand after a tough row to hoe.

As a teenager, another country boy challenged him over some matter. In the middle of a fight the other boy picked up a sliver from a beard and hit him across the nose, making it, resulting in a slightly crooked nose the rest of his life.

Other time when he was a young man, he ran through some elder bushes at the back of his father's house and where some one had cut off some of the bushes, one of the sharp ran through his left eye. Somehow, he was taken to John Hopkins Hospital. He the fluid, like egg white, ran out of his eye. The Dr. called in students to see his scar through the pupil. After getting a Studebaker car about 1924, he drove a car one eye until he was about 85 years old. He used glasses to read. But could see at distances without glasses. His hearing was good until his death.



W. VA. SCHOOLS

January 31, 1980 Dave Sharp

164

History and events of the Slatyfork, W. Va. Sharp family--Luther David Sharp, etc.

L. D. Sharp (LDS) was born June 8, 1872 at Slatyfork, W. Va. in his father's house on the old county road <sup>acrosses</sup> Slatyfork Creek about one mile above where Slatyfork Creek empties into Elk River. He had two older sisters, Ella who married Robert Gibson, and Malinda who married (LDS) Hannah, father of Vee Hannah. *Miss Charles Bask (LDS) & Mrs. Sarah Bask* LDS as a child had light blond hair. He went to school in a log, 1-room, school house on a bank across the county road from the cemetery, at the edge of some trees and near the spring at the road. He watched his father and other men in the neighborhood build the school house, and he told us that his mother could see his white head bobbing along as he ran back to the house for lunch at noon. *← "Montgomery Mathews"*

He described his teacher Mr. *Lum Mathews* as a very hard man with discipline. They got the basic "3-R's" of reading, writing and arithmetic, using slates instead of paper. His old slate used to be at the old house. "LD" as he was affectionately called by many including the family, did a lot of reading and educated himself to where he could carry on conversations and business deals with college trained men. At a young age (12) studied music under a teacher who taught shaped notes and through later years directed the Slatyfork Methodist Choir and they traveled much of W. Va. at singing festivals. When "LD" was 12 years old he had set himself up in business and still worked on the farm. Before he was 12 some men working on a sawmill asked him if he could get them some handkerchiefs and *Tobacco*. I believe a drummer coming through gave him tips on how to order things. *and jewelry from J. Lind co.*

At age 12 he got on a horse with some profit from <sup>a</sup> previous business deals, and went down Elk River to a family he knew of who had boys that trapped fur. He went to the house. The father told him the boys were in school and for him to go there and pay them whatever they asked for the fur. The father would not set a price. LD went to the school and asked to talk to the boys. They came outside and said they had MINKS SKUNKS FOXES \*

and when LD asked how much they wanted for them they said a very low price *(see whole typed story elsewhere)*

He paid the boys for the fur and went back to the house to get the fur. The mother asked how much he paid for them. LD didn't want to tell them, so said "I paid them exactly what they asked". She asked again and the father told her to shut up, that if he paid them what they asked, that was the end of it.

He stayed at some one's home ~~that~~ night before coming back to his home. He said they had I believe, ham and bread. They had no forks. Maybe a big fork and a knife to cut in the kitchen, but none for the table. *I believe this experience was on a later trip.*

Growing up wasn't easy. It was hard work to provide clothes and feed for the family. He has mentioned many times of when he was hoeing corn etc that the ~~rock~~ hard ground and roots caused callouses and pain in his hands--that often he had to use his other hand to open up the fingers on the other hand after a tough row to hoe.

As a teenager, another country boy challenged him over some matter. In the middle of the fight the other boy picked up a sliver from a beard and hit him across the nose, breaking it, resulting in a slightly crooked nose the rest of his life.

Another time when he was a young man, <sup>28 or 30</sup> he ran through some elder bushes at the back of his father's house and where some one had cut off some of the bushes, one of the sharp ends ran through his left eye. Somehow, he was taken to John Hopkins Hospital. He said the fluid, like egg white, ran out of his eye. The Dr. called in students to see his eye. From whatever they did to him, he could see daylight through the eye, and had a white scar through the pupil. After getting a Studebaker car about 1924, he drove a car with one eye until he was about 85 years old. He used glasses to read. But could see great distances without glasses. His hearing was good until his death. *running from bees*

W. VA. SOMOOLS

Page 2 The Sharp Family --Slatyferk, W. Va.

When LD became about 19 he went to see the girls, going in a buggy or horseback. Either at a party or a dance (square) Nelly Slanker jumped on his lap and embarrassed him by sitting on his lap, so he said. He must have been about 17 when he planned to go up to see some girl living near his married sister Ella. Dad (LD) mother suspected he was going to see her and sent a note along with him to his sister, telling her to try to prevent it--for some reason. Ella lived about 4 miles up Elk River.

Dad met Laura Mergan, who lived with her parents, Rev. Sam Mergan, at the Edray parsonage. He went by horse or buggy to see her. He had her soon talked out of teaching school to marry him. When Rev. Mergan died, Laura's mother Edith married Mr. ~~Hitchell~~ *Wesley IRVIN*

Dad had seven children: Ada, Violet, Ivan, Greela, Silas, Paul, and Dave, Jr. Ada married John Johnson in Baltimore. Ada studied Eloquention and performed in New York city, and knew a famous stage actress and exchanged letters for many years. Violet married Rufus Markland of Richmond, Va. and had one child, Rufus, Jr. Violet and Rufus came to Pocahontas County to get married. Dad had heard his last name but had never seen him before. When he started to introduce him in Marlinton to someone, he had to ask him his name. Dad laughed about that many times. Evan didn't appear to be much interested in girls when he was a teenager, but did go up Elk to see a Hannah girl. Then Ivan went up to Arbovale to a music school one summer and met Genevieve Ornderf. He immediately fell "head over heels" in love with her. He drove up there everytime he could get away. One time he put chains on both front and rear wheels of his Star car in order to get through the deep snow to see her. They had three children, Ralph, Ramona and Evan. Ramona majored in music, taught school and married Tom Shipley. Ralph married Regena. Evan married Phyllis in Va. He was "fatally killed" in a hunting accident at about age 34 Nov. 17, 1975

Greela died age 18 with a blood poisoning.

Silas Sharp still lives at the old homestead at Slatyferk.

Paul Sharp Married Vonda Love of Buckhannon, and they had two children, Thayer and Barbara. After Vonda died, Paul married Ketha Milhollin of Port Neches Texas.

Dave Married Sylvia Friel of Marlinton, W. Va. July 11, 1940, and adopted a daughter, Linda, in 1962, and live in Cincinnati, Ohio *LINDA married Benny Edwards, May 24, 1950 (12-19-61)*

Ada's husband died. Her son Donald and Helen Johnson came to live with Dad and Beth went to school till on their own at Slatyferk. Ada remarried Wm Curtain and they had 3 children, Clara, Bill and Stanley. *Donald lives in Fortland, Oregon*

When Dad got married, he built his house on to the same house he was born in, both houses sharing the same fireplace. The old house was taken down about 1940 and lumber from it was used to build an apartment on the back of the warehouse of the "new" store on Route #119, for Dave and Sylvia to live in while they ran the store. The old house that Dad built is still standing with the chimney, but the kitchen has decayed. The old apple orchard that must have been there when Dad's father lived there is still standing. Dad did some grafting of apple trees on the farm. Some of the very old apple trees are Pippin, Fallowater, Red Astern, (and later a Richmond.) and (Red) Ben Davis, a hardy apple, but not much for flavor. A story Dad told many times. His grandmother took the seeds from an apple and planted the seeds. She planted 7 seeds, but only 3 grew. She had 6 ~~children~~ (boys). During the Civil War 3 boys died, and 3 boys lived. *Sum in one of the Boys' books*  
*21 girl 1 girl*  
*= 7 children*

It seemed to be 24 children.

I had a son William J. 166

I M

I understand the original of the Slatyfork Sharps was William Sharp who lived at Huntersville. William lived at Slatyfork in a house (probably log) at the edge of the meadow next to the big spring of water close by the route 219 bridge that crosses Big Spring creek. Apparently he moved, later on, a 1/4 mile up the creek to a log house still standing at the large 17-room house now being used.

William had several boys and one girl Mayella (who died of I think diphtheria) Henry lived in a house in a field below the Middle Mountain Meadow. Don't know where he was buried. Harmon Sharp lived in a log house at Slatyfork (Laruel Bank) where Big Spring and Elk River converge. The point on Gauley Mountain is known as A Sharp's Knob, perhaps known named after Harmon. — William

Luther Sharp was a 16 year old boy, who started to run up the path above where the railroad track now is, when JAKE SIMMONS of Bath County, Virginia, of the Confederate army shot him at a great distance, thinking he was of military age. We don't know where he was buried. Probably an unmarked grave in the Sharp cemetery — ?

Another Son Was Hugh Sharp, who lived all his life in either the original house near the spring or the one near the large existing house. He lived there at least after his childhood. Hugh, after the war, threatened many times to go bee hunting over in Bath County to kill Jake Simmons for killing his brother, Luther. Uncle Hugh's sport was to take a small glass bee-trap to catch a bee on a flower and by letting the bee feed on honey in the trap and turning it loose to come back, and repeating it many times he could see which direction the bees went and he could find the bee tree. He had all the bees he needed, so instead of cutting all the bee trees, he'd carve his initials on the tree signifying to others that that was his tree. — mostly sport for him.

Uncle Hugh loved his bees. When he gave Dad (LD) his part of the original farm to keep him the rest of his life, Dad built the 17 room house with timber sold from the land. Uncle Hugh would not let them remove the bees from around the old house when the new house was being built. The carpenters had to fight bees during the building. One man jumped off the second floor roof when a bee got to him. After the house was finished, ~~and~~ Uncle Hugh lived there, with a hired hand and a cook, Mrs. Shewalter that Dad provided for him. Every day at noon after eating, Uncle Hugh would go out and walk around each hive of bees to enjoy the sight. (He always worked with the bees without a bee-vail on, and claimed he never ever got stung.) The hired man, Taylor Ramsey decided to play a trick on him, so he got a patented snake (imitation snake), and put it at the mouth of a hive, appearing to be eating the bees. Mrs. Shewalter and the man was looking out the door or window to see the fun and laugh at him when he found out it was a trick. Uncle Hugh made his rounds of the hives, when he saw the snake. He stepped back and got a long stick and slipped up on the snake with the stick raised above his head, when he realized it was a trick. He did some quick thinking to keep them from having the joke on him. He turned around, opened his fly and facing the house wee-weed on the ground. They didn't tease him about it!

Dad said Some of the Sharp boys joined the North and others the South. One of them with the South, was on picket duty not too far from the Slatyfork Area, when he was shot by his own men, who said they made a mistake thinking he was from the other side (at night). Someone said they were suspicious he was working for the other side and they deliberately shot him. And of course he may have been???? also: Harmon, Henry, Luther

The only other son I know the name of was Silas, father of L. D. Sharp (Dad). At that time the boys lived in the log house with their father and mother (next to what is now the 17 room house). Some of the boys joined the North and others joined the South. And perhaps two or three, not convinced which side to join, didn't join either, and technically wasn't on either side. Silas, and a brother or two and perhaps a couple other men under the same circumstances who chose not to join either side, being afraid either side would capture them lived under a cliff of rock at the "pine knob" just on the other side of Middle Mountain Meadow. They stayed there when there was troop movement in the valley, coming in for food when necessary. Silas and a man Sam Gibson (Sam Gibson's father) was captured by the Confederates. Silas ran down below the house and hid in a goose's nest. A soldier fired his rifle and was standing a few feet away using a ramrod to reload. Silas picked up a boot-jack and hit him in the head, stunning him, but they captured him. Another man there tried to run away, up toward the cemetery. The Captain gave orders for two soldiers to catch him. Threw down their guns and chased him up the hill.

John Gibson

(Sam Gibson's father)



Was inside the

Page 4 The Sharp Family

Slatyfork, W. Va

167

When he got almost up to the top of the hill he was out of breath, and stopped, turned around, pulled out a "Pepper Box" pistol (that Dad said might not kill anyone) and said "hangister, I'll kill you". They turned around and fled, leaving him free. This may have been ~~Kenny~~ Sam Gibson's father. <sup>Uncle</sup> If so, he wasn't captured. Silas and the other man was handcuffed and a confederate soldier on horse was assigned to walk them south to Salisbury, N. C. to prison. They walked many days. The two men said they were not in the northern army, but the army took them as prisoners any way. One day on the trip south, the soldier on the horse had a "call of nature". He got off his horse set his gun against a tree, unfastened his suspenders. The man with Silas had a very small wrist, and showed Silas once before that he could take his handcuff off that was holding one man's left arm and the others right arm together. Silas begged him to take his handcuff off so he'd be free to grab the gun and free themselves. But the man was afraid not to take it off. So they went on to prison. <sup>2</sup> Dad has told us many times the years and months and days (about 9 years) he was in prison. (X) years, 23 months and 24 days *lucky 6 days of being 2 years*

Silas was in the prison in Salisbury for <sup>about</sup> ~~two~~ years or more before being transferred to Richmond. While in Salisbury, most of the men died of disease or starved. Silas made (with his knife?) pieces of "jewelry" and had a black woman who came in the camp prison to clean up, to take out and sell for him and bring food to him., which may have saved his life. The men at rats and dogs when they could get any. A captain came through the prison one day. Some men threw a blanket over the dog ~~and~~ that followed him, and killed it. They cooked it to eat. Silas took one bite but couldn't swallow it. He carved his initials or name on the stone walls of the prison. He went to Richmond to stay until he was exchanged later in an exchange with the north of prisoners. He was given a written pass to walk through lines to his home from Richmond. Silas had, ~~I think, married~~ <sup>MARRIED</sup> before his capture Sarah Hannah who's father lived, I think in a log house next to Page Hannah's house and near Archie Gibson's house. The house was still standing in about 1935. Si Sharp, my brother, thinks the Hannahs lived in a house above the road above Frank Hannah's (Sam Hannah's). There was a house there that a Hannah lived in and they may have lived there first and moved down to the other house after that one may have burned.

When Silas got back home from prison, he went to bed ~~in the bed~~, but tossed and turned and couldn't sleep on the feather bed. He had to get out on the hard floor and sleep like he did in prison! - *for a while*

Silas's father, William married <sup>RACHAEL</sup> ~~Sarah~~ Dilly from I believe about Campbelltown. <sup>Rachael</sup> ~~Sarah~~ was of German descent (maybe from Germany?) and spoke German. Dad picked up a few words from her, but could not carry on a conversation in it. At the St. Louis Fair at about the turn of the century, Dad and Bob Gibson, his brother-in-law, went to the fair by themselves by train. Each country had booths selling their merchandise. Dad went up to a German booth that had German girls selling. Dad only knew one word, meaning "pretty girl". He said it to them, but when they responded in rapid German, he was embarrassed and turned heel and hurried away!

Apparently families had special pliers to pull teeth. Silas (grandfather) asked Dad to pull a tooth (maybe his last?). Dad was all excited, thinking he might fail or break it off. It was a successful pull.

Grandfather, Silas became sick, perhaps suddenly, complaining of his stomach. He died soon. Dad thought it may have been appendicitis, or cancer.

Was ... the 168

Page 5 The Sharp Family

Slatyfork W. Va.

Grandfather Silas was in prison in Salisbury, N. C. So Dad (ID) on a trip to Florida about 1938 decided to stop in the city to see the prison that his father was in. Dad stopped in town and got out of the Wash car and saw a very old man sitting on a bench. Dad went to him and told him that his father had been in prison there and that he wanted to see the prison, and could he tell him ~~how~~ where to see it. The man told Dad "your dad didn't live through it. They all died. Everyone of them starved to death. Not a one lived." Dad told him again that his father lived through it, saying "I'm here, so my father must have lived" But he couldn't convince him that his father lived. The old man must have been a boy at the time of the war, or maybe he had been a soldier. Dad didn't see the prison.

During the War, General Lee's army was camped up at Linwood, and had a hospital on a little flat just below the 219 road, about half way up the mountain. Lee came by the Sharp's house about supper time and was invited in to eat. Uncle Hugh told many times of General Lee's white horse Traveler being tied up beside the house. Two guards were stationed outside the door on the porch. The log house, covered with clappard, still stands, with the old stone chimney. Uncle Hugh was there, but was too young, or they ignored him because he didn't belong to the North's army.

One late afternoon, the Confederate army came there and camped across the creek in the meadow. They set up their tents and needed fire wood to keep warm and cook. Each man went to the rail fence and brought one to build a fire or fires. Every rail was taken. The soldiers found apples that were buried under dirt to keep from freezing. When the captain found out they took the apples, he ordered them to go pay the Sharp's for the apples.

Confederate soldiers camped up at Linwood one winter. It was a hard cold winter and the Sharp's heard that half the soldiers died of disease, but they were buried secretly. No one ever found their graves. Some thought they might have dropped them down some vertical caves in the area.

It seems the Confederates hurriedly retreated from up there when they heard of a Yankee army coming from Huttonsville. They loaded up their wagons and came down Big Spring Creek and then on toward Marlinton. One wagon loaded with lead musket balls broke an axle where the road crossed the creek at Linwood. They just left the load there. Dad said his father went up there ~~(with a sled or wagon)~~ and brought perhaps a 100 lbs of lead to melt down for his gun for bullets. *on shoulder?*

Uncle Hugh told about a Southern soldier being ambushed up along the old road, and wounded. I think another soldier was killed outright. Uncle Hugh and <sup>his father</sup> others took a sled up there and hauled him down to the house and made him a bed in front of the fireplace. He was mortally wounded and he knew it. He told the Sharp's about his family in the South before dying that night. I don't know if any messages were sent south, or even if those there could write???? I'm sure Sarah (Silas's wife) could write, but

After the war, Uncle Hugh thought it would be interesting to make a cannon and shoot it. He fashioned a cannon out of a hollow pole. Made ~~an~~ a round wooden ball. The story as I remember, he fired it and it blew up but the ball went through a wall of one of the houses.

In a letter of Sil's to me: "Three of Uncle Hugh's brothers were killed in the war. One was "Little Luther", age 16 and one was Bernard. Don't know the name of the other one. (Henry) Uncle Hugh and Uncle Harman who lived at Slatyfork--he later moved just out of Elkins.. There was one 12 year old girl (Mary?) died of Diphtheria. Uncle Hugh had Diphtheria too. Dr. told him to smoke a pipe." *ella*

Page 6

## The Slatyferk Sharp's The Sharp Family

169

When Dad (LDS) was a boy of about 7, a black man ~~working~~ working on a saw mill or something took a liking to Dad, and with a knife whittled Dad his first and only toy of his life, out of a piece of wood. I think it may have been a figure of a boy.

One summer when Dad was perhaps about <sup>12</sup>11, he begged his father to let him ride with some wagons from the area going over to Millboro, Va to get supplies. There must have been 3 or 4 wagons and the men. One night after crossing into Virginia, they camped on some high ground overlooking a very small cluster of houses, that blacks lived in, or so they told him. They decided to have some fun, Dad told me, at his expense. They told him that these black girls liked to sleep with a white boy, and that they would come up at night when a person is asleep and go to bed with him. He didn't believe them. So they told him to look at his penis the next morning. That night when he was asleep, they unbuttoned his pants, and rubbed charcoal from the fire on him. He said the next morning when he got up awake the first thing he did was look, and he was as black as he could be! HIS UNCLE HARMON WAS ON THE TRIP

Harm  
Sharp  
was one  
of them

When Dad was about 15, I'd guess, he and his father went on two horses up to Linwood where there was a store. It was apparently an all day job--go there buy some supplies and loaf a while before coming back home. They had some cider, which Dad said was boiled two barrels into one, and it had a kick to it that he didn't know it had. He drank a few drinks and then he and 3 or 4 boys there went down to the nearby creek in a patch of elderberry bushes where they were playing. One was whittling with a knife and accidentally cut one of the boys just a little. Dad said it seemed funny to him because he was drunk (and maybe didn't know it), but he was so lightheaded he could hardly get back in the store. His dad was ready to leave ~~from~~ home, and said to Dad "would you like to have a glass of cider before we go home?" Dad said he didn't think he did, knowing he was already drunk. He didn't think he was ever going to get on that horse without his dad finding out he was drunk. He made it home ok. He said that was his first and last time getting drunk. All his life he never drank any beer or whiskey. He did smoke when he was about 20 but quit after perhaps 2 or 3 years.



## Page 7. The Sharp Family

Slatyferk, W. Va.

170

Dad was both a farmer and a merchant. He ran a store on the old road "over the hill" near the old house, which he built perhaps about 1900, along with farming. The product sold from the farm was wool, sheep, and cows.

Dad's store was about the only one in the area. Later on the W. Va. Pulp & Paper Co. had a store for their employees at Slatyferk. He bought furs, chickens and wool from farmers and shipped to Baltimore etc. He would buy up turkeys from farmers, pack them in barrels and haul them to Marlinton in wagons and put on a train to go to Baltimore where feed brokers sold them. Usually he made out ok. That's a long way for turkeys to go unrefrigerated! One batch he sent, maybe his last, the broker sent him a small check saying he coddled the turkeys all over town trying to sell them. He sold a few, but most of them stunk so bad no body would buy them! ha.

Farmers would kill pheasants (grouse) and he would pack them in small barrels and sent to Baltimore. Another thing he bought all his life was ginseng.

Dad was, I believe, the first to have a telephone. He was also the first around there to have a car, after telephones had been in. *See stories elsewhere*

One time some one up at the head of Elk rang a distress signal and everyone picked up their phones to see what it was about. Someone announced that a horse and buggy had run off and was headed down toward Slatyferk. People all along the road went out to the road to stop the horse and buggy only to find that it was one of those new fangled horseless carriages. Joke!

When a few cars got in the area, Dad ordered gasoline in barrels. They were hauled from Marlinton, and a hand pump was placed down in the hole after the cap was unscrewed. He later had, I believe a small tank put in with a hand pump to pump it into a car.

I don't remember how the amount was measured.

Dad got a Studebaker sometime about 1914 *or* maybe before that? In the <sup>late</sup> 1920's he or Ivan broke the axle housing on the rear end on near Ella Gibsons in a mud hole. Ivan made a wooden sled and took a team of horses up there, fit the sled under that one side, and pulled the car back home. He ordered a new housing. It cost what dad thought was too much -- perhaps \$150 when the car may have only cost \$800--??

When he bought the car, he sent Ivan to Marlinton for I think a couple days to learn how to start, run, and do minor repairs to the Studebaker. In the winter time, the car was jacked up off the tires.

About 1928 (?) the new highway came through, bypassing the store location on the old road. So Dad had a man *KING* in Marlinton to build a new store building where it is still in existence. Four new hand operated gasoline pumps with 10 gallon glass tanks at the top were installed. Dad had Standard Oil at the two pumps, and Ivan had two pumps of Amigo. It was big move moving furniture etc over to the new place by wagon. Dad borrowed money from the Farmers & Merchants bank to build the store. He also borrowed about \$300 from his friend Sam Gibson. It was a struggle during the depression to not go broke, but finally after keeping some of us in school and college, he finished up the debt with some sale of timber. Ivan sold auto supplies in one corner of the store. The store had 32 volt lights, run from a Delco generator. The house already had 32 volt electricity. Then about 1936 or 1938 (?) WestPenn came through with 110 volts. Tourists began coming through so gasoline sales was reasonably good. Dad decided some "Tourists Camps" should be built, so old Camp 18 that the W. Va. Pulp & Paper Co. left when they were finished, was torn down and used to make the camps. They perhaps more than paid their way. Then it seemed better to rent them out to people working for the company. Henry Gibson lived in one, Oscar *err* in another. Others were...

The only one in existence now is the one Henry Shaver lived in, and his wife Lorraine still lives there.

(179)  
Slatyfork Sharps' Records

(Page 178)

From the William Sharp's Bible Record.  
 Furnished by Ramona Shipley, Parkersburg, W. Va.

Copied from record pages between the New and Old Testaments.  
 Xerox copies made.--copied from small Bible given to Rachael  
 Dilley by her Father Martin Dilley on her Wedding Day.

Martin Dilley born Dec 27, 1779. Died 12-26-1851, age 71, 11 mo, 29 da;  
 26

Rachael Dilley born October 1815

William Sharp and Rachael Dilley married Sept 20 1838  
 (another date also entered at another place, but the ink is  
 smeared and the year looks like 1832, which must be incorrect  
 as the children's births started a ~~year~~ year after 1838).

William Sharp's children:

1. Martin B. (Bernards) Sharp born June 14, 1839
2. Jacob Henry (Henry) Sharp born Aug 17, 1840
3. Silas Sharp born March 2, 1842
4. William Luther Sharp born Dec 17, 1843  
 (The family knew him as Luther in his youth--perhaps to  
 distinguish between him and his father, William.  
 So he was the 4th William Sharp in line.) William IV.
5. Hugh Calvin Sharp born ~~XXXXX~~ 7-10-1846
6. Mary Eleanor Sharp born Feb 11, 1849  
 (She died with diptheria during the Civil War--or before the  
 war. Family tradition is she was about 12 years old. She was  
 burried to the left of the road on the rise just below the  
 Sharp's Slatyfork store)
7. Harmon B. Sharp born 10-2-1850  
 (He moved to near Elkins, died there and burried near there.)  
 (Died with cancer --of throat (?) )

Luther Sharp above: Family tradition has been that Luther was about  
 age 16 when he was shot. Date of birth and the dates of the first  
 year or two of the Civil War indicate that he may have been perhaps  
 about age 17.

see page 179 →

Davis Sharp  
 (7-14-82)

PAGES COPIED FROM SMALL TABLE GIVEN TO RACHEL DILLEY BY HER FATHER, MARTIN DILLEY, ON HER WEDDING DAY.

Was made the  
120 of September  
1838  
burn and was  
burned by the  
spare - 1839  
of coal was taken  
the 17 of  
August 1840

of ship was  
burned the 17  
of August 1843  
of March 2 day  
1842  
of ship was  
burned the 2 day  
1842

of ship was  
burned the 2 day  
1842  
of ship was  
burned the 2 day  
1842  
of ship was  
burned the 2 day  
1842

of ship was  
burned the 2 day  
1842  
of ship was  
burned the 2 day  
1842  
of ship was  
burned the 2 day  
1842

FRONT PAGE

Rachel Dilley  
was born October  
the 15 1815

1st Pacific Fly Leaf

Mrs Sharp &  
Rachel was  
married the  
20 of Sept  
1839

Martin B. Sharp  
was born the  
14 of June 1839

Isaac Henry  
was born the  
17 of August  
1840

2nd

Silas was  
born the 2 of  
March 1842  
Mm Luther  
was born the  
17 of December  
1843

Isaac Calvin  
was born the  
10 of July  
1846

3rd

Mary Eleanor  
was born the  
11 of February  
1849

Harmon Bolton  
was born the  
2 of October  
1850

Remember that this is  
the company to guide  
your little people  
to the port of eternal  
life.



From Bible of William C. Morgan

From Bible of William C. Morgan 180

FAMILY RECORD.

BIRTHS.

Samuel G. Morgan was  
born July 8<sup>th</sup> 1847.

Edith H. Morgan was  
born Dec 20<sup>th</sup> 1855.

Laura J. Morgan was  
born March 31<sup>st</sup> 1874.

William G. Morgan was  
born March 15<sup>th</sup> 1876.

Sarah V. Morgan was  
born Feb 15 1878.

Edgar R. Morgan was  
born April 18<sup>th</sup> 1882.

Lena Florence Morgan  
was born Dec 17<sup>th</sup> 1896

# BIRTHS.

Miriam Edith Morgan  
was born August 13th 1898

Georgia Virginia Morgan  
was born Sept 2 1900

Laura Rachel Morgan  
was born Feb 14th 1903

Samuel Aaron Morgan  
was born April 23 1905

James Francis Morgan  
was born Jan 12 1908

Jan. 12, 1908

# FAMILY RECORD.

## MARRIAGES.

Samuel G. Morgan  
and Edith H. Ramsey  
was married Feb. 20 1897

Laura G. Morgan + Luther L. Clark  
was married February 16th 1893

William C. Morgan and

James F. Hill

was married Nov. 12 1892

180-A

REEL #1 June 1, 1949 Tapes of L.D. Sharp  
Old Mill, Civil War storeies, etc. (If done over on Ampex, may be clearer)

Dad: .... Sheep dip killed 5 sheep. Dave, I'll give you a jar of syrup to take back with you--and a sugar cake. ... Im sending 6 to Pauls. Thayer ~~he~~ gave to sweetheart and Barbara treated her teacher. ... 152 quarts of syrup....

.... they'd go through and rob neighbors. (Civil war through Slatyfork) ... they starved them to death. My father was in prison 23 months and 24 days. They starved them to death and hauled them out of the prison by the wagon loads. Going to Fla I stopped in Salisbury, N. C. and there was an old grey headed man. I told him my father was a prisoner there. He said "they all died, either starved or poisoned. Father said the meat was covered with worms. They made brothe. He shut his eyes and swallowed it.. The dead were buried in trenches. A dog followed a captain through the prison. The men threw a blanket over it and killed it and ate, some ate rats. The grandfather (William) skinned a cat. Father couldn't eat the cat. My grandfather (William) got him exchanged for rebels. He had exchange papers and started home. At a small gathering of southerners, the said "where are you going"? He said "none of your business." They said: If we gain the war we won't let you live with us" Si said: I'll give you to understand I won't live with you, They started after him and he ran. He was too weak to run. They didn't follow him further. He walked all the way home to Slatyfork. If old man Bill Hannah had done one thing. Two men left over them in charge of the two. They got off their horses to a call of nature. "My father reached over and took one of the man's guns and pointed to Bill Hannah to take the other man's gun. He couldn't get him to take the gun. They never thought of killing those fellows (rebels) but we could have killed them and had nothing to worry about--he said. They could have gotten away. (Dad told us one time, as I recall, that Bill had a very small wrist and could get the hand cuff off his wrist that held the two together. Bill showed Silas once that he could take it off. And that Silas wanted Bill to take the hand cuff off so they could grab the guns to threaten so they could get away. Dad may have been mistaken ~~at~~ for a moment about them putting their hands on the guns---???? -Dave) Jake Simmons killed Luther. The Confederate army went through past the house. Jake was behind and shot Luther going up the hill. That's the same time they captured my father. My grandmother said "look there's a regiment of soldiers and he ran down and jumped over a fence and sat down in a goose nest covered with boards. About a 100 of them shot at ~~the~~ John Gibson (Uncle Sam's father) and this fellow who had a muzzle loading gun shot at John. and he set his gun down almost between my father's legs, to load it. He waited, till he poured the powder in and went to get the bullet in and he said he knocked the man and gun over and jumped back over the fence and ran back into the same old Jake Simmons that killed his brother, Luther age 16. Jake put a gun on him. He looked for a rock to throw at Jake but couldn't find one. The men emptied their guns at John Gibson. Two threw their guns down and ran to the top of graveyard hill and was about to catch John, ~~he~~ a powerful man--Sam Gibson's father. He had a pepper box pistol that I reckon wouldn't kill you. and they ran back down the hill and he got away, ha, ha. He pulled the pistol out and said "dangester, I'll kill you". There was ~~twice~~ twice he (John) almost got captured. He went home and later on, a bunch of rebel soldiers went in there to John Gibson's place and his wife said to him "look out there the rebel soldiers are coming down here to the house" He broke to run and ran over the hill and the soldiers fired at him and missed again and one rebel laid his gun across a post and got a rest and would have killed him but his wife took a boot-jack and knocked him crazy, and he got away. Later on during the war ~~he~~ he took pneumonia and died. With all the getting by in the war, ~~he~~ pneumonia got him after all.



(Story about the two soldiers killed in ambush up on the old road:)

Dad: They brought the soldier (that was still living) in and he died at the house (the same log house still standing) There are two of them buried up at the top of the hill at the school house. Just dug a hole. They were riding along the road and the rebels (I think Dad's memory got it mixed--they were Yankees that shot them) waylaid them and shot two off horses. They were one or two that got away. Maybe one of them was Walt Allen. (Walt Allen was a Yankee from over about Randolph county, I think--Dave) Uncle Hugh (a young man) thought so much about one of the men that was shot and lived a while. If they had had doctors like today, he may have ~~been~~ been saved. (Another account of this story is elsewhere in this history of the Sharps--Hugh and his father William was cutting wood and heard the shots and a southerner on a horse running told them to go look after the men shot. They took a sled up and got them. They put the dead one in the corner and took the other in by the fire.)

I don't know where the graves were, but one time I was plowing there in the school house lot and a horse's foot fell down through the grave. I hated it awful bad.

Dad: Henry Sharp, an uncle, joined the rebel army, or be taken prisoner. So he joined the rebel army. One joined the yankees and one the rebels.

Dave: Was the Henry Sharp meadow named after him? Dad: No, that was another Henry Sharp. Henry (uncle) was killed. A picket shot him (at Bob Gison place) They were suspicious that he was a yankee, it was thought. But he was in the rebel army and was on picket duty and a fellow shot him and let on like they shot him by mistake. The other one was in the Yankee army and was killed. I lost three uncles and the only girl 12 years old <sup>many</sup> of diphtheria and she is buried down there on the left side of the road <sup>elbow</sup> --about top of the hill. Uncle Hugh knew where it was. I said there ought to be a monument. He said: "it's been so long ago it isn't necessary" It's there inside the fence near the road (near the sheep barn.) That's what the war cost my family. The war spread diphtheria. One of her boys, Henry Sharp when he was killed had an apple in his pocket and she planted the 7 seeds of the apple (grandmother Sharp) out here (near the beehouse) and only three of the 7 threw. She gave Uncle Harmon Sharp one and it was planted down there at the McCitchin Place and gave Silas one and it was right below the old house over there (old home place) and Uncle Hughs was out here in this garden, and they all had the same kind of fall apple. --a good cooking apple. But she thought that represented that when the war was over she'd only have 3 children left. Four of them died. We cut the one down over the hill because it was where we wanted to build the warerrom, I think. It was 40 years old, I reckon. The one here an Uncle Hugh's was near the warerrom.

Tramp Dad: I saw that tramp going by today at the schoolhouse. He was swinging his arm as hard as he could swing it, and the other arm was like a dead arm. I hadn't seen him for 10 years. --a little short fellow. (Dave: We'd seen him go by about every year for years--walking fast.)

Uncle Hugh's story about a greased Indian:

Dad: a Joe Lager or something like that wanted to go back in the woods to where he'd hear no sound of a gun but his own, and ran on to these two Indians. I can't tell the story as it was. The Indians gave a squall and made for him and he may have shot and missed and they were on him and he threw one on the ground and was getting his knife out to kill the Indian and the other Indian got his knife out of a scabbard. He had to kill him to save himself and the other Indian almost got advantage of him by getting his knife out of the scabbard. I forgot the details but I think the other Indian got away. It was one of the most stirring stories you about ever heard to hear Uncle Hugh tell it.

Uncle Hugh's pet deer: Dad: Uncle Hughs had a pet deer. Aunt Ella and I. It'd fight or run us everytime we came here to visit. We were going home across the hill and looked coming off the hill coming as hard as it could right after us, like a dog running a deer. <sup>Pel</sup> <sup>Deer?</sup>

REEL #1 June 1, 1949 Tapes of L. D. Sharp  
Civil War stories, Old Mill, etc.

183

Page 3

could right after us, like a dog running a deer. We ran to the woods and got up on a leaning tree up higher than the deer could reach. A deer strikes with both front feet just like a man and cut you all to pieces with it's toes. We had hollered for Martha Hannah who lived here then and she ran up there and got the deer by the bell collar and held her till we got over home (Dave: seems Dad said her name was Nell?) That doe knocked Nora Sharp down. Uncle Harmon's girl and would have beat her to death if didn't.....(not clear) (Dave: I think Nora married George L. Hannah--and she is burried in the Sharp cemetery) Si talking about fishing..... up slatyfork creek. Dave: Dad, isn't that where you built a dam and ran water around the hole? Dad: yes, we got 53 fish out of it. Water was getting low, cavity in a rock holding about a barrel of two wof water, and ran a small stream-- 1 inch pipe si e. I stood there and studied it a good little while how to get those fish. A big lynn tree standng on the bank. I decided to go home and get my father to come and help pipe the water over the hole. We cut that tree down and stripped the bark off and the bark piped the water over past the hole of water, a sdistance of about 20 feet and we dipped the water out and got 53 fish to eat. No restrictions on fishing then.

#### Deer hunting --- Deer salt licks

Dad: Farmers killed deer at suck licks. Natural sulphur run out on certain places. Deer tear up the earth to get it. Then farmers made salt licks. Drive a stake in the ground and poor the hole full of salt. They couldn't get it all without digging down for it. It was either mornings or evenings that they came tan to suck the licks. Dave: did you kill any at a salt lick? Dad: Yes, I did, on Gauley. One time over there a wild cat was at the lick. I sighted at it so long I was sighting on just the front sight. I was about to leave that day. The Englishman.... ...I thought I just sit there (Dave: He told the store another time:--he shot at the wildcat and it didn't know where Dad was and jumped into the treetop where dad was and scarmed Dad almost to death--just a boy). ....Saw the deer coming. ... I just broke it's back. I came a knat's heel of missing that deer. Lots of deer then. About like killing ground hogs now.

Bill Curtain War in Italy (not clear at all)... One thing, the let the Americans go in there, you see, read about the lost patalion. Carl Barnes was commander of that unit. Those rangers..... Crossed the highway and got in the heart of Rome.

Dave: The old Mill house needs a piece of roofing on it. Dad: Well, Ive been trying to sell it. It's going to fall down. I offered to sell for \$50 . When I sold it, the man came with a truck to get it and those old Kelley's (they lived in the mill house across the creek) took the box that goes around ~~xxx~~ to hold the meal in. It'd cost \$25 to make it and they took it and burned it. They once rolled it out in the yard and Henry Shaver and I liked to not get it back in. They took it and burned it for firewood. I went there to sell it and there wasn't a thing in the world to hold the meal in so he wouldn't take it. ... Brice Griffin ground meal for a half a day. Took half a day to grind a grist. Sam Jackson said he could eat it as fast as it comes out of the mill. Someone asked how long he could do that. He answered: " I could do it till I starved to death" ; ha, ha.

Might be clearer if redone on the Ampex reel to reel tape machine.



Stories by L.D. Sharp taped by Dave 6-1-49

Reel #2 Page 1

184

Voices of Dad, Otis Gibson, Si, Dave Ralph

Dad: something about the bee association (184)  
 Si: (to Ralph)(hunting) Did you go clear to teh Bob Gibson Place  
 (all looking at an aerial view map) --are those skid roads?  
 Si: This is Slatyfork and he was supposed to go up this buck hollow that  
 runs up to Joe Gibson place. He was supposed to go up here and come around  
 thru here, thru a bunch of pines yonder on the point. Well eh got up there  
 and cut over and looked down to Sam Hannah's from Bob Gibson's meadow.  
 Then you came back ~~from Bob Gibson's meadow~~ thru there, huh?  
 Ralph: yes. Dad: Right here's where I was scared about out of my boots.  
 I thought he ~~was~~ had heart trouble. I couldn't holler him up and couldn't  
 shoot him up and couldn't hear a word from him in the world. I worried  
 and prayed and here he came up alive. Dave: You (dad) and Donald and I  
 got lost up there coon hunting one night. Dad: Yes, we came down the  
 roughest old hollow there ever was.--back of Page Hannahs' line.  
 The roughest place you ever saw after night wasn't it. We didn't know  
 where we were and lost part of the gun. Came down to Page's apple orchard.  
 Si later made a part for the gun--forestock. And John Woosley lost  
 it again. He went down there watching for stealing corn where shucking  
 corn (lower meadow). ~~the man~~ was. When ~~he~~ started filling up  
 a sack of corn, ye yelled to surrender and ran out and broke a rail at  
 the fence and ran down over the bank and laid down., and Woosley lost part  
 of the gun and he had to come back (home) because he was afraid ~~he~~ had  
 something to shoot him with, ha. Woosley lost part of the 410 gun and  
 couldn't shoot. Later on I told ~~her~~ about it. --caught ~~he~~ down  
 there stealing corn. He smashed the fence flat. I said there was another  
 fellow with him--old man ~~there~~....his hogs. They worked on the track  
 together. She didn't say a word. She knew it was true. We'd seen where  
 he'd taken out loads of it before.  
 Dave: Didn't your dad catch someone stealing hay? Dad: No, it was Uncle  
 Henry Hannah caught Hannah stealing Hay (on barn on Buzzard mt.)  
 (made him pitch the hay back in the barn--Henry slept there to catch him)  
 Dad: Grandfather Sharp caught a man fight out there in the corner. He  
 set a fox trap through where they take corn out of the crib. He came to  
 get corn and got caught. He went to the barn a cople times. He wouldn't  
 holler at Grandfather. Finally he hollered: "Mr. Sharp, come out here. I  
 tell you if you'll let me out of here, I'll never steal another thing  
 as long as I live. Grand father promised him he wouldn't tell on him.  
 Dave: did he know who it was? Dad, oh yes, one of his neighbors, but  
 he oulsn't tell us who it was. He promised he wouldn't tell. He let him  
 out of the trap. I bet he had sore fingers, ha. Grand father was a man  
 of his word. Dave: Do you remember him? Oh, yes, I was nearly grown  
 when both of my granfathers died. Grandfather Hannah and grandfather Sharp  
 and my grandmothers. Did you see yours? Dave: only grandmother Irvin.  
 Dad: Not preacher Morgan? Dave: no. Dad: Boy's I'd give \$5 to (have you  
 hear him preach?) He was one great preacher. He was the best preacher that  
 ever preached on this charge and they sent him back here by the Dist. Supt.  
 to the quarterly meeting one time when he was on the Lobelia circuit to  
 preach and I never did forget his text. It was at Mary's Chapel. His text  
 was the "Great Store House of God" He said the time would come as the  
 human race needed the wealth, there was untold wealth in these hills and  
 in the lands, and as the generations of the earth needed it it'd be  
 unfolded (End of 1st side of cassette)  
 Ralph and Dad talking: deer hunting. Si: In Montana, a man killed a  
 mule and brought it in to the checking station !! ha, ha. Dave: what did  
 your father have to tell time? Dad: He had an 8-day clock. I don't know  
 who got it. Maybe Ella or Malinda got it. It struck on every hour of the  
 day. I think I took another clock over to repair at Wooddells and it was  
 never fixed. He died and they closed th store. It may have been sold.  
 Either the original reel tape is not clear, or perhaps it would be  
 clearer on ~~max~~ the last Ampex player--to transfer to cassettes.



Sharp's Stories taped 8-21-49 by Dave Sharp

( LD, Ada, Ivan, Si, Dave, Sylvia, Will Curtain & Evan), Ralph)

185

Starts with Dad and Ivan singing songs. I've got the tuning fork there. Dad: we can't all sing with one book. I've got the tuning fork. "Do, me, do" I'm trying to get the sound. I've got the tuning fork. Ivan: Wait, I've got something on my glasses. I can't see anything. Ivan: I don't what part are you going to sing? Dad: I'll sing tenor. Ivan: I don't know if I can sing soprano, or not. Dad: well, do you want me to sing soprano? Ivan: I usually sing base. Dad: here, somebody clean my glasses. Si: (talking about the tape recorder) said: everyone brags about their singing. Now they'll know if they are telling the truth, ha.ha. Ivan: (wire recorder?) wire plays 15 minutes. (Ivan had a wire recorder) Dave: let's have some powerful singing. Dad and Ivan: me, so, do, me, do, me. (no pianot) "There's a glory in my sould, Then Jesus gets control. He lives with in my heart. Oh happy song ..... Si (joking) .... tape for identification. Have you used Mother Hubbard's little leg goos, ha. (pretending an ad after the song) Dave: You just heard LD, Ivan and Ralph Sharp. (Then with piano): several singing a song....."redeemed..... Dad: the title of this song is "Beautiful home Somewhere". Looking at Pictures: Dave: look at the bees. Dad: those are Ivan's. Sylvia: Dave hived those bees. Dave: Let's laugh a little bit, Ada. (Ada and Genevieve laughing.) Dave: Ada, who's that in the middle? Do you know? Ada: ha, ha, yes. (About Ivan--discussion): Dave: ... Mary Roberts? Si; no, it was Genevieve at Greenbank. Si: Ivan And I ..... we got up there to that old ... He (Ivan) said if you'll get out close to the gate, well..... see THEM GIRLS. If you don't we won't, ha, ha. I wouldn't get out to open the gate and he turned around and came back home, ha, ha. Evan: dann you! Genevieve: Evan I beg your pardon.... your saying. Dave: say nice words, Evan, ha (all laughed) Dave: I never saw that broken leg (Evan's) Genevieve: I had to keep him in bed for 3 weeks. He couldn't even turn over. At 3 o'clock in the morning he'd get awake and I'd have to read him a story. Dave: Ada, I understand you used to speak over a radio WPBI in Baltimore. Tell us what it was about. Was it for a beer co.? Ada: No, no. ha, ha. Ada: I was on for 15 minutes. It was dramatic sketches. different things each week and on for 8 weeks. Some interesting things did happen. The announcer said "I don't think I can go on the .... air. I didn't know what to do. There was no one else to take over. So I was trying to go on with the program and think up what to say in case he did colapse there, ha. But he went on through with it. Dave: You may have been an announcer if he'd colapsed. Did you have an audience? Ada: just a small one. In those days they sat in another room at that time.--the control room. Dave: what were the stories about: Ada: or, different things, Let me see. One I gave about Pappa and the boy. I don't know if I'll remember it. Perhaps Evan would like that. Ada: "But it's not so agreeable about 2 o'clock in the morning when you're dead for sleep and you wouldn't give anything to hear pres. Truman speak. Well, this little boy woke up about 2 and said "Hey, Daddy. What? Did. ....What do you want? Nothing. Then go to sleep. I ain't sleep Daddy. Well, I am young man. I'm not abit. Daddy if you was rich what would you buy me? I do t know. go to sleep. Wouldn't you buy me nothing? I suppose so. Then what would you buy me? Maybe a steam engine. would the wheels go round and round? Yes, yes, go to sleep. Daddy, if I was rich I'd buy sou something. Would you? I'd buy you some choc. drops and ice cream. No one wants to hear it this time in the morning. Go to sleep. Daddy, daddy, Well? what do you want now? Let me think-- I want a drink of water. No you don't. Yes I do, daddy. (thinking.. there'll be no peace until the boy gets a drink you get water) I do 't want to hear another word from you tonight, young man. I can spell" dog, daddy. No one wants to hear you spell it now. Yes, please.

SHARP 3

Sharp's Stories, taped 8-21-49 by Dave Sharp

Page 2 *186* *ada*

C-A-T--dog. Is that right daddy. No it isn't, but nobody cares. Then it's D-O-G ? Yes, yes, now go to sleep. Then I'll be a good little boy, won't I? Yes, you'll be the best boy on earth. Good nite, daddy. Good night. -----Daddy, daddy -----don't you wish you had 2, 3 5 or 300 little boys?

Ada: I haven't done that one for years and years. (relatives laugh).  
Si: I'm going to bed. You'd better too. ....

Si: (pretending to be a political candidate) "on this auspicious occasion, it is very gratifying to see your ignorant faces. (Si changing his voice, ha) I'll give you a dollar a vote for your vote" Dad: that's what they were trying to do. Dave: what are your planning to do this week: Ivan: well, I plan on making a little hay, taking off some honey, kill a few ground squirrels, whistle pigs and kill a little time. And visit a little with my relatives and friends, and then figuring on going back to work. Save a little of my vacation for deer season. I do like to hunt deer. I haven't had very much success as far as bringing in some game. A lot of exercise and enjoyment--just running through the woods totting a gun. Dave: what you doing there, Dad? Bleeping? Dad: finishing up a good nap. I didn't go to sleep last night till half past 1 o'clock, waiting for you to come in and you didn't get in. But made up for it this evening. Dave: Did you know we were coming in yesterday or today? Dad: I heard you were coming in to Ivan's last night. Said you phoned through and said where the key was at (to get in the house at Nitro.)..... I'd a ..... Dave: I told him to leave it under a cup on the back porch and he didn't like that idea much. Ivan: we were on a party line and I didn't want all the neighbors know where I was hiding the key. So I told him I'd leave it with his old girl friend across the street, Hattie Howell. (She went to Wesleyan same time as Dave) Dad: did you find anything to eat? Dave: they just about ate it about all up. wasn't much left there. (kidding) We went to the cellar and opened up peaches and pears and plums and apples (kidding) and we really had a feast. This is Aug. 21, 1949. ....(all eating at table). ..... Ada: did you have a lot of raspberries this year? Dad: a few. Had 40 gallons one year.....  
(End of first side of cassette)

(Eating at table. all talking, not clear .....)  
Genevieve: One of our cousins up home (Arborvale) Ed Arbogast's boy, came along in a car and we were out there making hay. Stella said "Ed you don't have any children yet?" He said "Well, we're still trying" ha, Ada: If at first you don't succeed, try, try again. Dad: Is that thing recording everything we say? Dad: do you want any berries? If you do go in there and help yourself. I'm going to shave. I've got to go to that funeral..... Dave: did you see Melinda out there a while ago? Ada: yes, yesterday, not today. Dave: she can't hear well... (flame swallower) Dad: ..... gas in his mouth. Did you see that Ralph? He set that on fire and it went down his throat, then as it came out..... Si: ~~alcohol~~ alcohol flame.....and when they stick that in their mouth they generally let out a mouth of air to keep the heat going away, you see. Dad: As it came out his throat he lit a cigarette. (Dave started to put a lighted match in his mouth) Dad: Oh, don't do that. Dave: I saw Bill Viering (at Wesleyan) chew up a razor blade and supposedly swallow it, but probably put in a side cheek.  
Si: ..... he looked like he was drunk, this fellow. He was asked if he'd give him a push to get the car started. He said, yes he'd push him. She backed off about 20 feet and came a sailing and smashed into the back of that thing and smashed the bumpers right off and flattened the fenders, and nearly broke that fellows neck. ha, ha, ha.

Sharp's Stories, taped 8-21-49 by Dave Sharp

Page 3

187

Si: (talking about a boy who lit seat of his pants and a gas flame shot out and breaches on fire--use wool pants instead of cotton. Ha, ha.

Si: talking about danger, that's dangerous!

Si: I wonder who reported the deer lick, salt lick back of the water fountain? (The game warden said there was one reported there. He was up there at 2 o'clock watching for them. Dad: Now if one comes there, they'll kill it. Si found the head of one where they dressed one up and left the head down in the hollow. A nice buck.

Will Curtain: Wasn't it old man Sam Gibson.... he could tell you right smart about deer. He was sick in bed and we went up there one time.

Ivan: (or Si?): Yes, I used to like to go up there and listen to the bear stories. He'd sit there and smoke his pipe and tell the stories.

Indian Fight: (maybe later get a better or clearer version from the original reel tape instead of this cassette.) Dad: The Indian, had his hide so greased he couldn't hold him. Uncle Hugh would tell that....

Si, how was it? ..... He shot at the Indian and he had a muzzle loader and before he could get another shot, the Indian, --there were two of them ... (one?) Indian going away. and he said he got him down and

his hide was so slick with grease he couldn't hold him and he said he (Indian?) was reaching down to get a knife out of his scabbard, the Indian was.... I can't tell you all the story but he finally killed the

Indian. The one he shot first was..... he noticed him just as he got through with the other one, he propped himself up and he was ready

to shoot him (white man).. (/) Uncle Hugh used to tell that. It was interesting to hear him. It'd take him about 1/2 hour to tell that story

about Joe Logst (or Louset?)

Dave: wasn't it Uncle Hugh as a boy that was chased into a log by a bear?

Dad: That was Uncle Harmon. a long time ago, no, it was Uncle Hugh, by the way. Uncle Harmon told him a doe on the mountain had some young

fawns in a brush thicket. That he heard them in there. He told Uncle Hugh to go up there and he could catch them. He'd been told that if

you go in screaming and yelling and squalling that a fawn will lay right down and you can run right in and pick them up. And he dreamed he had

a cane, a complete cane, with a knot on the end turned you know. The night before he dreamed something about being in a fight with a bear.

So he went up the hill here. He saw a cane, and cut it, just carried out just like in his dream. So he went up to where Uncle Harmon said

he saw that doe that had the fawns in there. He got up there in brush, you know and he went jumping over top the brush and hollering and when

he got in there, there was an old she bear that reared right up in his face, that had cubs in there. He went backwards and got out and started

running. He ran down on the sugar flat, where there was ~~at~~ a big hollow log there and he ran in that log. Well that would be the place the

bear would want him wouldn't it! ha, ha. I... would a climbed a tree. He was scared to death and didn't know what he was doing! .... Uncle

Harmon told Uncle Hugh that he heard the doe in the thick brush. Si, ~~in~~ you've heard him (Hugh) tell about it. Si: yes, he told me "I saw

if there was any running to do.....that Harmon, he knew that was a bear in there, ha, ha. .... End of tape.



Stories by L.D. Sharp, etc. taped 8-22-49 by Dave (Reel #11) Page 1  
(age 76)

186

Ada, Ivan,  
Stories: Otha, deer hunting, school house, bear,

Dad: Bowd (Boude) Hannah went out one evening to hunt the cows and he had his dog with him and he went back upon the mt. on Gauley. The dog came up on an old she bear and cubs. (Dave: was it before you were born? Dad: No. I was going to school, a chunk of a boy. The dog took for the year and the bear took after the dog to run it from the cubs. When he saw the bear and dog coming he climbed up a pine tree. The dog ran an to the tree for protection and the bear came to the tree and saw him up there. The bear went right up the tree after him and the dog ran away. It was a small pine tree. He shook the tree, it was tall and slim. He shook and hollered and they heard him all over Elk. Old man Billie Hannah, a mile away, heard him hollering. He said he knew Bowd was in distress. He got his gun and hit for there as soon as he could. That bear, gave some knaws and drove his teet into the tree. They said he was scared nearly to death. And Billie Hannah got within about 100 yards, I expect before that old she bear left that tree. The dog ran off. The bear went after her cubs. He shook her off the tree. A bear can climb a large tree, but it's hard to climb a small one. SI: was he the fellow that ran into a wild cat? Dad: yes, he was going before daylingt one morning up on the mountain after cows. He had his dog, maybe the same dog, with him, The dog was in front of him and this wild cat went up on a tree to jump on him and the dog happened to be in front of him and he jumped right off the tree on the dog. He said he had a cane with him It was a big dog and into it they went. He and the dog killed the wildcat. He said if he hadn't had the dog it would have killed him. Dave: Didn't you catch a wildcat in a trap? Dad: yes, up at the forks of Slatyfork creek, near Buck hollow. I saw a wildcat in my trap. The biggest one I ever caught or bought. I threw him across my shoulder and his front feet almost touched the ground. I'd gone up close to him and got a cane (stick) about as l rge as my arm. It was a dry stick. I got up to kill him the first lick. I was going to hit him with all my might and I hauled away with all that I had and he growled at me. When I gave him the lick, the stick broke off right above my hand and the stick went the other way. The stick was rotten inside. Boy's I went and got me a stick that I knew wouldn't break. I tried it. I went up again. He laid on the ground and growled gr-r-r-r. Everytime I hit him --about four times before I killed him. That wildcat had jumped in every direction trying to get out. The stake had gone down about 12 inches to the flat limestone rock. If he had jumped upward, there wasn't a thing in the world to hold him. The hole was 3 inches across the top. But he had jumped and worked the hole big in the swamp. If he had jumped at me that stake would have come out. Ivan, it was in a muck near that swamp just below where you cross that swamp there at that appletree. ~~XXXX~~ I'd set the trap for coons. ~~XXXX~~ Will Curtain: one time when we were up there hunting something came down that middle mt. like a streak of lightening. It wasn't any sheep nor deer. Dad: Over on Gauley, a boy there if clothes would have come off, they'd have come off. I was over there watching a deer lick and a deer dug a holee in the ground I expect 2 feet deep, where we had salt. I got down in an old pine tree top. I secured myself down in there hiding myself from the deer. It was hard to get in there and just as hard to get out. I looked across where the salt was, there was a big wildcat. --right at the deer lick. I don't know how it got there--it must have slipped around the other side. Those big ones they call catamounts. I sighted with my gun. An Englishman (there was an English settlement at Linwood to Mingo) was there with me and we wanted a deer so bad. He was watching another deer lick. I sighted and studied if I should shoot it. If I shot it I wouldn't get a deer. Finally I decied it was pretty close to time to leave there and I'll just kill it.

SHARP 3

Stories by L.D. Sharp, etc. taped 8-22-49 by Dave (Reel #11) Page 2

The wildcat came there looking for a deer, smelled around and looked. So I got down like this, you know --it wasn't over 20 steps from me. I cracked down on that thing--I remembered afterwards, --I'd looked at those sights so long, that I just looked at the front bead. That catamount didn't know where I was at. He wanted to get away from that shot and right into that pine top where I was and you never saw a boy come so! It scared me to death! I came off of there yelling at it. I didn't try shooting again. It wasn't trying to get me. But I didn't know it. Then it took off the other way. Boy I was scared! Si: Was you as scared as the time you shot a cub ear off a log? Dad: That was up on Slatyfork mt. I shot a cub bear off a log. There were 3 of them together. The were coming down off the mt. I'd never seen a bear in the woods before. I saw what I thought was 3 black hogs, that I thought belonged to a man named Ben Varner. I was sure they were black hogs. Got within about 100 yards. I'd seen pictures of a bear. I'd never been to a zoological garden. That they came down to about 50 or 75 yards of me and I saw they were bear. They just dropped down in the water and wallowed like dogs. They were hot because they were running. A man named Woods Dilley was after them back on the mountain. I thought I'll just kill them. I had a single shot Winchester. The jumped up out of that water when they got through wallowing. The old one had her tongue out. A big log ran right along beside a sugar tree and some beeches. I'd heard uncle Harmon Sharp say about bears. You yell "halt" to a bear and you yell "yenk" to a deer, and they'll stop and give you a chance to shoot. So just as the bear passed this big sugar tree I hollered "halt" and she stopped that quick, and turned her head the other way--the sound echoed the other way. I could have shot her in the neck. Si could have shot her neck off. But I moved back against a big tree about 2½ feet over.....(partly behind a tree?) I've heard if you shoot them behind the shoulders, in the breast or head, it wouldn't kill them. But just about 6 inches of it's neck showed and I could have shot her in the neck, I believe. I was afraid I couldn't. There was a tree about 18 inches right behind the shoulders of the cub. I moved the gun back to the cub and shot it off the log. I kept trying to put a cartridge in my gun and dropped two shells. The old one thought I was below there. She jumped off that log right toward me, if I was to drop dead the next minute. She jumped right square off and trying to get away from me. She jumped as close to me as that door. I just jerked my gun down like this. I got the shell just started in. Then she jumped 20 feet down over the hill. So as soon as I got the single shot gun loaded, I took off down below to head her off. Si: did you kill the cub? Dad: Yes, I killed it but I didn't get it there. She had run down to the road at Ode Gibson's (a recent man)--just below Ode Gibsons and she turned back to get the cub I'd shot. I could have stood there and shot for 150 yards where I saw them come down if I'd stayed where I was at. She ran now there and came right back up. This cub went over to the run where the water was. The blood had sprinkled the snow on both sides. I went on up on top of the high point and there was a laurel patch there. She was in that laurel. Blood was flowing out on both sides on the snow. I went up in the laurel--she might have eaten me up alive--that cub being wounded. I crawled thru the ~~knave~~ knob and I heard them break and run out. It had laid down there. I went down over the hill after them, but couldn't see them. So I decided to go down and get Ben Varner--they lived there where Shaw's lived (in recent years)--that old house. I said "Ben, I wounded a bear up here and I want you to come up and we'll kill it. So Ben got his gun and went up there with me. He says you go around there and watch and I'll go up and take it's trail and follow it thru--blood on the snow. .... I got on one side of the tree as he came up and I jumped out at him and scared him to death! ha, ha, But he might have shot me. I should have had better sense.



190 Stories by L.D. Sharp, etc. taped 8-22-49 by Dave (Reel #11) Page 3

He said: let's don't go any further. Henry Sharp (lived on middle Mt.) has a bear dog. You go get that bear dog and we'll come back here in the morning. I said: well, all right. We came down to Ben's and then along the old road home. I told my father I shot a bear. Next morning it snowed about 6 inches that night. He said: "those bear won't stay on Slatyfork mt. They will go to Cheat tonight. Everything is snowed over and we're out of wood. I wouldn't go up and get Henry Sharp's dog for there isn't any use -- you can't see anything and you can't get on the trail". My father told me that, which was right if you reason it out. So about two weeks later it set in warm weather and snow went off and Woods Dilley(?) ran across uncle Harmon. He said: "who killed one of those bear over there? I followe an old she and 2 cubs over the mountain and went back the next day and jumped them there on the Johnson Flat. S She had one cub. I followed them till they went to Cheat. Some one killed one" Dad: well, it was within 300 yards of where we left them. That was a loss.

Dad: Well, another time over on the other side of Slatyfork mountain I saw where it looked like someone had dragged a log right up over the roughest place across mossrocks. I wondered what had dragged all that moss, making such a road thru the brush. I took my gun down rright there and went on up about a 100 yards and then up on top of the flat and there was a swamp there. They'd killed a sheep--an old bear was dragging that sheep. There were three others with her, 2 cubs and a yearling. All of them went thru that swamp. Law sakes a live, what a group of bear! I went on up on top about 100 yards and looked and saw them eating on that sheep. There was a felled tree and she was laying on the other side of the tree. I saw her head on the other side of the tree. They killed the yearling the next day. It was a 1/3 bigger than the cubs. They'd fight like pigs. If you've ever seen pigs sucking. One would knock the other one out and he'd run around and get another teet. That's the way they fought there and I stood and watched them with my gun this way--cocked for 15 minutes or more. Dave: why didn't you shoot one. Dad: well, I was waiting for the old big one. The wind was going strong across that way toward her. I thought she'd get up directly and I'd kill her first and then kill the whole bunch. All at once she got a whiff of me. They never looked up. If they'd looked and then ran I'd have shot. But the let that sheep go and ran for dear life! The old big one, she just came up out of there and put her feet up on that log. I had the fairest shot in the world, I reckon. I drew the gun sight in to her neck and I never touched a hair on her, ha. I came home and sent word up to old man Bill Gibson. I told him the bear are killing all your sheep. They went in there the next morning with a bunch of dogs, and told Bob, my brother-in-law to come down here and tell me about it and for him and me to go right on to the top of the mt on this side and they'd go in on the other side of Slatyfork and take the dogs thru. So Bob, may have been disappointed because he couldn't go with them. He thought it'd be all over before we got there and he didn't come at all. So ..... they had gone down on Slatyfork (creek) in that pine patch (head of creek?) and they put the dogs after them and ran the yearling bear up a tree and they killed it. The (dogs) fought the old she clear up the mt. and held her until the men got pretty close to her and she'd break away and then the dogs would catch her. She went right on up to the op of the mt. where Bob and I would have been if he'd come on. They said they'd give him time to get there. So they only got to kill one bear. I've had the most expenience not to get a bear of almost anybody in the country, ha.

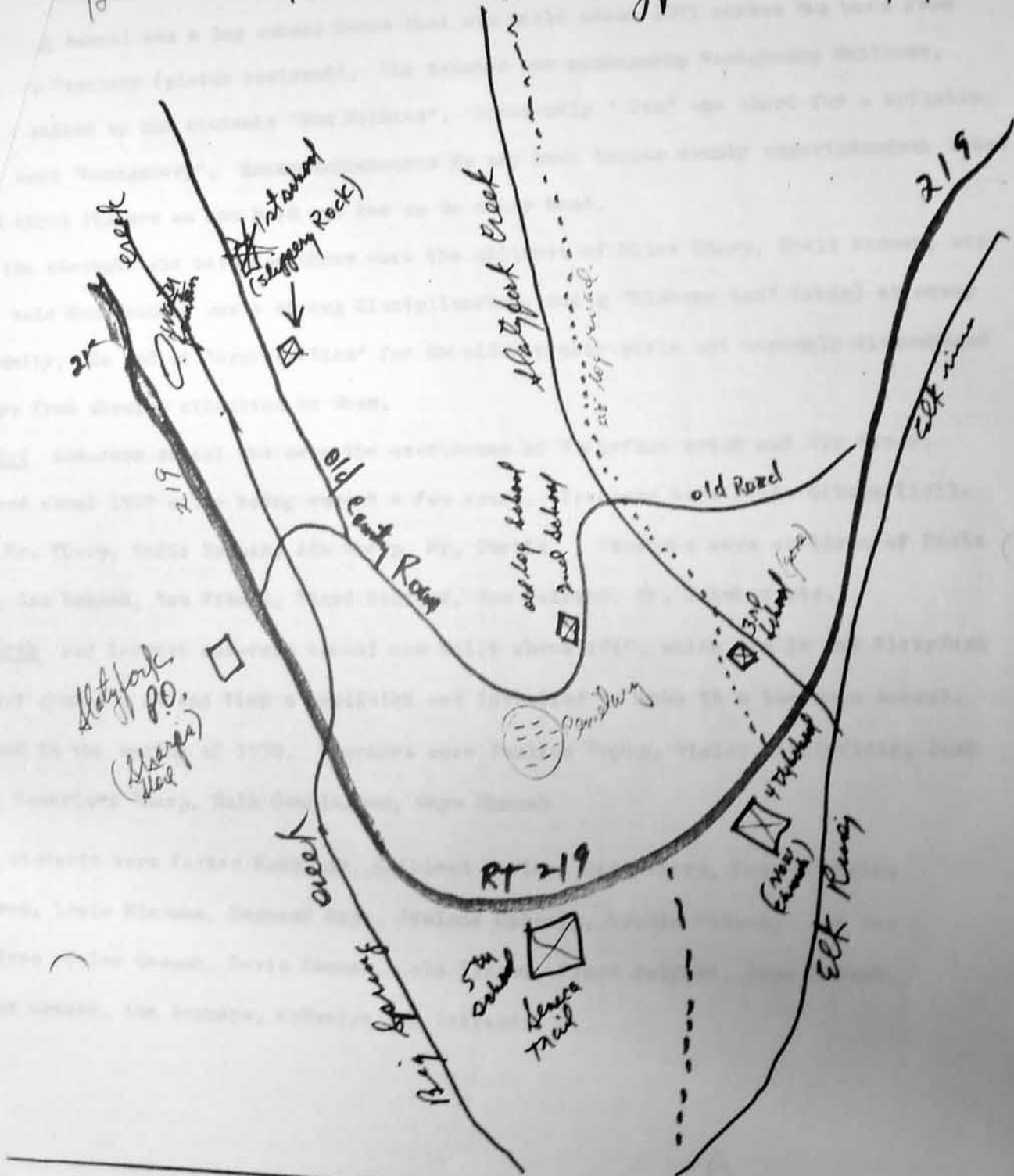
Dad: I've lost 3 deer right in succession. I killed one here about 3 years ago. I got it. Dave: you have a picture of it.



See 20-A

# Schools of Slatyfork

143



## SLATYFORK W. VA. SCHOOLS

144  
The first school at Slatyfork that we know of was at "Slippery Rock" on the old county road between the present post office and the water fountain, and near a house called the "yellow house". Silas Sharp, his brothers and others in the community attended there. One day the teacher was whipping him and Silas said "that's enough" ! The teacher said "I'll say when it's enough!", but he didn't whip him any more.

The second school was a log school house that was built about 1875 across the road from the Sharp Cemetery (picture enclosed). The teacher was apparently Montgomery Matthews, but was called by the students "Gum Mathias". Apparently "Gum" was short for a syllable in the word "Montgomery". ~~Raymond Mathias~~ He may have become county superintendent later. He had three fingers on one hand and two on the other hand. Among the students who attended there were the children of Silas Sharp, Shell Hannah, etc. Luther said Gum Mathias was a strong disciplinarian, using "hickory tea" (whip) at every opportunity. He had an "appreciation" for the older pretty girls and strongly discouraged the boys from showing attention to them.

The third one-room school was near the confluence of Slatyfork creek and Elk River. It burned about 1927 after being vacant a few years. Teachers were Allie Gibson (1911-1912), Mr. Tharp, Sadie Hannah, Ada Sharp, Mr. Curtis. Students were children of Davis Hannah, Sam Hannah, Sam Gibson, Floyd Galford, Sam Galford, Mr. Painter etc..

The fourth and largest one-room school was built about 1919, which now is the Slatyfork Methodist church. At one time a partition was installed to make it a two-room school. It closed in the spring of 1930. Teachers were Pauline Guyer, Violet Littlefield, Dock Hannah, Genevieve Sharp, Ruth Cunningham, Gaye Hannah

Some students were Porter Hambrick, Kathleen Carter, Dave Sharp, Don and Helen Johnson, Leola Simmons, Raymond Mace, Evelene Cokerly, Archie Gibson, and the children of Lee Hannah, Davis Hannah, John Victor, Floyd Galford, Page Hannah, George Crouser, the Bonners, McNeelys and Weifords.

See 20-A

~~XXXX~~ Dad: I've killed one at the top of the mt. at the (red) oak stand (I think at the right hadd corner of middle mt meadow--knob) Shot about a 100 yards. Didn't hink I'd hit it. Killed it dead. It ran around the hill and another fellow got it and took off down the mt. with it. A man came around the hill, they scared the deer up to me. He said "some one killed a deer out there--right out yonder. He shot one shot (my shot) and I came around there and he just grabbed it up and ran down the mt and I followed him a way down yonder and I'm just now coming back up." Dad: I got up before daylight he came in here (store) and had it checked. He knew he hadn't killed it. There wasn't but one shot fired there. Well, the other year up on the mt I shot one right thru--too far back and it ran about 100 yards and fell. Blood just gushed out as far as the other side of that box (in room). It got up and ran about 20 feet and fell again and a pile of blood. The next time it fell a fellow named Martin came and picked it up and he went down to the camps (hunters camping down below). He never got it there. I'd hurt my foot and had nothing but artic shoes on so I could hardly go. Henry Shaver came to where I was and let on, he said he was sick and wanted to go home, or I'd sent him to see. I'd gone out to where I'd shot. I just went there and fell down different times. The ground was a glaze of ice. You couldn't stand on the earth. I had to hold on to hickory trees. There was one place around there if I'd of slipped I'd gone 30 yards right on to those rocks and maybe killed. I saw the danger of me slipping and I turned to come back to the fire. So that fellow got that deer. That was two of them. Then about 3 years ago I shot from one end of the meadow to the other (middle mt meadow) --the biggest deer. I took 2 two shots at him before he went to the far end of meadow. He turned around and I must have drawn the gun 6 feet over his back. I hit him plumb as a dollar right in behind the ribs, and he fell and I saw him ther. I hollered for Lowell Gibson to come. The deer got up and went over the fence and and around below following the does. He got over in that big hollow and slammed right into the bank. There was a hole that big where that big gun hit him. But he was shot too far back. We found the deer later. Henry got the horns and they're out here. That was 3 deer lost.

Ivan: didn't you kill one there before? ..... Dad: .... I yelled: "I've got him, I've got him". Ivan came running thru the meadow. I shot that deer 50 yards--shot him right in there and went on thru the deer. Never found the bullet. That deer didn't fall. He dropped down about 12 inches of the ground and ran close to the ground. He ran to the fence and jumped the fence and then tumbled down about 30 yards and died. Ivan and Ralph came running. Ye yelled "you got him". That was a nice deer, I tell you.

Dave: remember the turkey you shot and couldn't find the bullet hole?

Dad: ha, ha. the turkeys were feeding with their heads down and I shot it plumb in the "back" part, and never made a hole in the turkey. It flew across the creek. I went over there and there it was laying. ha, ha.

Dave: told story of seeing a white wild turkey at head of Slatyfork creek. Had a 25 Stevens single shot. Thought it was a tame turkey because it was white. Then decided to shoot but had to shoot right handed (not used to it) and missed the turkey. Dad: I did an awful foolish thing, at that same place. I heard a turkey cutting a shine in that hacking. I slipped over to the briar patch that was in patches then. It's grown up now to big timber. An eagle(?) had a big bunch of small ones and was trying to catch them ..... and up flew this eagle and he went within 30 or 20 feet of me, right on down flopping his wings. I had a shot gun, and if I didn't let that Eagle get away in order to get a turkey. That was really foolish. I could have shot his eyes out. Well the turkeys flew out and I didn't get any then, but I called ..... and I killed 3.

(End of first half of big reel to reel tape)



192

Stories by L.D. Sharp, etc. taped 8-22-49 by Dave

Starts: Si playing some on the piano.  
Dad: (Regarding the old log school house on the hill): Dad: that's the "high" school I want to (high on hill!) where I got all my education. It fell 2 or 3 years ago. I can tell you how old it is. Take 3 off of 77 (1875) It was built 74 years ago exactly. I was 3 years old when they sent me up there to school. My father took me up there .... to finish it. George Painter and later on lived at Valley Head, built it, old man George and he used to live here on Middle mt in the Henry Sharp house. My father took me up there and I watched..... a little fellow, you wouldn't think a fellow 3 years old would notice. He was shaving, you know, planeing planks to sela it inside. Planed it by hand. I'd see the shavings fly. I'd go up every day, My father would go, and watch him putting it together,--the old school house, and sealing it inside. I was three and Ella and Melinda would take me up there to the school house and they'd take a sheepskin for me to lay on. (during school). I'd lay there on the sheepskin asleep. At dinner time, mother told the girls she'd watch for me. I'd come home for dinner. I'd go in the mornings. She said she'd see the littl white headed fellow a running down the road.

Log School House

Ada: it's amazing that you'd remember that. Dad: the reason I remembered the age, was twhat my mother always told me. Ada: now, did they eat their luch up there? Dad: well, Melinda did ..... and I did later on. Mother said i'd say I was coming home to "eat gravy" ha, ha. I was raised on gravy, ha. Dave: are those logs still up there? Dad: some are just as solid as can be. Dave: I wonder if one could build a camp out of them. Dad: those logs could last 200 years....  
...that church over yonder (the old log church?) over a 110 years old, the back part of it, you can catch your hand in it.... all of it (rotten) It still stands. It's gonna fall down one of these days and kill a lot of people. It just rotted. It was never weatherboarded. 110 years. Rained, beating on it, just like on a log heap, and it's just as rotte. I said, "why my goodness & lives, it's dangerous for us to be in here" But Jack Baxter(?) said "I believe the best thing to do would be to jacke it up and get concrete blocks and put it on., that's what I thought we ought to do." They have song services ther. and they can't ~~mm~~ (pay?) the preacher. The people don't pay enough. Only about 4 there that pays. There was 100 people there the other night and they took up a collection and got \$15 or \$20. Only paid a little bit themselves. Dunbrack's daughter, clerk in Clifton Forge Grocery co, said she came up there and couldn't get in and she went back home. Dave: doesn't it have a little balcony in the back? Dad: seems like there is one upstairs. There were so many people there that I couldn't enjoy it. I couldn't get around. On Pres. Roosevelt: Dad: He just ruined the country. That's what he was elected on. .... old Roosevelt and Truman. (Genevieve laughed)  
Roosevelt placed a liquor store on every corner in the USA. It's killed 10,000 people with it's advocating liquor. Dave: (kidding) well it balanced the budget. Dad: He "douced" (?) it ! Yes, he did, with 200 billion dollars in the hole. .... there was never a man in the USA that was elected that was as ornery as he was. ... because the whole bunch of the are a bunch of drunkars and divorced people. Si: (jokingly) "now, we'll hear from senator Curtain", ha, ha. Mrs. Roosevelt was preparing to get a divorce when he was running for office and some of them told her not to as she wouldn't get in the whitehouse, if it caused him to lose the office, so I'm told (Later confirmed in James Roosevelt's book) Genevieve: don't you know that Mrs. Roosevelt came out here to see Dad ? Violet; yes, I heard that. Si: (pretending to be Dad, who shook her hand) "I want to shake your hand", ha, ha. Mabel: she took Ramona up in her arms. ....Dad: I said "now watch out Ramona, thay might kidnap you. (before he knew who it was) I was scared. Mable: you didn't know who they were. Dad: No. and Jennibgs Randolph,...one of the fellows. There were 4 other senators and reporters along. And he (

Adg

SHARP 3





on the farm ... All over the county to roam I'd rather you'd stay where you are my ..... just a little brown baby to me. To love and to cherish through all the day long. No joy comes so great that I see. But its true .. done went He push along the edge. He make no ..except to you. It's hard to think that someday we be dead. It seem very strange but its true.

Ada: Now this is my interpretation of a little girl: You're as ... and as cold as a stone little cat. The done throwed you out and left you there all alone little cat. I'm stroking your fur but you don't never purr, and ..... where little cat. Why is that? Did they posion your stomach inside little cat? Diad they pound you with bricks or beat you with sticks, little cat? Tell me that. Do you hurt very bad, when you die? Why didn't you run away and hide little cat? There's tears in my eyes, aause I most always cry when a pussy cat dies, little cat. Think of that. And I'm very sorry, besides..... burry in the soft groud, little cat. Why I tucked the green grass all around, little cat. They can't hurt you no more..... so sore. So just sleep quiet like a cat and for-get all the dicks.....

Another: Sometimes in the quiet evening, when the shadows creep from the west. I think of the twilight songs you sang, ..I'M the boy the.... .. you loved(best? best?)..... Little boy with the ... of head.. thats long long ago was (thine) I wonder if you sometimes long for that boy, oh little mother of mine. But now he's come to man's estate, grown stalworth in body and is strong. You scarce would believe that he is the lad you hushed with your slumber song. The years have altered the form and the life, The heart is unchanged by time. .... only thy boy as a goal. Oh, little mother of mine.

Another: They had been married just 3 weeks and on her honeymoon. She was a very energetic young lady and had married a young man noted for his lack of noble qualities. One night while they were on the honeymoon the groom was awakened by sobs from the bride. "What's wrong, what's the matter?" "Oh, I've just had such a horrible dream" Well dear, adream isn't anything to cry over. What did you dream? Oh, I just can't tell you. Oh, I dreamed I was over to Marlinton, and I saw a sign in a window that said: Bridegrooms for sale, boo-boo. All the lady s were going in and I went in too. Well Dear, what's the matter,, what was it all about? Oh, there such good looking husbands there, that sold for \$10,000 a piece. Well did you see any there amonth t ose \$10,000 ~~XXXX~~ crowd that looked like me? That's the worst of it. You were with the ones that were tied in bundles and sold for 30 cents a bunch. boo booo.

Dave: Turn on your radio next week and hear some more poems by Mrs. Ada Curtain. Now we'll have our midnight horror program. Now Genevieve please laugh. Genevieve and Ada started laughing hilariously for two minutes!! (Si playing the piano)

Dad: Story of Otha Hannah dying: Well, he took diptheria and died. About two weeks before that one of the other boys, Joe, a mischeevius boy died of diptheria too. The parents were uneasy about him because he'd never been converted. They thought he might be lost (to hell) Otha was dead maybe an hour and he came too. He said he'd been in heaven. Aunt Martha Buzzard who'd been dead for years. She witnessed all over the county and shouted all over the church. He said: (Otha) I saw Aunt Martha Buzzard. He knew her and a number of people I knew of. I saw a boy that lived up on Elk, that took the Lord's name in vain and he was in hell. The Savior showed me he was in hell. The Savior asked him "why did you take my name in vain"? He was in the flames of fire, suffering and k tormented for taking his name in vain. He was lost. He said it (heaven) was the most beautiful place one could imagine. After a good while he said to his mother (Mrs. David Hannah) I'd like you to fix something to eat. I want to eat with you. She prepared something and told him to come to the table. He went to the table and he sat there and didn't eat



any. She went ahead and ate and asked him why he didn't eat. He said "while you were eating the Savior fed me on light loaf, milk and honey" And he said of a small baby there (Mary, who married Sam Gibson), I can ~~take~~ take the baby and put in the fire and it won't burn or harm it. He wanted the baby to show them what he could do, but they wouldn't give it to him. He said I can take this handkerchief and throw it up against the loft and it'll hang there. He threw that handkerchief up against the loft and they said there looked like the difference of a knife blade between it and the loft, and it stayed there until the next day. Grandmother Hannah (Hester), had a small baby (Mary) and didn't go to the funeral (the next day.) She asked them what time they buried Otha. They said about 2 o'clock. She noticed that handkerchief laying across the back of the chair at 2 o'clock--at the time they put him in the grave, the handkerchief came down.

Otha said, I can show you where heaven is. (this was after he came back to life) He went outside and showed them back in yonder and said that's where heaven is. It was all lit up (after dark), the whole heaven. "Now, this is the way Papa's coming, down this way. He'd (David) been to a sale (on Elk) The said a light lit up like a flashlight, the way he was coming. After a while he arrived home. Otha told him all about h heaven and all he'd sen. He'd never seen Aunt Martha Buzzard. Some people say we'll know peio;le in heaven. He saw her and knew her. He'd never ~~met~~ met her in his life. She died before he was born. (His father, David said:) : well, son you've come back to stay with me. Otha said, "only for a short time.. I can't stay. It's too beautiful over there in heaven." I'll tell you what you bought at the sale. He told him of everything he bought. You bought a colt and you were going to give it to Sarah and me. (Dad: "that's my mother"). He said that that is right. So he finally at last said: "I'd like to lay down before the fire. Make me a pallet before the fire." He lay down there and never moved a hand nor foot. They looked later on and he was gone. I got ~~xxx~~ ahead of my story. He said to my mother (Sarah) "can't you see the Savior and Joe? They're just as plain as can be. Here goes Joe and there's the Savior right there in the room. She couldn't see them with her natural eyes. He (David?) was uneasy about Joe, but he was saved. He was a mischievous boy, nothing mean about him, but he'd never confessed. Of course, he believed from his training. (Dad quoting the Bible?): "Ye who believes in me shall not perish" All the family were great Christians, and one was a preacher. My grandfather lived so strict after that that he wouldn't eat anything cooked on Sunday.

My mother said to me when I was a boy, "don't whittle with your pocket knife on Sunday or you'll lose it." Oh, they were strict. We were taught if you take something the good Lord sees you. They taught us not to lie or steal. And you'll never prosper. Along that line of thought, when I was going to school, there were two boys that stole everything they could get their fingers on--pencils etc. They're old men now, about my age, one is 3 years older and they have hardly clothes enough to bury them. We all had the same chance. Our fathers had farms about equal. My mother said if you steal something you'll lose some other way. Those would steal and they've had a hard time of it all through life. I've worked hard. The good Lord surely has taken care of me.

Lassiters: "one of thme is in Calif. and one was sentenced to the pen on account of not registering. One in Jail wrote me a letter last winter --in calif.

March 24, 1977

19

Mr. Dave Sharp  
Sharp's Jewelers  
3049 Madison Road  
Cincinnati, Ohio

Dear Mr. Sharp:

This is a very belated thank you note for your letter which you had sent to the University of Chicago, last fall. I had left the University nine years ago, and they as well as I were flooded with so much correspondence, that we were unable to catch up with all the letters.

I very much appreciated your sharing the incident of your father with me, and I would naturally very much like to listen to the tape which your father made 20 years ago about this little boy.

Yes, we are convinced that our findings are the truth, and I do wish more people would be aware of it. Do share with me as many details as you have. It would be greatly appreciated. In the meantime, you have my correct address which is listed above.

Again, my apology for this terribly late thank you note.

Cordially,

Elisabeth K. Ross, MD  
Elisabeth K. Ross, M.D.

EKR/uz

197  
Mr. & Mrs. Dave Sharp  
4171 Paxton Woods Drive  
Cincinnati, Ohio 45209

197  
August 8, 1977

Dr. Elisabeth K. Ross  
1825 Sylvan Court  
Plossmoor, Illinois 60422  
Dear Dr. Ross:

At your request I am sending a taped recording my father, Luther D. Sharp, Slatyfork, W. Va. made about 15 years ago, facts his mother and father told him about his mother's brother who died while his father was 4 miles away at a sale. Dead apparently a few hours. One side of the tape is about 4 minutes of my father talking. I listened to the larger tape machine (and recorded this cassette from it) and typed very close to his conversation in the tape to make it easier for you to understand the poor quality of re-recording. The other side is also about 5 minutes of a cousin, Mrs. Allie Gibson who heard the same story from her mother who was a sister to my father. I had never heard my cousin ever discuss the story before. Before my brother Si, got a recording of her recently. You'll hear my brother asking her questions about it in the recording. --basically the same as my father said.

I've heard my father tell the story many times from the time I was a child till his death. Briefly: Othey took diptheria. His father went to a farm sale 4 miles away. Othey died while his father, David Hannah, was at the sale. When his father returned at night, Othey told him what he had bought at the sale, saying "you bought me a poney" among other things. While his father was at the sale, Othey died, came back to life, told his mother about what all he saw in heaven... aunt Martha Buzzard, Christ asking a man why he took his name in vain, saw his brother Joe who had died shortly before of diptheria, etc. Othey said he could take the baby that his mother (Sarah's Mother too) was babysitting for (baby named Mary, I believe, who married later on married Sam Gibson) and put it in the fireplace and it would not be harmed. He threw a red handkerchief up to the ceiling and said it would stay there, which it did till 2 o'clock the next day when Othey was buried and it then fell across a chairback. When Othey's father, David Hannah, came back from the sale, he asked Othey if he came to stay and Othey said no, that he just came back to tell how beautiful it was in heaven. Mrs. David Hannah had supper ready when he got back from the sale. They all sat down to eat. When through David asked Othey why he didn't eat food on his plate. He told his father that his Savior had fed him light loaf, milk and honey from the breadbox. (light loaf was delicacy then--usually cornbread) The family said the breadbox smelled of honey for a long time after that. The boy asked for a "pallet" (pillow) to be put down by the fireplace so he could lie down. He lay down and soon he quietly passed away. This is my recollection of the story my father told many times.

Use the enclosed typed sheet to help you hear or understand the side of the tape that is weak which is my father's voice cassette-taped from an old tape on a roll. There is a recording on each side of the tape--just short recordings.

If there is anything further I can help you on this, please let me know.

Sincerely,

Dave Sharp

PS You wrote me March 24, 1977 that you'd like to hear the tape of my father, but hunting up the tape and getting one from another branch of the family seemed to take time.



Starts with "Mabel reading a letter from Paul about Vonda in operating room. He called back to a neighbor in Borger who said Thayer and Barbara were getting along fine. Four-pint blood transfusion. Got her a ponsetta. Anderson Hospital. He got a wire from Violet--they are going to Ivan's for Xmas. Love Paul.....

Dad: ..... I see a coon on that limb and I told Lowell to try it. <sup>coon hunting</sup> Lowell said he moved a little bit. Next shot he shot him out. Went down to the back of the cellar and put my head up against the cellar, ~~imagined~~ after hearing dogs barking when I got to the old school house. I decided the dogs were away up the creek. We went to the top of the hill yonder--went down and across the creek and went up there to upper end of that meadow right from that big walnut tree and he treed that coon a  $\frac{3}{4}$  of a mile from where we were at. Best coon dogs I ever saw. I believe better than when I was 12 years old. Well sir, he'd lay in the top of the tree and Lowell said "he'll fall in the creek, what'll we do about it?" I said I don't know. I'll just shoot it lightly and maybe he'll come out. I shot once and missed. I backed up far enough, I thought the shot would sprinkle him, but he didn't move. Next shot and he fell in the creek. Si said: "why didn't the dogs go in and get him when he fell in the creek?" Dad: I don't know why. But the creek's deep, Si. Si: The dogs can swim can't they? Dad: the water's awful rough up there. Pretty near knock the daylights out of a dog. I was on one side of the creek and he hung on until he was plumb dead. And then he let all hands and feet go and came straight down and he hit that water like a chunk of a calf. And I hollered and hissed the dogs and everything and the dogs ran to the water and wouldn't go in. Uncle George (Mabel's uncle) and Lowell was on one side of the creek and me on the other, but we couldn't see where it washed out to one side or the other--clear down to the bridge. It was dark. If he were stiff he'd lodge (against a rock) but he was warm and should roll out on the bank. He certainly was a big one. I hated to loose him. Oh it was the finest night I ever saw. I expect we scared out 8 or 10 from ~~the~~ mother's apple orchard. This one was a big one. I wanted Jr. in on it. I'd give a price of a coon and some extra if Jr. had been along. But it's hard work. I got tired looking along the creek. But he hung up there (in tree) until he was as dead as four o'clock, as the saying goes. Si: I'd like to see a good coon fight in the water where a dog goes in after him. Dad: They'll drown every dog, they say. I only saw one dog go in a hole of water in my life after one. That was the other dog I had when I caught those 26 one winter when I was 12 years old. I set it down in a diary. Set down everything I killed that year. It was at that hole where Pennington's lived (below church). Treed it over the hole and I shook him off and he fell in that hole of water and that yellow dog swam in. It was daylight when I got there. I heard him from over here and I went clear over the hill and down and he was there below Will Gibson. It was daylight. He seemed to sit in the water. The dogs swam up to him and he sat up on his hips and he just pulled his feet up like this and popped that yellow dog's head under the water and he got strangled and had to scramble to the shore. I hissed him back in but the coon knew to stay in the water. And then I shot him

Chinese checkers: Dad: when Mabel got playing good enough to beat me, I quit.

Old cellar over the Hill: Dad: Henry has potatoes in there. We put 15 bu. of apples in there and some one stole them all--all but  $\frac{1}{2}$  gal. and 2 or 3 bu. of potatoes. It was old H.... T... I guess. H. .. got a buggy rake ~~xxxxxx~~ tool and drewed the steeple (for look) He carried them out on his back. I have a pain at the ball of my right heel. Hurts right into the bone

Apparently when Dad was a boy: Dad: ... cow had a calf with two heads and had it mounted. We were talking and he said to the calf to speak to this little boy. It spoke to me and I thought it was the calf talking, ha ha. I don't see how they can do that, do you? --standing over there and talk to you over here.

Dad: ... Hannah boy killed a bear. We went up to the head of Slatyfork creek and heard the dogs going around the top of the mt. and I decided no bear was coming to the head of the creek and we came out of there and came around to home here and they heard Mazie Hannah phoning to head of Elk that the bear was coming around up there on the Gibson place. and we jumped in the cars with our guns and Uncle George went up here to the Sam Gibson place. There were a whole bunch of us there watching and tourists coming along and wondered if we were watching for a gangster. But here came Si around directly and said they already killed a bear up there at Ellis Hannah's. We all went up there and Si took some good pictures. The Boys that was an awful big bear. His arms were bigger than an man's arms. One bite and he'd kill a sheep.

Dave: what time will you get up tomorrow? Dad: about 6 o'clock. I get uncle George up, so he can get out at 7. I got up at 15 to 3 mornings to go coon hunting. One morning I went over the hill and the dog was dragging a big coon. That night he went over and we killed two and one got away. Gee, believe me, I had a load. I went down to the old wagon house and got a piece of wire and ran through their ham strings, you know and put them across my shoulder. I'd go a little piece and have to sit down and rest. The fun was all over when I killed those two coons. Aren't allowd to kill but two coons at a time. Very good thing the other one got away or I might have violated the law and I might have overdone myself carrying them in.

Dad: Old Jack was barking at the hog pen at Henry's. I was going up to the sheep and I called him away. He was back there barking to beat the band. I went up there and he had two coonstreed up two trees. Loraine was coming to help pen the sheep. After we shot one out I had Loraine --it was before daylight--to see with a flashlight and she said yes there's another.....

Dad: Then Keith Shaw was coming up from the church and said a coon ran across the road right down there. Lowell and I went down there and by the noise of the car and lights it ran up a big oak. Lowell said he saw it and shot it out. That last one made 20 coons. You take 20 coons and the clean out the cornfield and tear it up like a bunch of hogs. ~~Sharp~~ Sharp said hogs aren't equal to beavers. He said he had 15 acres of corn on the river. He said a hog couldn't hold a candle to a beaver. They cut the stalks off and carried them off in to the river. He didn't mind telling me. He said he shot six of them. Dave: Is that the same ~~Sharp~~ Sharp that killed someone? Dad: It was his boy, I found out. One of his boys shot a hole through the top of Gay's hat.(gamwarden?) Gay would never go back in that country after that. ~~He~~ He says that's the best place to hunt because the gamewardens never go back in there--you know after he got shot through the top of his hat! ha, ha. But that Gay, g when they came over to kill those bear, he came and asked and wanted to know who went up there bear hunting that day. Jake Mace went up there because the bear killed his sheep, and he went up there and caught him without a license on his own place. Took him up before a justice at Huntersville and fined him \$20 and cost. I would have carried that up. Dave: They change the law so you can kill a bear for killing sheep? Dad: Si and I changed that. We really did. We wrote to the Times and the Times took it to the Clarksburg papers and Cal Price wrote how awful the bear was. The next thing, a rule came that Pocahontas county and a couple more, there would be no law on bear. Si wrote the best piece you ever saw. The Clarksburg paper gave Cal Price credit for writing that piece, you know.

199

Stories by L. D. Sharp, 77, taped fall 1949 by Dave Sharp (Page 2-B)  
 (This sheet should have been immediately following the story about the two-headed calf--near top of page 2 --I overlooked one ~~sheet~~ one hand-written sheet when I typed it.)

199

..... (not clear)... Dad: ..... She's biggest liar I ever heard. They put them out over there at Duncan's house. She had twin babies. One named Lee after Lee Gibson and the other after Fred Hefner.

Dad: I was so tired I could hardly make it in. The roads were so bad--muddy and slushy and slick. I had that coat over all this winter ~~sheet~~ clothes and I got so hot. We had a lot of fun though. I'd liked to have had Jr. along. Dave: "let's go out tonight". Dad: I got up 15 minutes till 3 o'clock and got that big coon. I don't have vitamins enough, but Lowell will go with you in the morning. He's got vitality enough, he'll jump right out of bed and go. 4 o'clock in the morning is good. Early at night and late in morning. They must retire at 12 o'clock. You can hardly catch them then. They travel just after dark and then again in the morning again. It seems that's the way they do.

Dad: I was almost eaten up one time. I was 12 years old and went down on Gauley to where a man named Curry had a corn field. Uncle Harmon Sharp went there a few nights before that and caught 7 coons. So I went down there and there were no coons in it. So I went out on the top of the bank, and built a fire. I had a dog I had so much confidence in. A 12 year old boy to go down there and camp out. I laid down by the fire and about 11 o'clock whe down in a laurel patch the dog was fighting something down there. And directly he was hollering like he was dieing. I waited for him to come back and I got scared. I went down through looking for my dog and couldn't find him I hit it right on down to Elk River and waded across the creek. The water was low and I hit for home. He rant into a bear down in there. The next day about 1 or 2 o'clock in the afternoon he came in with his whole side torn out. You could see his insides. After so long a time he got well. That bear might have eaten me right there and you'd never seen your daddy. ha, ha, ha.(about five laughing with him) He almost killed that dog.

(Dave: Yes, I guess if that bear had killed him, we would never have seen him ! ha.)



Dave: are you going coon hunting? Dad: Yes, I'm going over and start the dogs. I ain't able to go over the hill. Get Lowell and you all can go over the hill You've got a lot of vim. You'd have a good chance to go up to Uncle Sam MA Gibson's place. Just drive the car up there and get out and go under those apple trees. The creek might be up so high that if they came off Gauley Mt. they can't get across the creek. I'll take Jack and Shep over in the madow. Get your shoes on. You and Lowell go along and you two can go on over the Hill. ....(not clear)... *birds*

Dad: ... (about a girl he knew using perfume) ... etti ... a box of .... a smell, gives you a perfume. It smells pretty and there's catnip in it. And she wanted in to that and he asked her if that's how she smelled all the time., and she said "yes sir, that's my natural smell", and he'd never go back to her any more! ha. ha. ha. *story*

Another story: .....Dad:.... and she stepped in where some one had dumped, you know, over at the church and I could hardly stand it and I never liked that girl after that, ha, ha. Si: maybe she didn't wipe. ha, Dad: I never could like her after that. Everytime I'd think of her I'd think about that, ha. In church .... on the way, and walked to church and in the church and they smelled that.

(other side of cassette) Dad stalking a deer in a laurel patch on "bear pen ridge" on Gauley mt. Dad: ...right in the laurel patch. I walked right on out and the air was drawing from the deer to me. I walked to a birch tree, I remember it as well as yesterday. I stuck my head around. I could have pitched my gun right on top of that doe's back. Well, I cocked the gun. I'd never shot from my left shoulder in my life, ha. *deer*

I got the prettiest sight you ever say. I was just looking at the front head. I never once thought of it till it was all over. I drew the head right on the middle of the deer and pulled it off and never touched the deer. I bet I shot a foot over it. Well, it went out of there like lightening. I jumped off in the laurel patch and fired a gain at it as it ran through in the brush, but didn't have a chance. Well, the next morning I said to Billy Marcus(?) "let's learn to shoot from the left shoulder. I could have killed that deer if I'd learned to shoot from the left shoulder. We went out and you've never seen the shooting we did (practicing) Bill got so he was better than I was. But Uncle Hugh shot all his life from his left shoulder. (Dave does too!) I was never closer to a deer in my life. That deer was eating laurel. It had it's hind leg toward me. Dave: You shot at a turkey the same way.

Dad: Ha, ha, yes the same way, ha, ha. I saw turkeys with young turkeys in the creek meadow one time, I had a mt. rifle. Had to load everytime. The turkey was going along picking grass hoppers in the grass. I picked out the largest one in the bunch. The young ones were nice size--in the fall of the year. She had her head down, facing the other way and when the gun cracked she just went over the bank were we treed that coon the other night, and flew across to that walnut tree. The others flew away. I went over and picked that turkey up and there wasn't a hole in it, ha, ha.--only a natural hole, ha, ha. Si: so you shot it right in the mouth! Dad: yes, ha, ha. That's the way to shoot a turkey--you don't tear it up, ha, ha. I've done a lot of hunting in my lifetime--ever since I was 12 years old. I'm 77, going on 78. I got so I could shoot that mt. rifle right along. YOU'd have to pour in powder and then put the bullet in and get the ramrod. It fit right under the barrel. Put a cloth wad in and then the bullet and push it in with your knife--butt end and cut the cloth off right at end of the gun, and when you got to the bottom you begin to hit the ram rod like this and when it commenced to balance back you know you had it down on the powder. *gun*

..... (some missing)....Dad: ....we'll go up to the peach orchard. Si: "I'll just call that --you're thru with the coons".--you're the one that made the bet". Dad: Like, Jr. last night, I told him I'd bet \$100 against 2 cents that the dog wasn't on the porch (gone coon hunting on his own)--oh, yes, I didn't collect the 2 cents did I?

SI: I think you all will have to produce a coon hide to make sure you got a coon. Lowell: we'll get one tonight or tomorrow night.  
Dad: Lowell has enough experience to know that dog wouldn't go away back up there unless a coon was there. There's no way to prove it because we didn't get the coon, but I know he ran the coon from that apple orchard.  
SI: (kidding) I'm satisfied in my mind that he was just running a fox up there and he ran far enough he decided he wanted to rest and he barked to fool you, ha. .... (Snowshoe rabbit) Dad: yes, wool on the bottom of their feet and their tracks as big as a dog's track. The first one I ever saw and I don't think I saw one since. Will Morgan saw this thing and he shot at it and I went to Will. He missed it? He said "I saw the biggest panther". I asked what color it was. He said "it's right white and as big as a sheep. I asked where it was. He said "it's right on up yonder--I know it's a panther". I never heard of a white panther in my life. I slipped along and he yelled: "wait, wait, I see it". I shot and when the gun cracked down it went. I went up to get it and held it up and it looked every bit that tall (demonstrated it). That was his "panther", ha. We brought it out to home. The biggest part of them is their feet. White as snow, with long ears. SI: They'll get brown in a frying pan". SI: you know, that cold winter in 1917 you know how cold it got? It stayed about zero about all through Dec. and Jan. We caught a weasel over at the high rocks over on Slatyfork that was as white as it could be--just like they do in Canada. We've got it mounted and it's out here in the store upper window. Dad: I saw where on crossed about 15 years ago, thru yonder at the meadow, round top of the hill. Oh, I've seen 100's of tracks in Gauley up there at the high top, I never ever ate one and never saw but that one and I killed it. Dad: ...  
.... tie my shoe string. When my boys are here I want to make use of them.  
(Attempt to tape Dad and have him on the movie at same time (on front porch?) L.D.: usually Friday is my lucky day but I hunted 5 days and didn't have any luck. I was about to kill a deer on the 5th day. I was crawling up to the deer and another man scared it away, so I missed having good luck on Friday. So Sat. I went back to my old stand. The deer was coming in a different direction to one of my by-standers. He shot about 6 shots and crippled it a little bit. It ran away from him. I shot about 200 yards and broke it's leg. Another fellow said "go down in the brush, there's a big deer there on the left side of you. That other fellow didn't go in the brush so I took off down there as hard as I could down in the hollow and I brought him down. He was a 6-prong buck. Now if you want to kill deer and want a partner, you take Lowell Gibson. He's a real chum and a real hunter and if I take him with me he usually gets game. Dave: (kidding) where's Lowell? Dad: He's right here. Come over here Lowell. He and I are hunters together. He does whatever I tell him, ha, ha, ha. Dad: After I killed that fine big deer I sent Lowell back up to my stand where I'd been standing for 5 days and a big deer came thru there and he shot 6 shots and the last shot he brought him down. It was an 8-prong buck. Boy's did we have luck that day! We had two to bring in. It was a job bringing those two in. Boy's we did have venison! ha. Coon hunt:--Dad: Why, we had quite a sport killing coons. One night when there was no one here my coon hunting partner wasn't here so I wanted to go hunting so bad and started out and went over the hill to the other farm and the dogs put 3 coons up a tree. I killed one and it jumped 25 feet down over the hill. It got away in spite of everything. I couldn't get the dogs away from the tree as they knew other coons were in the tree. So I shot out the other two. Believe me, I had a load carrying those coons home, I wished my chum had been there to help. Those dogs are just pups, but really good coon dogs. They won't bark when tracking.  
(Mabel's experience at the bear chase) Dave: did she run? Dad: The dogs were coming toward us. She ran to the car as hard as she could run, jumped in and south the door. They ran two deer out and came about 20 steps from us.



Dad: we used to have lots of turkeys. Back on the mountain there must have been 50 head of them. I followed tracks up on the flat and I thought no one within a  $\frac{1}{2}$  mile of me. I crawled up over the bank and was picking out the biggest one to shoot. But a man came up on the other side and went "bang, bang" and away went all the turkeys. I was spited ~~me~~ <sup>Turkeys</sup> enough to choke him a little bit. ha. Another time I was up on the mt. and was calling turkeys and about 15 of them came in a row across the flat as hard as they could a calling and cutting. I banged in with the shotgun and knocked down four of them. I ran up there. One jumped 15 feet high and I could have shot it. I was so excited with it jumping. It finally jumped up and out through a hole in the trees and sailed and fell  $\frac{1}{2}$  mile down in Buck's hollow. I went down there and I had three country over and couldn't find it. So I went back up and I had three nice young turkey gobblers, about all I could carry out of there. We can't do that any more because we don't have the turkeys. They're as scarce as hen's teeth. Used to hear gobblers in the spring of the year. You seldom hear that now. Hunters and red and grey foxes about finished the wild turkeys. I'd like to recall back when my young days for a little while to have the sport like we used to have among the wild game--turkeys, deer, etc. Fish!, we used to have fish to galore. My goodness, you could go and catch a basket full of fish in just a little while. But we can't anymore. They stock the streams every year. But if you get the limit of 10 or 15 you've done awful well. So, back in our day we had really more enjoyable life than we do today with all our automobiles and air planes etc. We do, of course, have a few deer and most too many bear, but still that's not like plenty of turkey, fish and smaller game. Dad: another time hunting turkeys, I called up 7 big gobblers. I had a gun that I hadn't used very much. I called them up to about 20 steps of ~~me~~ me and planned to kill half of them, and the old gun wouldn't go off. I tried both barrels. They had their necks almost crossed each other--lined up. Their old beards looked about 10 inches long. By then they started "cutting" (danger signal) and saw me and flew out. When they got about a 100 yards, the gun went off as fair as could be. I felt like taking the gun around a tree, ha. I never had a better chance in my life and to think that old gun would do me that way. I broke the gun down that way (demonstrated) and brought it back up and it didn't cock, you see. It wouldn't cock half the time. They flew when they heard the gun clicking. That was the gun I got from a candy company for ordering a large shipment of hard candy. It wasn't worth a dime! That's some of your give-away stuff. ha. Well, I'm to go over the hill. I may take some corn over and feed those turkeys. If the water wasn't up so, I'd go in the car. .... (not clear).... Dad: ..... life's ..... where we expect to meet again. Like Martha Gibson, I was talking to her, I had to leave, and I said "we hope to meet again". She said: we will meet again. I'd talked to them at the market (sheep?). I hadn't seen them for 35 years. Talking about (age?) I said this world's good enough for me. I'd just like to live here always. I'd heard a man at conference a few years ago giving a testimony --a preacher. One fellow said he'd like to live always if the Lord would permit it. I like life. The fellow replied, I'm not caring much for living on, for according to what we believe and preach, why it's better for us beyond when this life's over. I said that's true too, but I just like life. He replied "I'm different. I'd like to go anytime.". He didn't live but about two months after that. He took sick and they took him to the Marlinton hospital and he passed over. His name was False. He said it was better on beyond.

Dad: my mother told me that just a few days before she died--I said to her, "mother, you're going to kill yourself tending to that cold that got it's leg broke. You'll take pneumonia and die. She said: why do



we worry about ~~what~~ that, Luther? It's better on beyond after this life's over. She took pneumonia and did die. Winter ~~am~~ Gibson was there when he was a christian and she had him to sing the most beautiful song. I forget what it was now (she apparently requested it) There was never anyone who had a better mother than I did. There was never a more devoted christian. She was permitted--gave witness to ..... her brother, Otha, died and came to life and he told all about Heaven and who was in heaven. Told them how beautiful it was. The Savior took him all over heaven and let him look down into hell. He said a boy on Elk, a wicked boy, and the savior asked him "whid did you take my name in vain?" --he was in the flames of fire. He told what boy it was. Otha said: "Joe's saved. He's here with me, aasn't you see him? (Joe apparently had died shortly before Otha with diptheria). --and there's the Savior. Dad: Joe was a mischevious boy and never joined the church and was never converted. Maybe never had the chance. He was raised by christian parents (David Hannah) They were uneasy about him because he was so mischevious. He died about a week or 10 days before that. That is what made the family such devored Christians. One of them, Uncle George, became a preacher. Otha could permore miracles. He said "I can throw that handkerchief up against the loft (ceiling) and it'll stay there" He threww a red handkerchief up there and it, they said, looked like just a space of a knife blade between it and the wall, and stayed there through that day and night and next day when grandmother asked what time he was burried--she had a small baby (Mary)(and couldn't go to funeral) and they said about 2 o'clock, when they put him in the grave, up there above Marvin, ah (uncle ) George Hannahs--that's the Hannah graveyard. She said she noticed the handkerchief laying across the back of a chair. He (Otha) said: I can take that child and put it in the fire (fireplace) and it won't burn". They wouldn't let him have the baby to put in the fire. Otha said "I can show you where Heaven is. They (his mother etc.) went outside and he said "up there's heaven--right back of Sam Hannah's--the whole heaven's lit up. Otha said "up this way, Pap's coming. He called him pap. He was coming home from a sale (up Elk) He told grandfather (David) everything that he bought at the Sale. Among the things, you bought a colt for Sara and I (brother and sister) Grandfather said "yes I was going to give it to you and Sarah (Dad's mother) David said "Son, you've come back to stay with me?" Otha said "no, it's too beautiful over in heaven. I've come to stay only a little while. I wish you'd make me a pallet before the fire". After about an hour or two. He laid down on the pallet before the fire and didn't move a hand nor foot. Just like going to sleep. That is what made them, well they were good Christians anyway. Grandfather (David) wouldn't eat anything cooked on Sunday. I don't know if it was before what or not. It had to be cooked on Satur day. You know, when it rained manna from Heaven to feed the Iseralites they could only geather it one day at a time. If they picked two days at once it would spoil. If they geathered it on Sat. it would stay good on Sunday to eat. George commented that he heard a preacher say "a man who fed stock on Sunday wasn't a christian. I disagreed with him" Dad: your're right. Because He spoke one place: "Who is it that won't pull the ox out of the ditch?" When they went through the field plucking corn or wheat, you know, some of the people critized them--the deciples plucking wheat(of grains) because they were breaking the sabbath. and he said: "I am the Lord of the sabbeth and whah of you if the ox fell in the ditch wouldn't pull it out on Sunday? That means that things that have to be done, I think, possibly, it would be more harm to let the stock to starve and suffer than to feed it. YOU'd be doing a righteous act.

(End of 2nd half of reel-to-reel tape.

--the first side.

Start on 2nd reel-to-reel.

-----Cassette #4B

SHARP 4

Otha

204

Dad: Hansoy Doyle said "I saw Jesus, I saw him face to face. I know him. I've met him". (Dad apparently telling of a vision he himself had): Dad: I said "I had the same experience." but I didn't tell it. Vision: I was out here on top of the hill about 5 years ago and an aunt I hadn't seen in years, Aunt Lear (or Lehr) Hannah. There was a some other woman, came up from the old school house and coming up the hill-- I watched them and there was aunt Lear. I'd forgotten what she looked like--uncle George Hannah's wife. She'd been dead for several years, and she said "Luther, look yonder, look yonder". and for 2 or 3 years I couldn't speak of that without crying. It's hard to do it yet. I looked around and I never saw the heavens so beautiful in my life. There came the Savior with the most decorated stars(?) I ever saw on this earth--all around on his wings and crown. The most beautiful stars you ever saw in this world. He came on and there were two others in behind him. I wasn't to know who the were. I believe was my first wife, Laura and daughter Greola. They were decorated. You've never seen soldiers decorated that could compare anywhere. And I wondered about about---they got Christ's picture on a pocket handkerchief(?) and I wondered if that was a picture of him on it or not, but it is. Talk about a personality--the finest personality I ever looked on the face of. And I kind of had a fear--entering in to the presence of God--a poor weak sinner likeme., and he came on down to top of the graveyard hill---there was no timber there at all. And I said "shake hands with me" and he reached down and shook hands with me. (Dad weeping). It was no dream. It was a vision. Aunt Lear called my attention to it. She said "Luther look back yonder. And then when I woke up. Aunt Lear and this other woman was walking in their ordinary clothes like when they were here on earth. She said "Luther look yonder". The sky was decorated with stars of various colors, gold, silver and came coming closer till they came to the graveyard. The speak ~~expensive~~ that people are not permitted to look on the face of their creator. I've already had that privilege if I never see him again, and I shook hands with him.

Saw Jesus

End

205

A.M.

Tape begins at Ivan's at Nitro Xmas ~~XXX~~ 1949--message to L.D.  
Evan: "Merry Christmas, Grandad" --giggles. Genevieve: Merry Xmas Dad &  
Mabel, and Si and all the little ones. Rufus: Merry Xmas to you Dad.  
We all wish we could be there with you this AM. And Si I hope you are  
feeling fine and enjoying Xmas like we are down here at Nitro. We've  
just had a wonderful time. Violet: Well, good morning good old Dad.  
It's so nice to be here at Ivan's this AM, but it'd be so much nicer  
if we could all be up there with you and Si. We've been looking at some  
pictures and some we had of Paul and Vonda, and we've been thinking of  
them down in Texas, and I am sure you are too. We wish you you're  
having a peaceful happy Xmas up there and the new year will bring you  
peace and prosperity. We hope you'll all come real soon down to Richmond  
and we'll all have a nice family reunion together. God Bless each  
one of you is my prayer. Ivan: Merry Xmas Dad, Mable and Si and those  
about you. Genevieve and I would like to be up there with you. It  
happens to be Sunday and Xmas up there with you.....(?)....  
We played it to Dad Xmas night: He laughed happily about it. Dave asked  
about hunting: Dad: I started in on Monday morning at 4 o'clock and  
hunted all week. Saw several does and on Friday my lucky day, I saw  
a deer at a distance and I had to back out from where I was and go  
about a 1/4 a mile around to get up on the deer and got down and crawled  
and had everything going my way, and I had about 30 yards yet to crawl  
and don't you know that big deer that was feeding was in a fair opening  
and Henry Shaver was watching from a distance when we first saw it. And  
a scoundrel, I don't really know what you'd call him, ha, came up on  
the other side and when I got up to lay my gun on the rail fence to  
shoot the big buck it was gone. That's how he scared it and ran it away.  
I lost out and lost faith. Then on Sat. I went out and Henry Gibson  
asked if Lowell could go along. I said "yes, I need a partner, and so  
Ivan, Ralph, Evan was back on the mountain and I think they ran the deer  
to me. I shot and broke it's leg and followed it's track about 300 yards  
and that time he laid there! a 6-prong buck and he was a dandy. Well,  
just after killing it I looked and saw 4 deer going across the ridge.  
One was large. I told Lowell to go back up to where I was on a stand  
and I'd follow the deer around and go across at the head of the other  
hollow, as I wasn't allowed to kill any more. When I got over there they  
had gone through. Just now I heard Lowell commence bang! bang! bang!  
He shot about 6 shots and the last shot hit him in the back bone and  
dropped him down. When I went up there he had an 8 point buck, a dandy!  
If you don't call that luck I don't know what you'd call it! We'd  
hunted all week and then on Sat we had our first luck after seeing so  
many ~~XXXX~~ does. ha. Uncle George here (Mabel's uncle?) 1st day of the  
season he was afraid of getting shot. Wouldn't go in the woods so he  
sat up on the mountain and some one ran a big buck by him and he dropped  
it. He came to the house and said "Henry, come up here quick. I got  
him--I got him!" I hollered for Ivan and Evan came by him and helped  
carry it in. It was the best luck we've had for years. I gave Ivan the  
head and hide and horns. And he is having it mounted. And Uncle George  
is giving him his (Dave: these must be the two deer heads of Ivan's  
mounted on one board--?) I didn't know Ivan would mount them so I messed  
up the neck of Uncle George's.

Reef

lier

.....Si telling about someone backing into Frank's car etc. and about  
Dumire in 2nd world war.

Dave: I hear you killed some coons--? Dad: Well sir, I caught our  
limit. We have the best coon dogs--most any night you can get a coon.  
We go over to the apple orchard across the creek. We don't go so far from  
the house and over on the other farm (old home place). Dave: can't we go  
tonight? Dad: This is Sunday night!--my boy. Don't you regard the  
sabbath and keep it holy? ha. ha. Si: (kidding) Dad's dogs hunt on Sunday.  
He made us go to church on Sunday but he doesn't make the dogs go!

Coons



206 Dad: I went over the hill one night by myself and the dogs treed a coon up a wild cherry tree beyond that barn (the big red barn?) I went up there and there were 3 coons. I shot one and one jumped out 25 feet from the tree--near the wagon house. The dogs knew the coons were in the tree. I tried to get them to chase the coon but they'd run back to that tree. and it got away. But I shot the two out and you should have seen the dogs fight them. I had the ~~ma~~ awfulest load. I hunted up a wire and tied them together. I was worn out when I got home.

SI: talking about army tank binoculars etc.  
Dad--telling a story of the Civil war that was on the Edison Phonograph (Dave has the phonograph and the record) --about the colored man "darky" in the army. They asked the darky that was enlisting in the army hom many battles he'd been in previously. Darkey: Well, I've been in thousands of battles. Enlist: there wasn't thousands of battles. Darkey: well, I've been in loo(s of battles..... Well I know I've been in two battles. Recruiter: what were they? Darkey: the battle with my wife and the battle of Bull's run. Recruiter: I bet at the battle of Bull's Run you did some running? Darkey: "Yesss Sirrrreee ! When the ordered retreat I sure ran ! Recruiter: what about the battle with your wife? Darkey: Oh, I surrendered ! ha, ha. He then said to the captain: I want you to do me one favor. I don't want you to put me in the cavalry---so, when the captain say's "retreat!", I don't want a horse to hole me back in the retreat." ..... some not clear..... *Gum Mathias*

SI: ...Gum Mathias..... then SI telling about a teacher going up on Elk ... and Sandy (or Andy) wouldn't study. Parents told teacher to make him study anyhow. He said "I ..... him once but id doesn't do a bit o good". So the next morning he (teacher) said we'll all study now. Andy, get put your book and study. He said Andy wouldn't open his book. So he went back and caught him by the top oe his shirt and he said he just shook him almost out of his clothes, tore all the buttons off his shirt. He set him back in his seat and Andy opened up his book and he studied from then on. The teacher stopped by the home and they asked him if Andy studied? He said: didn't Andy tell you? They said "no, he never tells us anything. The teacher said he studied fine. I just shook him till all the buttons fell of his shirt. Them old lady said: "that's alright, I'll sewe them back on". ha, ha.

Dave: Dad, did you know Gum Mathias the teacher?

Dad: I reckon I did know him ! SI: "wasn't you and some other boy going to whip him one time"? Dad: Davis Hannah, Joe Sharp and I---we saw him about beat the daylights out of other kids. He had a stick about 20 inches long---he'd cut on it as a regulator (a ruler?) and he used it to prop up the window. He'd just jerk that out of the window and grab a youngen' and blister him right ! ---almost wear him out. So we three made it up that if he jumped one of us we'd join to gether and we'd lick the old man. We were in our teens (1s?) ha, ha. ~~max~~ One day....he always would court some girl (student) --pick out some girl to court. Gum Mathias had 3 fingers on one hand and two on the other. (Dave: Raymond Mace wrote me the same thing ! ) Dad: He had high shoulders. A head as big as William Jennings Bryant. Smart enough and all like that. One day we were out there playing draw ball.. and they threw, you know, the ball to the other side and whoever was hit it put you out .. and so I dove for it and someone missed it. He yelled: "you jumped behind that girl to keep from getting hit"! He talked so independenat and mean. I looked for the other boys but neither was there that day. I said "Gum Mathias, I didn't do it ! I was beginning to think about the girls too, ha. He said: "don't you tell me you didn't jumpe behind that girl to keep from getting hit." I said no sir I did not. Dave: did he do anything to you? Dad: no, he stopped there.

↑ Gum Mathias

Dad telling about being nearly shot on a haystack:  
 Dad: I went up in the meadow to feed the calves. Took Albert Hannah along. He was a boy that came from school. (both 12 or 13 ??) I took my gun along with me. There were snow birds ou in the snow. While I was throwing the hay off the stack I told him to kill one of them. All you had to do was to barely touch the trigger on that gun. So e wiggled around trying to get a sight on a bird.--we didn't have English sparrows then-- I hadn't seen one till about 60 years ago. I said: reach me that gun and I'll show you how to kill one. He was reaching the gun up to me. I had a hold of the stack pole and reaching down to him He hadn't let the hammer down and he touched that trigger and the bullet went along the side of my temple and I just fell. I was numb. Wjen I got over that numbness I felt my head to see if blood. I remember it as well as yesterday. I said "Albert, you've shot me" ! He said: "don t you tell Paps, he'll whip me to death"! I asked him if he saw any blood and he said he didn't. *L. D. Sharp*

Story of Dad stomping a skunk to death !

Dad: I was coming up from the Porter Morre house (mouth of Slatyfork creek --up that steep path--side of the hill near Sla yfork creek. I'd been down to Uncle Harmon Sharp's one night. I heard something coming above the path in the leaves. Skunks were worth about \$2. Money was scarce. It was a skunk. I jumped on the skunk ~~skunk~~ above a cliff of rocks and my feet slipped,,,where the bank is awful steep. I landed at the bottom and broke my lantern globe. I was hurt so bad I thought I'd lay there a minute. I'd gone 20 feet--rolled down to the bottom By the way, I felt something digging under me. I'd caught that skunk sliding down there and I had it down tight and it couldn't do a thing. So I raised up just a little bit. I got off as soon as he started kicking and scratching. Oh, land of merchy, it threw that scent all over me and I got up and stomped that skunk to death. ha, ha. Those boots I had on they stunk every time I'd warm them up--(Dave: I guess before the fire place that winter) and I'd think of that old skunk , Ha. Well, I got the skunk ~~skunk~~ alright! Another skunk story:

Dad: My father and I, we tracked some skunks in down the creek bank -- back under a big flat rock. We got a mattock and went to digging. We built a fire in below it trying to smoke it out. You can't smoke them out or we didn't that time. We blew the smoke back under that rock. So we ~~jumped on the skunk and it jumped on us; skunk jumped on us and thought we could dig in back behind that flat rock. We dug down. My father was digging and told me to watch below. He said: I'm coming through on it. The mattock broke in to it here. Now you watch there with that stick. I was watching. The smoke had strained my eyes. He puched down in there and instead of the skunk throwing it out his way he filled my eyes full through that smoke, Ha, ha. Great lands'. The reason the dog wallows and rubs his head in the grass, it's not the smell. it's butns just like fire. I strained my eyes to seea dn it was about 10 feet to the creek. I made about five jumps into the creek and stuck my head right down in the water to get it out of my eyes. I washed and rubbed it out. My father finally killed the skunk.~~

Story of Uncle Hugh chased by a bear ! *Hugh & Bear*

Dad: That's when Uncle Harmon Sharp said he heard an old deer and she had fawns in there (up on the mountain)(in a brush thicket) Uncle Hugh, just abboy, went yp there on Sunday morning. He had a dream that night that he had a fight with a bear and he had a cane with a knot on it. He'd get deer and raise them. He wanted to get one of those fawns. With a young fawn you squall and holler and they'll stay down. when they are a few days old. You can run up and catch them. He went up there and there was an old she bear and ~~a~~ cubs in there ! He'd cut this cane off as he went up the hill just like he'd dreamed of. I t had a knot on it, just like in the dream

He then heard the noise in the thick brush, so he made a jump in there a hollering to catch the fawn. Instead of a deer it was an old she bear! He kept saying "akh, akh, akh," and backing up and putting up a brave face to the bear till he got outside. and he said he ran down over the hill. He was just a boy. He saw a big hollow log and he said "I just piled into that old log and went in as far as I could go---if that bear had followed me that was just where ~~he~~ she would have wanted me" ha, ha. He made the bear think he was brave until he got out of there.

.....~~Ray~~ Dad: Everybody has an influence on some one. I was watching a baby in it's mother's arms. The little fellow yawned. I stopped in the middle of my talking and yawned. So I said: "Everyone has an influence. You may not think so, but you ~~do~~ do." I said pardon me, but I watched that little baby and it had enough influence over me to cause me to yawn. They all laughed."

More deer hunting--not clear: on the mountain--Henry Loraine, Lowell. --telling strategy etc.

Dad arriving his first car home : Dad:

It was in 1915 that I bought my first car. (Ivan thought it was 1914) You can count it up--15 from 49 is 35 years. I went over to Marlinton fair grounds (to learn) and drove it around two or three times. Then they took me out (out of the fair ground) and started home. and Mr. Burr who was with me--and another fellow was following us in another car---we didn't have good roads then They were muddy (They turned Dad loose there at Campbelltown and Dad started home on the old dirt road) (Tape is blurred but here is some of it): ... I drove down to Charles McGuire's place .....(someone) in a wagon. and the horses started hollering (with fright) I stopped, and they held the horses. I was afraid the horses would jump out in the road, you know. I came on down to Page Hannahs, ..... ha, ha. (Dave: I remember him telling that he had to back up on a curve there with great difficulty.) ---and he came on home.

208

1st car



209

(from Reel and Cassettes #8) Sat, Dec 31, 1949

(LH, Ivan, Genevieve, Dave, Evan) Starts Dad and Ivan singing. Then eating at the table. Singing "Little Star of Bethlehem". Then Ivan saying the blessing at the table. (blurred) Ivan: "Our dear heavenly Father we thank thee for thy goodness and kindness, and watching over us and taking careous and permitted us to assemble around this family table again. Bless this food to the good of our bodies and bless our fellowship together and at last save us in they kingdom, we ask it in Jesus' name. Amen." Ivan: Everybody help yourselves. Violet: thank you. Sylvia--wanted some of the hot bread. Dad: help yourself..... (a lot of it unclear).....

Dave: are you going coon hunting tonight too, Dad? Dad: you've never heard of "LD" to fail! --only that time I wasn't there, ha. I go over here (meadow across the creek)(corn) when nobody else goes. I have to go by myself. Ivan: have you got any sideboards for my plate? Dave: Evan, are you going coon hunting tonight, too? Evan: yes! Dave: aren't you afraid of coons? Dad: well we have a slim chance..... Dave: Ivan did you hear about one coon falling in the river? Ivan: yes, I heard about that. Dad: I hated that, I believe that was the biggest coon this year. He fell out of the tree asdead as a door's nail. Eunice asked me how that term got started--she'd heard it all her life. ....

Dad: Jr. won't drink any milk from his Dad's cows, he's afraid it isn't good like Cinti. milk. I believe he's afraid of the milkagg (Henry Shaver's milking--unpasteurized). Dave: Ivan's a traitor to his country--he's drinking tea. Ivan: my wife, "Eve" persuaded me. Dad: Is there any ice for my milk? Dave: If it hadn't been for the Boston tea party, maybe we'd be drinking tea. Dad: How was that? Dave: didn't you study that in histroy? Dad: no, I didn't. Dave: The British taxed the tea to payfor their soldiers over here and we didn't want that, so our men dressed up like Indians and threw all the tea off the ships into the sea. Dad: They did? Dave: then the revolutionary war started. Ivan Taxation without representation. Dad. Then the didn't let us send representives from this country?

Dad: Do we have any maple syrup? Genevieve: here's some apple butter. Dad: Ivan and Jr. do you want some of this maple syrup? Dad: Jr. go there in the delco house, there's a whole case of honey brought back from the time the other day (trip peddling in Randolph?) and get you some of that honey. It's already in cartons. Ivan: If you're going coon hunting, better eat a lot. The dogs are barking to go now. Dad: oh, those dogs can bark! (Eunice came in kitchen) Genevieve: Hi, Eunice. Come in..(Everyone said "happy new year" Dad: come eat with us. .... (she finally sat to eat) ..... (food mentioned at the table: strawberry jam chicken, ham, cottage salad, apple butter, beans, pudding, cheese hot bread, cranberry, etc.

Mable: I'd like to take Dave & Sylvia to church tomarrow. Dave: are you having a contest? Mable yes. .... (calendar shows it to be Sat, 31st '49) (William Morgan) Dave: is Edgar still living? Dad: no, Edgar has been dead for years. Will's still living. Ivan met him at the Ramsey reunion. I didn't get to go ..... He looked old. You've seen Uncle Will, haven't you? Dave: yes. ... Genevieve: Ivan wanted to get Dad some tires, so I thought they ought to have something for the house, so I got some fostoria. .... Ivan: Plymouth is going to put out a cheap car, something like the Crosley. Dad: what do you call cheap? Ivan:, oh, about a thousand dollars. Genevieve: Kaeser-Frazier is making a cheaper car too ..... (table talk) Dad: I was fishing up at Eula KRM (Russel-Kyle) Hannah's and I had a ..... and the old bull came at me bellowing and I brabbed a rock and I hauledaway and hit him right between the eyes. I told Eula that I hit him.....

(Evan must have cut his own hair) Mable: we almost had to get him a whig. Dad: turn your head around and show what the "barber" did. Evan: Si trimmed it off. Mable: I remember Ralph cut his one time.

210

Dad:; Thayer did the biggest. Eunice: Lowell cut his one time.  
(on his.)

Dad: Ivan, one time, a little fellow, sat down to get his hair cut on the old house porch. I had the clippers. Then I had to go from the old house down to the store. A fellow hollered "Hello" at the store. I said sit there Ivan while I go wait on him. When I came back he'd started in right here and he cut up to there. So I had to cut his hair all off short to straighten it. Dave: Remember the time that Si and Paul cut Donald's hair off short? There was a circus over at the old place (in upper creek meadow) They just shaved to top of his head to look just like a bald-headed man. He was just a little boy, about like Evan, and they left just a little hair around above his ears. Dad always said we had to go to church, but he wouldn't let Donald go for a month. Dad: He'd attract too much attention with everyone laughing, you know. I scolded the boys about it. ha, ha. Mabel: Dave, you cut Freda Phares' brother's hair off one time. Eunice: wasn't his name Jim? Dave: This Rhea up here that carries the mail. His boy came down and had me to cut his hair. I just cut a road through the top.  
Dad: the only time I ever had to whip Jr. in church --you were a little fellow and pinned a clothe on a fellow's coat tail, ha, ha. And I gave him an awful good whipping over that. ha, ha. He was an awful mischievous little fellow ..... he was about the age of Evan.....  
(coon hunting talk): Dave: You're not going to take a gun are you, Evan? Evan: if dad will want me to. Dave: Give him a shotgun! Evan: (knowing I was kidding said) "hu hu " Dad: you don't have a light gun like a 22? ..... Dave: Dad you might as well ride over there with us.....  
Dad: We may go to Cinti and stay a few days, ha, ha. Ivan: I was thinking why didn't you and Mabel come down to our place for Xmas and then come up with Dave and Sylvia. Dad: We just couldn't get away, if we had 100 invitations.....we know we have an invitation all the time, so we don't need an invitation. Ivan: If you'll come down I'll bring you back any Friday ~~at~~ night. Dad: This was awful dangerous wasn't it, --Dave coming in? (snow on roads). Two years ago it snowed 15 feet deep up on Middle Mt. meadow. Ivan: these tires will help you an awful lot. Dad: I bought two tires---knobby treads. Ivan: yes, they should be on rear together.  
End of the big reel #8 .----

If the cassette is turned over it will be garbled until last 1/3 and it may repeat what is on the first side?

Some of it may be ~~is~~ clearer than other side.

There is some talk about the first cars (after the war?) If so, this tape may have been before 1949--maybe 1947 ?? (At one place Dave said: "it was about August when we got it. They started making them about Feb. or March....) So...????

The box the #8 reel was in is dated "Dec 31" Then Mabel said she wanted Dave & Sylvia to go to church tomorrow (Sunday) indicating it was Sat that the tape was made. The only Saturday Dec. 31st is in 1949.  
so ....



Dad, Ivan, ~~Oles~~ Gibson, Ralph? Lowell? Si Reel #6 (A)  
(1st half of LD and 2nd half of reel 6 is of Friels)

Dad: a fellow told me, he came here wanting to buy sheep and said someone told him Marvin Hannah wanted to sell all the sheep he had this year, because they had abortions and were all losing their lambs. Some ewes lose their lambs before their time. .... cause cows too. ... should take that ewe from the other sheep. It's a disease. Ivan: (or Oles)? Veo has lost 4 calves this year. Dad: He only got 5 calves. He had nine and lost 4 of them Otis: The Mace woman down ther, she lost twin calves. Dad: I feel sorry for her. Who's cow had twin calves? ~~XXXXX~~ Otis: one of hers. Dad: Nelia Mace's? Lately? ~~XXXXX~~ she was telling me here last week "I was down at Harry's and ..... and she lost 5 cows. Dad: Well, she lost three when ..... well there must be something wrong! Si: what was wrong with Veo's calves? Ivan: Veo's not lost any before, Si. Dad: I think he lost two last year. Ivan, well last year he lost one, but well he just had a bad time of it. We lost two last year because of carelessness, and this year I set my head to there wouldn't be any carelessness. If we had losses it wouldn't be our fault, and we never lost a one out of 11. .... Dad: He said she wouldn't jump three rails.... bought her and took her home and put her in a x 8-rail fence and she cleared it! and went back on old H. Schearer and told him you said she wouldn't jump a three rail fence. He said: "she won't, she won't --she'll just step over it! ha, He wasa pretty slick trader. He sold a horse to a fellow. He was asked how he pulled. Schearer: Oh, that horse with a wagon, when you come to a hill he's right there. The man bought it. When he got to a hill he "was there"! He ~~XXXX~~ backed and wouldn't pull a lick. ha. Dad: With a buggy rake she backed all over the field. If we had the rakes pointing the other way! ha. That old big grey mare, weighing about 1500 lbs. Do you remember her, Si? Si? No. Dad: I don't know who we got her from. She wasa bay mare. She wouldn't run off or kick, but when you put her in a buggy rake she'd commence backing, backing. You couldn't make her go foreward. I didn't keep her long. I traded her off, ha.

..... in a wagon, And when she started in a wagon she'd pull it all. But when she got to a steep place or a heavy load she'd just quit. She'd been spoiled. Dave: Your Dad cut a horse's foot out of the log barn. Dad: That was Black Sam's (negor's) horse. I can show you over in that old barn now where he chopped that horse's foot out. I'd like to show to show it to you sometime. (Dave: Dad showd we boys the notch chopped out of the log in the log barn near the old store building, beside the road). Talk about an axman--there never was a better one in this country! He chopped left or right handed. That horse got down in there and rolling and ran his foot thru the barn in between the logs. Black Sam came to stay all night, him and Marge. He was a colored man. And sir, when that horse put it's foot between the logs there was no way in the world to get him out. We couldn't lift that big ole horse up and he (Silas) took an ax and..... Black Sam said "oh, Mr. Sharp, Mr. Sharp, be careful, Mr. Sharp" Dad: He just chopped one side and turned to the left side and chopped. You could hardly see an ax mark on either side. He chopped that horse's foot out of there. The horse walked away as if nothing had ever happened to him. That ole darkie, I can hear him yet saying "Oh, Mr. Sharp, be careful". Si: Where did the live? Dad: They lived down here at the Pogue place (below Slatyfork). Dad: Another black man: One day I was hungry and they had the sheep penned. Isn't it wonderful how children can remember? They had the sheep penned over across the creek at the head of that meadow and there was a rail fence clear around that meadow and they built a pen there and was shearing sheep. I wanted something to eat so my mother sent over here to her house (? old log house--bee house now?) for a piece of bread. And Black Marge, she brought the mail (??) over, you know. the sandwich for me to eat. And I told mother "I ain't going to eat that bread, cause



looks at her hands, how black they are" My mother tried to fix it up <sup>212</sup>  
you know so it wouldn't make her feel bad, ha, ha. Mother said "oh, her  
hands are clean, they are just that color", ha, ha. And I didn't  
eat it, ha,

Dave: who was the black man you scared? Dad: he was the one that  
helped build that concrete bridge over the hill. I said "how do you do  
Mrs. Hannah" and he thought Mrs. Hannah was right there and scared him  
almost out of his boots, ha, ha. Dave: what was he doing? Dad: "What  
was he doing?" I knew you'd come to that, ha, ha. Dave: did his pants  
get wet? Dad: there was no one (Mrs. Hannah) near him, ha. (The black  
man was taking a leak) ~~He~~ was a stranger to me. I'd never meet him  
before. That's why he thought there really was a woman right there, ha.  
He nearly jumped out of his hide. He said "Oh, mista Sharp you scared  
me, you scared me, ha, ha. Dave: Didn't you get scared one time when  
Joe Gibson's wife came down the path in the woods from their house on  
the mountain and you didn't know it? Dad: No, that wasn't me. It was  
some other fellows. Well, she ran on to a couple "other fellows" that  
was working along there, ha, ha. and scared them. I can't tell you  
exactly how that was. If you'll turn off the machine I'll tell you how  
it was, ha. ("someone" had a call of nature on Buzzard mt. path and at  
the same time Mrs. Gibson came down the path and he had to pull his pants  
up. Then walked and past her saying "Hello, Mr. Gibson" --neither  
saying anything else--ha.)

Dave: One time you went to a church (Elk or Edray?) and went to the wrong  
out-house and 2 girls were in it. Dad: If you want to hear it on your  
machine, I'll tell you how it was, ha, ha. I went to the toilet and  
looked in there and there were two ladies in there and it scared me nearly  
out of my boots, and I backed out backwards and through the excitement  
I threw the button (lock) on the door outside and they couldn't get out.  
I went on over to the other toilet in the corner of the yard and came  
back and they were hollering and scrambling to get out. I got another  
fellow to go and let them out, ha, ha. ..Then I told one of the girl's  
brothers that I was awful sorry, ha, ha. \*They couldn't sing. They  
belonged to the choir. \*they were shut up!

.....oh, a lot of funny things have happened.

Dad Gibson: Uncle Luther, being up there to Ella's and you wore a  
plug hat that time. Remember about it? The dog got the hat and he had  
the rim around his neck, ha. Dad: ha, ha, ..dog, tried to catch that  
rim you know. I went to see Lena Kennison, a school teacher, and that  
dog, --Bob, you know, he nearly died laughing--he ate the top out and  
slipped the rim over his head and he was trying to catch that rim! ha, ha  
Dave: was it your dress hat? Dad: Oh, yes! I didn't have ~~any~~ any  
other! And then I went down to Bill Varners. Bob had loaned me one  
of his hats and I went down to Bill Varners. And when I went to leave  
there I started looking for my plug hat, a "bee gum" hat--that was the  
style then. They were as hard as a bone, but were nice. And so when  
I started looking for my hat when I left and couldn't find my hat. I  
said: "I don't know where I laid my hat" Someone said: "I thought you  
wore this one". I just happened to come to my senses and thought of Bob  
giving me that hat. I hadn't looked at enough to know it. I said, ha, "  
oh, yes, sometimes I wear one one time and another ~~thaxthax~~ time the  
other hat. ha, ha.

Dad: Well, I got me another one (hat) and I was going over to Ellis  
Hannah's (Melinda's husband) and had a grey mare that was just as frisky  
as she could be and as pretty as a speckled pup. The wind started to  
blow and my hat jumped off and hit her on the hips and she kicked it in  
the air and she kicked the whole top out of it, ha, ha, ha. (Ralph and  
Lowell laughing, too) Next time I bought a hat that a dog couldn't chew  
the top out of nor a horse kicke the top out of. ha, ha. Boys, I had ~~xx~~  
some bad luck!

Dad: I went to ~~the~~ see the same girl, school teacher and I left there--

Dad: I went to see the same girl, school teacher and I left there--didn't have an overcoat. ...left there after night and I had a pipe. I smoked ~~with~~ a pipe. I didn't have any gloves. I don't think it was cold when I went up there. And I put my hand on the pipe smoking it to warm my hands, and by the way it burned all out. So I got out the bag and filled the pipe with tobacco. Then I'd blow in and out to ~~gxxx~~ set it on fire from the bottom and in the meantime I sucked (nicotine) amber down my throat. I never got sicker in my life. When I came to the spring there at Frank Hannahs, I thought I'd die nearly. I rolled off the horse to get some water.

I aimed to roll off right at the spring as I didn't think I could walk. I got some water and got back on the horse again. Instead of going to the house (their house?) I rode out to the old barn. I remember as well as yesterday. I rode in under the shed and rolled off and started vomiting. If I hadn't vomited that nicotine, it would have killed me! I believe it would. I never was sicker in my life. I heard of a woman one time whose husband took colic and they wanted to give him something to vomit him and she took the amber from a pipe to get him to vomit. It was grandmother Hannah or someone telling about it. That wasn't very far away. I forgot who it was. She gave him the amber from the pipe and it killed him in five minutes. If she'd given him stricnine it wouldn't have killed him quicker. It killed him dead! They called it cramp colic, but in those days it might have been appendicitus.

(This tape was done when John Dee was 3 years old. This was mentioned in the other half of the tape that was of the Friels)

Readers Note: Most every story is copied verbatim--word for word--quoted. Very little was not verbatim. It will be obvious where it is not verbatim. Also, extra information or explanations have been put in parenthesis--for instance: "(Elk or Edray?)"

One reason it is verbatim, even if some of it is uninteresting, or superfluous, is that it gives the mood of thinking of the old-timers, and an insight in to their lives. Future generations may appreciate the detail.

Dad, Si, Ivan, Dave.

Stories: selling honey, Hugh snake-bees, Davis Mace, Sally McLaughlin-(mare)

Dad: either spoil the rod or spoil the child. Genevieve: you can't use a finger on them. Dad: you have to use judgment. How many licks did you give Ron?....Dad: ..... Friday Night. Ivan: ....at conference.

Dad: Good land of Mercy! No use to send my pants to the cleaner. Dave: maybe you should try to eat slower. Dad: I don't know what. Well, I get in a hurry. I get hungry and my mouth won't open enough....

Dad: that bull didn't look very good.... I didn't buy him for looks. I bought him for service. He's well marked. Ivan: He has all the qualifications of a registered and maybe he'll give better service.

Dave: Tell us about Sallie McLaughlin. (she having the mare serviced on the road to Marlinton when she met the man with the stud). Dad: No, it wouldn't do, ha. .... say something else and the conversation will be "yea, yea and nea and nea" you have to be careful what you say.

Dad: you asked about Sally McLaughlin. She had Al Bench (?) along with with her (on a trip) and he couldn't read nor write. At a restaurant he didn't know what to order. He couldn't read the menu. He'd say I'll take what ever Sally takes. So they afterwards had that for a by-word.

Dave: Didn't you go with her? Dad: Or no. That was Sally Gibson. She was too old for me. (Note: Dad wouldn't tell on tape about Sally. Her father wanted the mare serviced by a stud that some man was bringing over to Elk. Her dad sent her to Marlinton on the mare and told her for them to service the mare when they met on the top of Elk mountain. She held the mare while the man had the stud service the mare. Then she got on her mare and went on to town.) Dave: tell me about the time they put a snake at Uncle Hugh's bees. Dad: No, that's too funny. Well, Taylor Ramsey had a patented snake and he put it at the bee gum and put the head at the hole of the hive, and Uncle Hugh thought it was catching bees as he came around looking at his bees. He saw that snake there and he got a stick and slipped up, you know, and slammed down on the snake. He knew they (Ramsey and Mrs. Showalter) were watching him and knew he was beat (joke on him), why, he turned the thing on them! ha Dave: how did he do that? Dad: I couldn't tell that, ha, ha. (uncle Hugh did some fast thinking. He turned facing the house and opened his fly and tinkled on the ground --in front of them They didn't tease him about the snake!) ha.

Dave: Uncle Bob looked alright today. Whad did Dr. Eddy (Cincinnati --there fishing) say about your heel? Dad: he looked at it but he didn't know any more about it than I did. Ha.

(Dad heard his voice on the recorder for first time) Dad: forgive me if my voice sounds like that! Now you talk and let us hear your voice. ...

Dave: did you find your "traps" (strictly) in your drawer? Dad: I'll pay you for it. Dave: you already sent me a check for it. Dad: you didn't cash it. Dave: the banks down there said it wasn't any good.

.....Si: (to Dad) you give me enough to pay for that treasurer's book and we'll call it square. Dad: there's \$15. Si: no... Dad: this is yours. Si: well go ahead... you I don't want to take that. Dad: take that, it's yours. Si: did you take out for .... (day's work?)? What do you pay them? Dad: \$2 a day. Si: well, there's half of that.

Si: well, I don't want to do that. I didn't go along. Dad: Carnegie in New York. A fellow (at train station) asked if anyone would carry his suitcase up to the hotel. Carnegie said "yes, I'll carry it up for you" He carried it and charged him a quarter or 50 cents. He said: I might need you again sometime. Where do you live? He said: "I'm Carnegie, they call the steel magnet." That fellow said in the paper that as long as he lived he said he'd never ask anyone to do anything for him that he could do himself. ha, ha. I've always told my boys if anything is offered to them to take it, ...and I give you (Si) that. Si: I know but right is right. (Dave: I don't remember which won out! ha.)

Sniper  
Bees  
Hugh



215

SHARP 4

Corn

Nelia  
map

Dad: down the valley (Tygart) they plant their corn by and and they ploy both ways--criss-cross. Si: well, I think we'll have to get down to doing it that way. They use hand planters. They don't have to ~~make~~ furrow it. Just take a tractor and a board and measure and put a spike down at each place, see? You drag a 2x4 board behind the tractor. You sight the tractor down thru yonder and sight it. Dad: Then you drop the corn by hand, don't you? Si: then you turn and go the other way and there are your checks, so you just take the hand planter and stick it down in that square and open it. That's the way Vee Hannah does. Dad: that's the way the did down Tygart valley. Si: you don't have to stop and cover the corn. Kyle and Charlie Beales all checked their's off. Dad: then it wouldn't have to be hoed? Si: Archie Gibson takes the tractor and harrows 24 rows at a time and plows both ways and there's nothing to do (hoeing). After it is planted, your biggest work is over. Dave: we used to get down and dig weeds out with a hoe, and hoe and hoe., and between morning and noon you'd only get down to one end of the field (one row) --then it'd be dinner time. Si: well, they only got it hoed once over in here (across the creek) Si: Down in Tygart valley they raise corn with less labor and sell it for 65¢ and 75¢ a bushel on ears. Dad: and they have corn pickers to run through.

Dad: I asked Lowell if he wanted to work this morning and he said he didn't think so. Si: Sweckers was down and said they'd planned on going fishing with him today and it rained. Dad: are they having a ball game up at Shaws tonight? Ralph said he wanted to go with Lowell up to Keith Shaws.....

Dad: That fellow up on the mountain (Point mt) at the mines looked like these Nelsons. He (George) was in there (store) and at last sold 2 lbs of honey at 25¢ (per lb.)--in order to get out of there, he said. There was a beer joint right across the road. A young fellow about 25 and a fat fellow came up and said "Howdy do sir, howdy do sir, don't mind me, I'm just as drunk as a hog" and he turned around and walked off, reeling.

.....Dad.....about 20 years ago.... investigated and found he bought stricture there at the drug store and Dr. Cammeron saved his neck. Dr. Cammeron made oath that she didn't die of posion. She'd been put away (buried?) of course that finished it. (who???)

(Jessie Hannah postmaster--retired-- wife postmaster--Jesse still worked --\$80 pay retirement --moved to Elking etc. ) (Mr Morrisons's son, etc.

(Davis Mace) Dad: I was up there to see Davis when he was so sick. Si: I was up there to a shooting match. Dave: I was there with you that time and we didn't get anything. Nelia had the match. Dad: Davis was a handy man to have. He was an awful good man. Si: he was a good ole boy. Dad: No body could say any harm of Nelia Mace. She was a good neighbor. If she told a story, she'd tell you who told her so if it wasn't true you could trace it back and see she was clear. I couldn't blame her. ....

.....(apparently Paul or Dave hadn't written Dad for some time when away to school and apparently Dad had written in his letter an old saying that was used in such a situation--"you wouldn't even write to your grandmother" ~~XXXXXX~~ Dad: I said "you wouldn't even write to your grandmother" and he thought I meant it, ha. ha. He said: why, Dad, you must have been mistaken. It must have been Ivan, because I don't remember my grandmother..... ha. ha. --it was an old saying. --like Henry Shaver has said: "you wouldn't eat your grandmother's cooking". ha. --Dad. (Cars hard to get.) Si: it's been 5 years since the war (broke?) and they..... why, Bill Miller's has been trying to get his car and can't get it.

End of first half of Cassette

(Apparently Dad had a sore heel) Si: (joking) get some of that bear grease in there.... It might do it. Dave: how do you know it's bear grease? Si: cause Sharp (Cliff's boys?) rendered it out of a bear, ha.

Dad: you can tell cause it smells like it. Si: you can't mistake bear grease!

Dad: I'll put some on my heel. Si: put a little on your ear. (sore ear). Dave: Didn't uncle Bob Gibson say it cured his asthma? Si: you know, no germs could live or stay near his ear in that grease, ha, ha. Dad: to show you I have faith in bear grease I'll put some on top of my head (a out there?) That's the finest thing for rheumatism I ever tried. My knees was so.... that I could hardly get up, down or any place, and it cured my knees. ~~Yes~~ Yes sir!

(Apparently Dad want to Randolph Co selling honey) Dad: Boys, I had the best hog meat today! I went to that restaurant--it was 12 o'clock when we got there (Huttonsville?) The boys (Ralph and George--Mabel's uncle) took two hamburgers. I said I'll take ham. They ordered 2 hamburgers. I ordered one ham sandwich but they brought me two. I could n't bite it off and I asked for a paring knife. She found one after a good bit, ha, ha., and I used it. It was good hot lean ham. They enjoyed their hamburgers. I told Ralph he'd better get another glass of milk, so he did. I asked the waitress if there were any girls around there that we could hire that we needd one at our place. She said "I'm from Mill creek." I asked if she had any sisters that wants to hire out. She said, I had one but she went to N. Y. to her brothers. There were 10 of us in the family and they are all gone and now I'm gone. I'm 13 years old. Si: 13 years old. ha, ha. Dad: and when the woman made out the bills she skinned out (left). She'd asked who to make the bills out to. I told her to me. She left the girl to bring the bill to me. She (woman?) took a pound of honey. deducted that off. Si: let's see--a pound of honey off--left 72 cents. Dad: It cost me \$1.58 with 30 cents off. George said "she charged you awful high, didn't she? Si: what kind of hamburgers were they? Dad: just ordinary hamburgers. Si: they must have charged 25 cents a piece. Dad: ~~and~~ They wer big hamburgers. Si: they used to not be over a dime. Dave: Odie Johnson used to charge a quarter for a hamburger, but he'd give you a big one. What happened to the 13 year old girl? Dad: she brought the bill out and I said \$1.58 cents and 30 cents comes off that and she said I already took that off. The ham sandwiches were 25 cents each and the milk must have been 4¢ glass. (The only Monday in the summer of 1950 was in August)

Dad: this is Monday isn't it? No paper.....

(Dad was sitting in the car and Vonda shut the door on Dad's hand)

Dad: .... and after a bit I got sick. I said "I'm awful sick" and Paul trained in first aid ran to his car and got a kit and gave me some amonia. I fainted away. I didn't know a thing. This up here (demonstrating?) will be worse than that, I believe (2 different cuts?) Dave: did you loose your fingernail? No. it was up on the hand. See there, I guess that's the cause of it. Dave: what is that thing right there (a bump on a finger knuckle)? Dad: well, I guessthat's what started it. Si: that's what we've read about in the papers--some people get them--some kind of arthritis. Dave: maybe you could put some bear grease on it. Dad: Yes, I did. Dave: what are you going to do with that linement? Dad: put on that there. Dave: does it hurt? Dad: now it doesn't hurt. Dave: then why put linement on it? Dad: Old man Ervin, made Ervin linement that smelled just like this and there was a cancer or something like that on a bull's jaw and it took it right off. If it took a cancer off a bull's jaw it ought to take this off my finger. ha, ha, ha. Si: that's not a bump on a bull's jaw. ha, ha. Was he a doctor: Dad: Oh, yes, he was a veterinary doctor. ha, ha. Si: he was a bull doctor. I wouldn't want him to work on me. ha. Dad: He'd doctor anything. He got this bull off of me and cancer came on it. Well, he didn't get it "off" of me, but I sold it to him. ha, ha. ---ha if you want me to explain it to you so you can understand it. My boys are a little hard to understand ~~xxx~~ things. ha, ha.--you have to make thingsplain to them, or you gan't get them to understand, ha, ha. Dave: what are you going to do about the linement on your finger tonight? Dad: I'll let it dry a little bit and in the morning that thing will be gone--just like that cancer on that bull's jaw. ha, ha. Si said: And so will Mabel. ha, ha.



217

Stories by L.D. Sharp 6-14-80 (Reel #12) taped by Dave

that bull's jaw. ha. ha. Si said: And so will Mabel: ha, ha.--smell of that linement and that bear grease: ha, ha. ha. ....

Dad: she was ready to leave this evening when I came in (late from Randolph co.) ..... I know what we call supper is dinner in the cities.

..... Dave: did you eat in Mill Creek? Dad: no, it was in Huttonsville.

Dad: Ralph, George and I found out something about Mill Creek. We turned down in the lower end and crossed around and peddled hone to every house on every side and got back on main street. ....

Dad: well, we went through a good part of the city above the road --out toward Pickens. We went on there about 50 yards and Ralph and I was standing on both sides of the road. .... Ralph said to park here and then you can go up yonder to the bank. I told him that I usually sold honey to the cashier in the bank. So I went up to the bank and I said I didn't expect you'd want any honey because I sold you a case last fall. I wanted to come in and see you anyhow. Another big fine fellow in there. He was in an office space by himself. He said he had plenty. He was awful nice, clever and nice. The other fellow said I believe I'll just stake a pound of that honey. On my way back to the car I stopped in at the next house and the lady said "I'd like awful well to have honey. My husband is an insurance agent and he just left to go up to Valley Head. I'll see but I don't know if I've got any money or not. She hustled around and she had 14 cents. I said for her to take the honey anyway, that we'd be coming by here some time and collect. While you're at it take two of them and I'll have something to stop for, ha. She said "if you don't care I'll just take two. She gave me the 14 cents and just as got me paid here the man came in, ha. He laughed. He said I'll just pay for it. I was wanting to get the honey sold. By the time I got back, my boys were gone. Car was gone. I walked away up there and sat down, for  $\frac{1}{4}$  hour. Ralph came up in the car and said "do you want a ride? ha. Now we went over some ground, I tell you! I didn't see brother Brady. Si: were they (state) working any of the convicts today. Dad: there were about 15 but they had no stripes on them--running a bull dozer etc.

Dad: Ralph said let's go to the penitentiary (to sell) I said we will--they've got to eat, wouldn't doubt but what we can sell them some honey. I said let's go on down and stop there on the way back, but we forgot to. (Ice Cream) ..... Dad: ..... ice cream. Dave: who did? Dad: Ivan did. four pints of ice cream he won. They had a guessing game.... they had some sort of social and he guessed with in a few beans of the number in a pint cup---~~1,300~~ 1,300 and something, and he got 4 pints of ice cream free, ha. Ivan said: I know my beans, ha, ha. Dad: I bet he counted a pint of beans before he went there, ha.

.... Dad: if you gave an old ewe two tablets it'd cure her. That surely fixed a \$25 ewe. Ralph: maybe she was going to die anyway. Dad: no, she was getting along pretty good. Dave: then I couldn't have given her pills the. Dad: well, I wanted to clean out what was ailing her.

.... Dad: he'll weigh 800 lbs. Si: he's mowing that grass up there. He'll fatten up. Dad: I paid \$175 for him. A cow that size won't bring much. let's see, a 1100 lb cow would bring 15 cents a pound.--maybe \$150.

Dave: what can you buy a Jersey cow for. Dad: \$500. Si: you're buying a name... Dad: they'd cost \$200.... Dave: what ill that old cow mine bring? Dad: \$150 to \$175 and the calf \$75. Dave: why don't you sell that cow and add a little extra and get a jersey? Dad:.... Dad: boys, that calf I bought from Ivan is really a cow. She's a heffer now and gives a gallon and a half at a milking. I wouldn't take \$200 for that heffer.

(End of conversation)

... watched till out of sight.



Buying fur, Hatfield gang, Millsboro, Beverly, Last one living  
Passenger pigeons, old log school house.

(Dad watching Ralph Tiger Jones fight on TV.....)

Dad: "If I weren't so tired I'd go over there to the end of the meadow and start shep. He'd tree a coon right away. He's going to whip that white fellow. He's about got him.... Now, he's about got Jones. Pretty even fight... He's tired." ... (Jones won.)

(Dad playing the organ and doing very well !!) Dave: that's good Dad.

Dad: ha, ha, ha. Dave: What's the name of that song? Dad: I don't know--it just came in my head, ha. Dave: who was that woman that shocked hay? Dad: Ronald Pennington's wife. The besh hand I ever had, in the hayfield in my life. She'd run from one shock after she shocked it to the next windrow to get started again. Yes, and the whole day long. She said she learned from Mr. Tyree when she lived there.

Dave: Paul, Dad has a "talk letter" to send you. (this was intended to be mailed to Paul and Vonda, but got misplaced)

Dad: Hellow Paul, Vonda and children. It'd be better to hear you say "hello Dad" and greet me with a kiss. I hope you are all well and enjoy- ing God's richest blessings. I can't stand much hard work anymore. I feel I'm slipping down the evening side of life, but I'm enjoying life and I'm so glad my children are all Christians and seeking that eternal home where we can have a great homecoming xomeday. We'll not be so far apart and be together always. I'm looking forward to that happy day. We gathered 35 gallons of strawberries and our garden is coming on nicely. We have our sheep sheared and have sold the wool. I made out a little check for your's and Thayer's wool. We're having several bee swarms. One big swarm went off yesterday, but that happens every year. Our Sunday school is hoping up good--we have about 60 and that's good for Slatyfork. Well, I've been working hard to build up our church and have at least a few stars in my crown..... saved through our works. ... through the precious blood of Christ, can we be saved. So live close to Him and trust Him and our meeting won't be so far off.....I Ivan and Genevieve and Evan came in a little while ago and Sylvia and Jr. are here to say hello to you. Each of you have our sincere prayers that God will be real good to each of you. So goodbye till we meat again. Lot's of love, from old Dad.

Dave: Paul, I went fishing at the Mill about 3 times and caught a few small ones. We've been here a week--came up Sunday and going back tomorrow, Sunday. I was over to the Friels yesterday and Kerth and I fished down on Greenbrier river, but didn't catch any. I came back to Slatyfork and went over the hill and nailed some boards over the front windows of the old house where someone threw rocks through.

Si: Paul, Vonda, Thayer and Barbara Jane. Dave can't shoot any better than he ever did, Ha, He can make the groundhogs fly. Take care of yourselves. Come up when you can Goodbye.

Ivan: Hello Paul, Thayer, Vonda and Barbara. This is your brother Ivan. I'm getting older. But my youngest son talks courser than I do, so folks on the phone sometimes want me to tell my mother about the affairs of the church etc. Evan and I went over on Dry Branch and fixed some fence. This evening we came up Elk River from Charleston thru by Bergoo and up by Granville Brady's (dry branch) and took the truck part of the way up on the hill. Anyway we worked until after dark and came on over here and ate supper and see the folks and have a good time talking. We wish you were here with us. Best of joy and happiness to you all. Good night.

Dave: I'm having trouble with the forward speed on this recorder.--It slips. I have to rotate it with my finger to keep about the right speed. While I was here we hived about 10 swarms of bees. We doubled up some swarms in order to get enough bees for one hive. (End of 1 side of bigreel)

watched till out of sight.

g19 Stories by L.D. Sharp 10-23-61 (Reel #61) taped by Dave Page 2 219  
Dave: this is Oct. 23, 1961. I'm up here seeing Dad, doing some hunting  
and looking for some chestnuts. I'll see if I can get some stories from  
Dad. Dave: Dad, tell us about the first money you borrowed and starting  
in business. Dad: I didn't have any money at all and I borrowed \$30  
to buy three calves from a neighbor. I borrowed from John B. Hannah  
for a year and I bought the calves. No, he wasn't a relative, but his  
son married my sister later on. Considering money then he had plenty.  
He trusted a 12 year old boy and I invested in those calves and sold  
them the next year and had \$39 profit. I neighbor boy said "Let me have  
part of that money and we'll invest in buying furs" He said he noticed  
at the Edray post office a price list that was away above what people was  
getting for furs. So I gave him some money and we both bought furs and I  
doubled my money. So I started buying fur from that day on and I made  
double on every shipment. So I finally saddled up an old horse about  
20 years old and went all over the country (county) buying furs. Believe  
me, you don't find many boys 12 years old that would do what (Eddie?)  
and I did to get started in life. The trip down Elk River: I went  
about 20 miles on the old horse to my aunts, Melinda Rose (Sarah's sister  
and stayed all night. Then went down further to a home where they had  
some prime minks. The old man wouldn't sell them to em. I told him I'd  
pay him what I could afford to pay. He said "you've got to go 2 miles  
down to the school house and buy them from the boys. Whatever they take  
is OK. So I went to the school house and called out the boys and asked  
what they wanted for the minks. One said "I'll take 25 cents a piece  
for ~~the~~ mine" I asked the other and he said "I'll take the same for  
mine" I said "what about the coon hide and skunk. They asked about  
two prices for them !! -- more than I could get. I said "alright" and  
paid them for the furs. I came back up and took the hides off the boards  
and put in the sack. The old woman asked me how much I paid for them.  
I said "I paid them all they asked", ha. I waited till I got the furs  
in the sack and then I told her I'd paid them 25 cents for the minks.  
She said "you didn't pay them anything"; The old man said "now you shut  
up. This boy said he paid them all they asked for them. ha, ha. So  
those minks brought me about \$3 a piece. From then on I bought fur for  
25 years. I finally had 6 men buying fur for me all over the country.  
That's one way I got my start in business. Yes, I kept going back down  
Elk river buying fur. I went back to the same place and asked the old  
man if he had any furs and he said the boys had some. He said to come  
on in and look them over, so he let me buy them from him!  
Dave: Did you pay the \$30 back? Dad: Oh, yes, I waited a year. I went  
back to pay old man Hannah. I didn't know anything about interest  
or money, ha, ha. I said "here Mr. Hannah is your \$30 and thank you for  
it", ha, ha. He said "that's alright" ha, ha. Dave: maybe he didn't  
expect any interest from you. Dad: No, I doubt if he'd charged me for  
it anyway. , as he thought a lot of my father and mother, ha, ha.  
Dave: what about the Hatfield gang? Dad: Well, they wrote me a letter  
and told me to put \$500 in a box up at the old school house and signed  
it one of the gangs. But "they" weren't the gang. It was a man, they  
found out later, was a teacher. Down in Webster county. (Doddrell?) was  
a teacher at one time. He was planning to get this money. I took a box  
and put it at the school house where they said to put the money-- "if not,  
we're coming after you" So I put the empty box at that place. I went  
with another fellow and watched for them to come, but they didn't come  
late in the night. We went up the next morning and there was his trunk  
and he threw the box away about 30 yards from the school. People thought  
the Hatfields were coming. ....  
Dave: you told about the first car coming through here. Dad: it came  
down Elk by one of the neighbors. 2 of the boys were down working in  
the field. They'd never seen a car before. One said "look yonder, the  
horses ran off and the buggy is still going," ha watched till out of sight.

Jim Jacobson was one of them - called Jacobson  
I've lived where I lived  
Hannah lived



Dave: Where did you see your first train? Dad: I went to Millboro, Va when I was 12 years old with another party after a load of salt--Johnny Slanker, after a load of salt for Hugh Sharp. It was the first train I ever saw--in Millboro. There was another fellow along with me and he went into a saloon and wanted a bottle of liquor and the man said "you're not of age" and he yelled "....give it to me etc. (fast talking) and the saloon keeper gave him the bottle of liquor and he held on to it-- (pulling it from the saloon keeper). Another fellow went to Millboro and ..... like I was, and said to the conductor: "I want to take a 25 cents worth of ride". Dave: did you ride it too? Dad: No, I wasn't with that group of wagoners. So that fellow got on to take a 25 cent ride and thought he'd just go few 100 yards, and they said it took him 2 days to walk back, ha, ha. ... He had his horses there ready to haul a load of goods. DAD: there were many funny things that happened away back then. Dave: Whose wagons went to Millsboro? Dad: Everyone, about, in Pocahontas went to Virginia after salt. Farmers, there'd be maybe 3 or 4 wagons with sheets and lay on the ground (at night) Dave: what if it rained? Dad: We'd put the sheets over the wagons, like a covered wagon. and we had blankets. We'd take our food with us in a box to do us 4 days to a week. Sometimes it'd take a week. Others about 4 days. ~~Back~~ Back then we had some pretty tough times. When I was growing up, we had 3 things for food. We had meat and bread for breakfast, and bread and meat for dinner, and had both of them for supper. ha, ha. And we got along just fine. We could go out and catch a mess of fish or kill all the turkeys we wanted, and there were plenty of deer. I believe the farmers enjoyed life just as much as they do now with the airplanes and automobiles and the fast life we have today. They'd go to a neighbor's house and spend all day and enjoy the day together. Now we're in too big a hurry, only to say howdy-do and goodbye. Dave: You used to take wagons to Mill Creek didn't you? Dad: It was Beverly. I used to haul my ..... goods from Beverly (meaning it was shipped by rail to there)) We had our own wagons and horses. One time, another fellow was ..... my horses and wagon. There were two other men's wagons too. One for the store at Linwood and one for Sam Woods at Mingo. Sam Woods had about 4000 lbs of goods and Frank (Hamilton?) (at Linwood) had 2000 lbs and I had about 2000 lbs but mine was mostly all wire fence. They had about 25 cartons of jars. They stopped near Elkwater to stay all night and they saw a big storm coming and they decided to go up on the hill to stay all night at old man ..... and stay all night. So they put the horses in the barn on the hill on the right hand side of the river and they went over to -Coggers?-- There was a cloud burst at Mingo and washed a big heap of logs near Sam Woods store and took away....the bank, and it came down the valley and washed away the old Stalnaker house that had been there for 50 years, but no one living in it. It picked up all three wagons and carried them all away. They had a time getting the wagons back together. They'd find a wheel here and there. But mine, the wire was within a few 100 yards. They got my outfit back together again. People said they saw those jars going through Elkins floating on the water. Sam Woods lost about 4000 lbs of all kinds of merchandise. I think I lost a barrel of sugar. The wall of water was from one side of the valley to the other. A man who lived up on a hill went over to see about the flood near our wagons. He heard the roar coming and there was a big pine log about 4 feet over laying over in the field. He ran as hard as he could run to escape and the water to his knees when he got to the bank and he saw that 30 ft long log float away. If my driver and the others hadn't gone to that house to sleep that night, they would have all drowned and the horses too! It washed the saddle off the manger of a horse(house?) over on the bank or hill, a few 100 yards away. I've gone thru many a hard spell in life, but the Lord has been good to me, as I look back over life.

Wagons  
flood



Dad: Out of 250 people my age, when about 12 years old, from Mace Mt. to top of Elk Mt.--I figured up sometime ago, of families then, every last one of them have been called away, but L.D. Sharp. I'm the only one that's living of my age. Dave: we hope you live another 98 years. ~~that's~~ You're 89 this summer. Dad: well, I like life. I'd like to live forever if the good Lord would leave me. I have ..... and a pretty tough time for a few years. (cancer of ~~prostate~~ prostate. He may or may not have known he had it. If he did he didn't tell us). But I'm not complaining. After the 8th day of June, I'm going on 90. According to nature I can't stay here many more years. Many of the young people possibly may go before I'm called. But one thing sure and I'm certain of, I'm trying to make preparation for my eternal home, so I can be with my mother and father, sisters, former wife and daughters. I'm looking forward to that day to a homecoming and I'm expecting each one of my children to meet with me there on that homecoming day. I'm so glad they have all accepted Christ in early life and I trust they are living true and faithful.

(End of 1st side of cassette)

It may not be far off that L. D. will be on the other shore. I'm praying that the Lord will spare my life for a few more years. I'm glad Jr. and Sylvia came to see me. I can't express how I love my children. I can't treat them as I'd like to treat them--by not having or enjoying health like I am. I'd like to be more jolly and go on the mountain (with them) and ~~hunt~~ take a little hunt,--squirrels, and pheasants with Jr. when he was here. According to my health I'm not able to do that. But I'm thankful to be able to go. .... After death we must meet the judgement. I advise my friends to accept Christ and be saved so we may meet again on the other shore.

Passenger Pigeons

Passenger Pigeons: Dave: You used to tell us about pigeons.

Dad: Oh, there were thousands of wild pigeons. Thousands come in in one bunch. They'd light right down on the ground and scratch through leaves and eat a ways, they'd fly over the ones ahead of them and start scratching leaves again. ....

...we'd shoot among them sometimes with a musket loading gun --loaded through the muzzle. We didn't have any shotguns then. Still maybe a half a dozen would fall as they flew over. P.....

Pigeons used to roost on trees on Gauley and they nearly broke down a whole pine patch. Thousands and thousands of them. My uncle went in there to see about them. Hundreds of them killed when limbs broke off the trees. (Uncle Harmon?) You can hardly believe it. T Thousands in one cluster of them going through the country. I haven't seen a pigeon for years!

Buggies: Dad: Yes, Ellis Hannah, my brother-in-law bought the first buggy in this country. I had the first cart. I went to Greenbrier county and took a horse with me and bought a 2-wheel cart. I used that for several years. Dave: what did you use it for to ride in?

Dad: courting ha, Dave: did you go to see mother in it? Dad: yes, and I married while I had that. I was one of the first to buy an automobile in the county. There were 3 and I was one of them. I bought a Studebaker. We had muddy roads full of chuck holes. You couldn't go 50 MPH like you can now. (bought it about 1914-1915) Between here and Marlinton, one time, I had 3 flat tires--sharp rocks in the road.

(Singing)--Dad: Yes, we've sung at several homecomings in the past few years in different counties. One had 15,000 people. Yes I've been choir director at the church for several years. When I was 12 years old my father went me to a singing school and when the school was over they elected one person to lead the choir (group) for three months. Different ones were elected--Harry Jackson, Bob Gibson, Ellis Hannah, and that boy "LD, 12 years old was elected for 3 months. I can remember it as well as yesterday. I got up before the congregation and my knees just

Buggies

as yesterday. I got up before the congregation and my knees just bumped together--I was so excited. But now 10,000 people doesn't have any effect on me. At one of the homecomings they just had our group of singers. Someone from another church told us they enjoyed our singing and wanted us to be at their homecoming. Once we had about 8 in the choir and we went to the Indian Draft church homecoming..... Dave: Did they teach you to keep time when you were in singing school? Dad: Oh yes, and we used shaped notes and I use them yet today. I can read the shaped notes off faster than the round notes. They've invited us to some homecomings lately but I'm not able to go--been sick. I can't carry on like I did. I guess I'll have to give it up, I reckon. (Land inherited) Dave: Didn't your parents give you some land and some to your sisters? Dad: They gave me a tract of land where we lived (the old home place over the hill)--over at the old place and gave each of them (sisters) 200 acres of land. The only money my father gave me in my lifetime--for he wasn't able to give me any--he gave me \$50. He sold some timber and gave each of us, Ella, Melinda and myself \$50 each. Melinda got her land over on Slatyfork (up the mountain from Slatyfork creek above Lowell Gibson's present camp), and Ella got the Alum Rock place (on left side of Slatyfork creek--there's powdery alum (vein) under a cliff near the creek 1 or 2 hundred yars above line fence) --200 acres there.....Melinda got hers back on top of the mountain (Buzzard?) Dave: Who owned the land on Elk where Ella lived. Dad: Old man Billy Gibson. Dave: Who owned that place where Harry Varner lives. Dad: That was part of the same place. I've been there a many a time. Ella married old man Billy Gibson's son, Robert and they lived at that place (Varner place?) for several years until old man Bill gave them the Bob Gibson place when he (Bob?) built up there. I went to a dance near there when I was about 18, and I slipped off from home. There were 36 there at the dance at old man Jim Gibsons and every last one of them are dead except L.. D. Sharp ! So I've been thankful the good Lord has spared my life as long as he has. (Story of the dance in another section). Dave: Didn't your dad help build the old log school you went to? Dad: Or yes, I was only 3 years old. I saw them building that house. My father took me up there. You wouldn't think one could remember back till he was 3 years old. But I heard my parents speak about it so much. I saw them building that shhoolhouse and I saw old man Painter sealing it inside and running a plane. I saw them making the blackboard. Ella and Melinda was older so they went to school a few 100 yards from home. They'd take the 3-year old kid there before it got too cold several times. They'd take the blanket (another place in these series he mentioned a sheepskin) for me to lay on. They had long benches about 10 feet long on both sides of the schoolhouse. I'd come out of the school to go home and my mother would watch for me. She could see the little white headed boy coming running down the road for dinner. I'd said "I'm coming home to eat gravy with mom. ha, ha." Dave: Dad, I thank you for these stories. I'll keep them and it'll be nice to play them back from time to time. (end of #61" tape and end of Cassette-(side 2)



Stories and history of the Slatyferk, W. Va. Sharp by L.D. Sharp, taped 10-5-54 by Dave Sharp

2-54

Page 1  
223

Excerpts from a taped, intended, letter to Paul and Vonda in Texas, by "LD", S1 and Dave.  
Dad on History: Grandmother Hannah said our forefathers came from foreign countries-- German, English, Irish etc. I was 12 years old when my father let me buy a mountain rifle-- muzzle loader. That first year I kept a diary of what I killed and remember distinctly I killed 16 grey squirrels, 3 wild turkeys and I forget how many pigeons. There were pigeons everywhere by the thousands and 100s of thousands and reared like a train coming. But that is over. I've been hunting the past (82 years of age) One time back on Slatyferk mountain I saw 3 pretty black hogs coming down the mountain that I thought belonged to Mr Varner, Ben Varner, and when they came closer, I saw they were a big bear and two cubs and they came down in front of me and wallowed in the little run and I had a single shot Winchester. I kept my eye on them and thought as soon as they got up I'd try to kill one of them I'd shoot the old one and maybe have a chance killing the others. So when they came out of there they jumped on a big log and ran about 20 steps from me and I hollered "halt". I'd heard my father say at a bear you had to holler "halt" to get them to stop. There was a big tree, right as the bear jumped beside this tree I hollered "halt" and it wasn't like a deer they finished their jump right then. She stopped behind the tree and I could only see a part of her. I moved back (in the other direction?) there was a tree beside that one. There was a cub on the log and I shot and it fell off down over the hill. There was quite a bit of snow on and I tried to get another shell in and kept trying to put the shell in with my fingers, single shot, and the old big bear jumped off that log just as I got the shell going in the gun, right off toward me. She thought the sound was below. She looked down the hill. I could just see her neck where a little bit of her head looking down the other way. The sound echoed down the other way for her. She jumped within 15 feet of me and I just jerked the gun down and fired at her and missed her. But I was scared nearly to death. And she ran down over the hill and I ran around the hill to head them off at--I knew they'd come off at the highway (old road) and they'd likely come around to where there was a pine patch where they usually cross. I stood there a good bit and then came back to where I was at and went down to where this one fell off the log and there was blood all over the ground on both sides. They'd come back and went right up the hill where I could have shot at them for 100 yards I reckon. While I was standing down there waiting for them to come around to me. I went up on the little flat, there was a laurel patch there and I went in. I ventured into that laurel patch, and I saw where the old big one and the other cubs had stepped there with this one that had laid down that was badly wounded. So I heard them tear out of that laurel patch. There was blood where the cub bear laid. So I went over about 200 yards and got shaky-like. and I went down to Mr. Warners and told him I thought I'd killed a bear and for him to come up and help me take a stand, so he did. He took a track and told me to go up on the ridge and when I went up there, the bear had already gone through. So he said don't go any further. We'll go back home and get Henry Sharp's bear dog and come back in the morning and we'll go after them. So he was scared and didn't want to go any further. --because... I'd hid behind a tree and jumped at him and got his nerves ha. ha. ha. I came home that night and we were out of weed and my father said we'd have to get weed, and it snowed about a foot that night. He said "why, these bear would go for 10 miles tonight. You'd never find them" He talked me out of going back the next morning. The fellows who followed them from Clever Lick, Woods Billey, he asked about 2 weeks from then "who killed one of these cubs"? He'd followed them over there and went back the next morning and they jumped up on the Johnson's flat, just a few 100 yards from where we left them, and there were two of them & knew someone killed one of these cubs. It snowed all over this dead bear and I lost my first kill. I've had quite a lot of experience in my 82 years of living and hunting from the time I was 12 years old and killed quite a number of wild turkeys. One time I was over on Gaulley where there were plenty of deer. I killed 7 deer in 3 1/2 days hunting. Of course, I've killed a deer each year until last year. I get my deer almost ever year till last year. I failed last year. They allowed killing does and fawns the last 2 years and they've about killed most of the deer out of around Slatyferk. Hardly any deer around here any more. I've had the great sport fishing. I've caught a great many of trout. I enjoy hunting very much, but I'm getting most too old to get over the hills. I've not been very strong lately, so I have to hunt around on level land, mostly. I haven't been able to find any turkeys yet., but we ~~XXXXXXXXXX~~ hope some one runs some through that I might have a chance to kill one.



Stories and History of the Slatyferk, W. Va. Sharps by L.D. Sharp, taped 10-5-54 (Page 2)  
Dad telling names of parents etc.: My father was Silas Sharp, my mother was Sarah Sharp (was a Billey).  
(Silas called her "Sally") Grandfather William Sharp, Grandmother Rachael Sharp (was a Billey).  
There were 7 children of William. There were 3 of them killed during the Civil War.--3 boys.

My father was captured (as a civilian) and served 23 months and 24 days in prison in Salisbury, N. C. They starved them to death there by the thousands and I was going through there going to Florida and there was an old man there and I was talking to him and asked where the prisoners and he was pointing out that the prisons were more like barns., and he said they all starved to death and what wasn't starved was poisoned. I said "no, they weren't--my father was exchanged a few days before the war ended and that he lived --he lived through all that but said thousands of them starved to death" he said; "oh no" this old man, he's getting old and childish said "no, no, there wasn't any of them that got out--every one of them died, what didn't die they poisoned them" ha, ha, He contradicted my story of my father living through it. But it was terrible what they went through.

David Hannah was my grandfather Hannah. Grandmother Hannah's name was Hester. They had a large family. There were two of the boys that died during the war with diphtheria. Out their family down--mother's brothers. One (another) was a preacher. They were all very religious. George P. Hannah was the preacher (brother of Sarah, Dad's mother.) I think I had one of the best mothers that ever lived. I guess most everyone else thinks the same about theirs. My father was a great man, a good man, a good religious man. My mother was outstanding in every way. She was good to the sick and anyone she could help. One thing I'm grateful for is that I had good Christian parents.

My Dad's (Silas) brothers were: Henry, Bernard, Harmen, and Hugh and one sister. I think her name was Margaret, but she died with diphtheria during the war. (buried below the store, left of the road on the high bank). The 3 boys that were killed was Luther, I was named after him., Henry and Bernard. Margaret was 12 years old. Took diphtheria. It sure was a hard stroke on my grandparents to lose that many of their family--four out of 7. Only three lived through the war. One of the boys was found with an apple in his pocket and my grandmother planted the 7 seeds from this apple and only 3 of them grew. She gave one of the trees to uncle Harmen Sharp and one to my father (Silas) and one to uncle Hugh. These trees grew up and bore fruit for many years. It looked like they represented --to show that just 3 lived through this siege, the great Civil War.

My first wife's name was Laura Morgan and she was a preacher's daughter. There were about 5 in that family--Bill Morgan, Edgar Morgan, Ninnie Morgan, Lena Morgan and Laura Morgan, my wife. (Edith was the mother of the children).

#### MEMORIES

My sisters were: Ella Gibson (Mrs. Robert Gibson) and Malinda Hannah (Mrs. Ellis Hannah). Beth were older. Malinda was 5 years older and Ella 3 years older. Malinda lived to be 85 years old and Ella must have been about 80. They lived about 4 miles from Slatyferk (on Elk). When I was a boy there was quite a number of people living on Elk and Linwood and out of maybe 200 or more there was, two years ago, only 6 of them living along my age and they've all died off. (End of first side of large reel tape).  
In the past 2 years they've dropped off and now I'm the only one that's left of these my age--about 80. I'm 82. I'm the only one that's living of that great number of people that lived here on Elk. Whole families have passed on. So, I'm going yet pretty strong--not like I used to, but I don't know how long the good Lord will leave me here. But I hope to live so to meet these great many people I knew in my boyhood days.  
Meeting Laura (mother): Well, I went to a picnic, first one I'd ever been to in my life, and my wife had visited this picnic with another girl, so I took a fancy to her actions, and meeting with her she seemed to talk so nice. I asked her if she'd take a ride with me in a swing, ha. ha. So that was the beginning of our courtship at this picnic, the first one I ever attended. After I was there with her there a few hours, I thought one day I'll write her a letter--a nice letter and see if I might have a date. And so that was the start of my courtship as best as I can remember. It was near Linwood--about 3 miles from here. The first time I ever drank lemonade was at this picnic, ha. I thought it was something wonderful! There hadn't been any in the country up to that time that I knew of. I thought the girl was more wonderful (than the lemonade) ha, ha. And she was so nice and every time I went to see her I thought she was the "only girl on the beach" ha, and finally we got married. I won the battle. To see her I had to go horseback then. Didn't have any cars, and really no suggies in this section of the country. I did win out even if I did go slow, ha, ha. Yes

Yes, I did have competition, but I was the best looking boy, ha, ha, ha. (joking). No, I don't mean that, ha. Any way my winning ways (joking) must have had something to do with me winning her. Because she was so fine. She was preparing to teach school. I changed her mind after so long and she became a great housekeeper.

had a nice family of 7 children. And one of the greatest things of all is that... there as one of them, only about 16 (18) (Creola) just finishing highschool took sick and came home and died... but one great consolation is as I started to say is that my 6 children living, ~~they~~ they've all established families except one who is not married and they are all Christians, living for that heavenly home we might someday enjoy. Countless ages of eternity together and it gives me great joy to know that they are all living for Christ.

Mode of traveling when a boy: Horseback and "footback" ha, ha. We either had to walk or ride a horse. I never had an automobile until about 1915. Well, I don't know... a few years before that I bought a buggy and maybe a couple of them, --- I wore them pretty well out---about 1900. They didn't cost but about \$100 to \$125 and maybe not that much. We ordered them from Cincinnati from a factory there.

The first automobile I'd seen, a Deater fixed up some kind of a motor on a buggy. He ran about 6 miles an hour. He drove around a few times here on Elk with that motor. I guess he fixed it up himself, to run that buggy. He had some kind of a steering arrangement. I'd seen him once or twice---maybe 3 times.

First one that came down Elk, it came over a hill and 2 neighbor boys, they yelled "look the horse ran off and ~~was~~ tore away from the buggy and the buggy is still going yet. Look at it going yet" (probably an appropriate joke for them to tell on that occasion!).

They didn't have telephones then. My first telephone was around maybe 1900 or 1901. People thought it was something wonderful when we had the phone put in and one about 12 miles away (at Edray) Some asked if the messages came in to our phone over a hollow wire. I told them it was a solid wire. Phones must have been cheap then. You could buy a pair of shoes for \$1.25 that'd cost \$6 or \$8 now. Coffee cost.... we sold coffee at 12 cents and 15 cents when we started the store. Now it costs \$1 to \$1.25. Flour sold for about \$4 a barrel in olden barrels. Your dollar was worth something then. I think we were as well off then as we are today.

End.

PS Dad's children were: Ada (married ~~WILL~~ John Johnson and then Will Curtain), Violet (married Rufus Markland) Ivan (married Genevieve Ornderff of Arbévale), Creola who died at age of about 18, Silas of Slatyferk, Paul ( who married Vonda Lowe of Buckhannon, and after her passing married Ketha of Bert Neches Texas, and Dave who married Sylvia Friel of near Marlinton.

224 Stories and History of the Slatyfork, W. Va. Sharps, by L.D. Sharp, taped 12-25-59, age 87 & 6 mo

50

(Dave: who were the first in Pocahontas county to own automobiles?) The first I knew of was Ace Barlow at Edray, Bowd Hannah on Elk and L. D. Sharp, myself. We bought the first few cars I knew of in this county and they were Studebakers. Later on people began buying the Fords and different makes of cars. (Dave: Did you have any trouble with them running in the ruts that the wagons made?) That's all they had to run in, you might say, because of dirt roads. They weren't very wide and the wagons cut ruts in the roads. They had a lot of trouble with the blowing out by stones and the bad roads. We had dirt roads. We had to keep them up. Each farmer worked, I believe 3 days or 5 days a year free to keep up the roads such as we had. The government didn't pay any money for to keep them up. Farmers had to keep up the roads so they could travel. (Dave: what about gasoline in those days?) We didn't know anything about gasoline until we got the cars, and then we got the cars. Then someone in Marlinton set up a gas station and furnish us with gas. We'd get a barrel at a time. That's about as much as I'd get when I first started handling gas. But these others buying cars, ones already had them. Bowd Hannah was about as close to me any one else. He'd buy 60 gallon barrel at a time. We had ordinary pumps in order to pump it out into our cars. That was a pretty tough way to get along. We thought it was something wonderful. (Dave: what about that telephone line, which way did it come in here the first time?) It come through from Randolph county. Dr. Bosworth was the first to come through and built the lines. There was one phone at Dr. Cameron's (Mace) and one at Mingo at Sam Woods store and I took a phone and so did George P. Moore at Edray, and Marlinton was the next place they were supposed to have telephone service. (Dave: could you call Marlinton from here?) No. We could call the office there, but didn't have any regular operators to call for us. Yes, the phone line went on through to Marlinton. And they had a contract with some of the people at Marlinton to pay so much money to Dr. Bosworth for bringing the line through to Marlinton. Yes, I think those were the first phones out of Marlinton (back thru to Elkins, I guess he meant) (Dave: In other words the line ran this way instead of down Greenbrier River). I don't know how long it was before the line went on down through Greenbrier county and up also up through the head of Pocahontas county--not very long after they found out what a great blessing it was to have a phone and talk over the wires. Different ones asked me how you ~~men~~ talked over it, saying "The wire is hollow isn't it?" I said "no, the wire isn't hollow. Electricity in the wire. They could hardly believe that. And they were so excited they, at Edray, the preacher wanted to sing a song and he'd sing soprano and I'd sing tenor. So we sang over the telephone 12 miles away! He sang one part and I sang another and we thought that was wonderful. We sang together and 12 miles apart. Oh, it was hard to make people believe that we didn't talk through a hollow wire, ha. ha. (Dave: what about the first automobile that came down through Elk from Marlinton?) Yes the first one came down through by a home up here and a couple boys out in the field and it came down the road and one of them hollered: "Look yonder, a horse has ran off and with a buggy and it's going yet. There's no horse to it--it's torn loose--and it's going yet" ha. What a great laugh about it after on. They couldn't believe it possible that something like that could go without horsepower. (Dave: didn't someone on Elk call on the Party line that a horse ran away and for them to stop it?). No. not that I know of, ha. ha. I don't remember. (Dave: where did you kill your first deer--back there on the mountain?) I couldn't answer that. I think it was back on Slatyfork, and Uncle Hugh Sharp, I killed a fawn. He said it belonged to his pet deer, Nanny. He had about 12 or 13 pet deer and he said "that's one of my deer you've killed, I believe. He didn't care about me killing it, but he said that one was one of old "Nannies" (name of his deer) fawns that I killed. and It might have been, ha. ha. I don't know, ha. ha. I wasn't looking for any brand or name. (Dave: what kind of gun did you kill it with?) I don't know--I can't answer that. I had, I think a rifle I got. I had a rifle and a muzzle loaded rifle--that's the kind of gun I had first, and it might have been it. (Dave: what did you do with that gun?) I just don't know at all for ~~the~~ my life what ever happened to that gun. It'd be a relic now, wouldn't it? (Dave: How many pheasants have you ~~killin~~ killed this year?) Well, it may be against my religion, ha, ha, ha. I don't know what the limit (Dave: say ~~the~~ if the limit was 40 how many did you kill?) If the limit was ~~in~~ 40 I guess I killed something less than that, ha. ha. I missed several, though. Well, if you're going to take me to court--to take it down (tape it) for the fact, it was 13. Well now, don't take me to court and have me fined, ha, ha. (Dave: you'd say before the judge

2240

Taped 2-28-80



ories & History of the Slatyfork, W. Va. Sharps by L.D. Sharp, taped 12-25-59 age 87 & 6 mo. 227  
 over there in court that you killed 137? Ha, ha, well if I went before him I'd have to say  
 it. I won't aware to a lie, ha. (Dave: how many did you kill last year?) I didn't  
 get any last year. I only got 2 squirrels. I had to go to the hospital (prostate operation)  
 and I didn't get to take a stand for a deer. So I missed last year. I had the privilege of  
 shooting at one this year, but it stopped in a big patch of brush--too thick to get the  
 bullet through to it. I thought I might kill it anyway, but missed. And my gun got clogged  
 up (jammed) and I couldn't get any other shots and it got away. What is that flying over  
 there? Violet, I saw a robin out there. (Dave: yes it is. It's Dec. 26th) It flew down  
 in the pathway and up in that tree and then flew over in the garden. (Dave: Violet, do you  
 know this gentleman sitting here? who is he?) (Violet: Well, this is my father, my very  
 devoted father) (Dad proudly laughed, ha, ha, ha.) (Dave: how many Christmases have you  
 seen?) ~~XXXXXXXXXX~~ (Violet: I just can't say that, I'd rather not, but it's been several.  
 But this is the first Christmas I've been in here since 1917. 40 years since I've been to  
 Slatyfork, for Christmas.) Dad: You see, the reason she doesn't want to tell her age, she  
 lost her husband and looking for another, ha, ha, ha. (Violet: well it'd be awful hard to  
 find anyone as good as he was. So I think they're very scarce). (Dave: how many of your  
 kids were in here this time, all of them?) Well there was Violet from Richmond, Va.; Paul  
 from Texas. Ivan and Genevieve and the ir men from Charleston, and Si living here with me.  
 It's a great joy of having them with me for the Christmas holidays and celebrate the  
 birth of Christ. It's been about the most enjoyable holidays I've ever spent, I think.  
 It's going to be very sad with them going out tonight and along in a few days--next week.  
 It makes it very sad to have them to leave us. We pray the Lord to take care of them.  
 We commit them in to His hands to take them back safely to their place of abode or living,--  
 where they work to make a living. We're awful glad to have them. I cannot express in words.  
 I can hardly think about it without shedding tears. If they all left at one time, I don't  
 believe I could stand it. Some are going tonight and tomorrow and next week. They'll  
 drop off gradually and I'll live it through, but it's hard to give them up. We'd like them  
 to stay on and on, like we used to have them around our fireside and our house, and we  
 enjoyed their presence day in and day out. The way circumstances are, they're scattered  
 far, and so we're certainly thankful to the good Lord that they have been with us and  
 giving them health and strength to make the journey--coming in to see old Dad and he meet  
 together and be together. I can't express in words how I appreciate it. (Violet: you know  
 Dave and Sylvia are here too.) Oh, pardon me, Jr. was handling this machine (tape recorder)  
 and I forgot, ha, ha, ha. I call him Jr. Dave and Sylvia pardon me. There is some many of  
 them I have so many children, ha, ha, ha. I think of them as much as any of my children.  
 That was just a slip of my mind. I was past 21 on my last birthday, so you may know why  
 I'm just forgetful--being that old--past 21. If you ask how much past that, I was 87 the  
 8th day of June, last June. 87 years and 6 months, since I came into this world. Don't  
 seem but a short time. Don't seem but a few years since I used to go to school up there  
 at the top of the hill--about 80 years ago, (school across old road from cemetery)--when  
 I was first going to school--past 80 years ago when I first went to school. But it don't  
 seem but a short time. So if any of you hearing me talking, if you think you'll live to  
 be old and it'll be a long time for life. But it'll slip by before you know it, if the  
 Lord spares your life, it'll be over before you know it. So it doesn't seem long since I  
 went to school and lived with my mother and dad and sisters. But according to nature and  
 all, like that, I can't expect to be here that much longer. So the main thing I think is  
 for each one of us to live for.....  
 .... when least expected, and we find that is true. When one of our loved ones who goes  
 out in just moments of time, so many people dying of heart trouble, and one way or another.  
 (Dave: what's going on?) (Ketha, said: we're fixing to eat pheasant) (all laughing and talk-  
 ing at one time) (Violet: Bet your fingers out of there (apparently they were weighing  
 themselves on a pair of bathroom scales) Dad: He's recording all that. (Ketha: Dave  
 what are you doing?) (Genevieve: he's recording--we'll play it back.) (Ketha: I might  
 weigh 135) (Genevieve: I do too.) (Dave: How much do you weigh Paul?) (Paul: I weigh,  
 with this heavy underwear and shoes 219 lbs.) (Genevieve: Violet wants to weigh her shoes.)  
 (Dave: How much is that Lila?) (Lila: 140 even) (Dave: Come on Violet, come on Helen)  
 (Genevieve: come on Si, Dave, Evan ..... (Dave how much do you weigh Evan?)  
 (Evan: 155) .. ..... (Helen: 126) ..... more talking. (Si is now playing piano  
 over in the parlor. It's far from recorder so low volume on the recorder)

Stories & History

(4)

(Dave: Dad, lets get some recording of your singing. When did you start?) Well sir, I started singing when I was 12 years old. My father sent my sisters Ella, Malinda and myself to a singing school. We went to two terms. I forget who the professor was that taught the singing school, up at the old log school house below Mary's Chapel Church (on Elk). That was the only church on Elk. They had the singing, preaching service and all the meetings in this old school house. And after they had the school closed, they decided to let the leaders carry on the singing. So they decided electing leaders for 3 months. And in electing, they elected Bob Gibson and Ellis Hannah (maybe father of Russell Hannah?) and Curry Jackson and Dave Gwinn and L. D. Sharp, just a boy 12 years old. So I had more nerve than I had brains, ha, ha. So went ahead just the same. It came my turn. I remember it as well as if it were yesterday when I went up on the platform to lead the singing. My knees shook so, I could hardly keep them from bumping together and it was hard for me to stand on the floor. I was awful bashful. But I've kept on singing all those many years. I'm 87 years old the 8th day of June, and I've been leading choirs ever since a boy 12 years old. And now it has no effect on me. I've been before a few thousand people leading our choir from Slatyferk. We've had a good many choirs in the last 60 years and we've had some awful good ones. It doesn't make me afraid or nervous or anything. I can go before these thousands as well as I could, or better than I could when I was 12 years old among my own friends and neighbors. (Dave: haven't you been superintendent of Sunday School many years?) Oh yes, I was superintendent and taught Sunday School. I've gone to church every Sunday I was able to go that I remember of since I was quite a small child. When I was too small to go, of course my mother and dad took me. They were both devoted Christians. And they'd take me to church when I was so small. I believe in that so much. The Bible says bring up a child when it is young and when it's old it won't depart from it. The trouble today is that so many people don't pay any attention to their children. Just left them grow up among all kinds of characters and it's bringing it's results to most of the young people. So many of them are going astray..... I enjoy life, even at my age. I'd like to live on, if it's the Lord's will. But I know according to nature I can't live many more years. I've thought over it a lot of times--several years. Three score and ten, but if it is his will I'd like to live just forever, even though I have lots of trials and troubles and disappointments and sorrows. Yet, I enjoy life. But I know it's better on beyond. (Dave: your dad's name was Bill?) William. (Dave: how much of this ground did he own around Slatyferk--most of it?) Well, Grandfather Sharp owned about 2,000 acres, and then he bought the place for Harmon Sharp (at the forks of Elk River, Big Spring Creek and Laurel Run running off Gamley mountain). My mother and father sold live stock and helped pay for it. He promised to buy them a farm where it was level. Instead he bought him a tract of land just across the hill from where he lived--several hundred acres, but it was all in green timber. And my father had to go in that green timber and clear out fields to lay out his corn and wheat, oats and things that took care of us through life--feed. My mother made clothes and my father made our shoes and we had an awful hard time of it, but we had plenty to eat such as it was. We didn't have any canned fruit. It was all dried apples and dried berries, but they dried an awful lot of fruit. We didn't know what a can was. I didn't see a can when I was a small--like the cans today. But there was nothing better than a dried apple pie! We liked the way we had to live. We enjoyed it as much as we do now with all our conveniences, automobiles, etc. (Dave: what kind of lights did you use?) We had candles. They killed a beef and used the fat, I mean tallow. They had candle moulds--makes six candles at a time. And we thought we had a wonderful light when one had a candle light. They had flints back in my earlier days, where you had a flint rock and they had a spunk (soft dead pith wood in logs) and they would strike that flint and it knocked sparks in that spunk and set it a fire and get the fire started that way, and my father and mother had little twists of paper on the mantle that they'd reach and get one of them of this day and time. (Dave: did you have to make your own sugar?) We made our own sugar. My father and mother told us when we make it, we had to make, I think it was, a 100 pounds of maple sugar and then we could have the rest of it made up in molasses. And we children would work hard because we liked the molasses so well we'd get that 100 lbs of sugar. We had to have that before there was any molasses made.

g Stories & History of the Slatyfork, W. Va. Sharp's by L.D. Sharp, taped 12-25-59 age 87 & 6 mo.  
(Dave: what about mineral rights on the land?) Yes, I own the mineral rights. It'd  
never been sold. My father gave 400 acres: 200 to Ella and 200 to MaLinda. Ella (sold) kept  
her mineral rights. On her piece of land there was an alum rock and there were nuggets  
that looked like gold or silver. They may become valuable some day. (That alum rock  
is a few 100 yards above the Sharp line on Slatyfork, Creek, just across the creek and  
up against the bank about 20 feet.), but she ~~didn't~~ sold the land. But she may have kept the  
mineral rights. (Dave: Dad, --about the old mill down here. Did you have it built?)  
Uncle Sam Gibson and Tetrick a man named Tetrick. They got the land off of Uncle Hugh  
Sharp. He gave them the land to build the mill. And didn't charge them a penny for it.  
They built the mill and then ran it for a good while and they had an "up and down" saw  
attached. They sawed a lot of lumber there. They had a place to run up logs, and  
they could saw lumber. And could grind their grists if they wanted to. Finally at  
last, Brice Griffin bought it off of them for just a song and he ran it for 10 or 15  
years, I expect. Couldn't grind over 15 bushels in a day's time. When they first had  
the contract the man who put the mill up contracted, guaranteed to grind so much an hour.  
They ground flour ..... The old mill rocks are down there yet, laying out on the ground.  
--The corn rocks and the flour rocks. (Dave: didn't Willie Gibson have a key for it and  
worked there?) He may have. Brice Griffin died. In his Will it was to be sold and  
the money to be given to his mother. Others bid against me. I didn't want anyone to get  
in there that was undesirable and it was up to me to buy that land back. The Mill was  
was sold down from the few years standing there. It wasn't used any more and it cost me  
\$500 to get that piece of land that Uncle Hugh Sharp gave to Uncle Sam Gibson and Tetrick.  
I've given that land to Silas Sharp, my son. (Dave: did you run the mill some yourself?)  
No. I never. I had it run. I take that back. I got old man Elben and his son Charlie  
to remodel that mill. I'm forgetful. I bought 50 bushels of wheat from Sam Moore at  
Edray and I ground all that wheat into flour. And I ground corn to meal. I didn't  
grind any for other people. I may have had Brice Griffin run it a while before he died,  
but I'm forgetful (he couldn't have had Brice, as Brice died and it was sold at auction  
to Dad--?) I didn't grind for others. You got a gallon out of a bushel for toll (for  
grinding it) So it didn't pay me to grind for others. (Dave: was it Henry Gibson's  
father, Sam Gibson that built it?) Yes, he and Tetrick ..... they built the first  
mill. There was a corn mill over at where Barney Showalter lives (Bill Gibson place  
across the creek from the church.) Andy Hannah, took it over from his father John Hannah  
who had it built. He ran it for years. I remember taking corn there to grind.  
(Dave: did you buy any mill stones?) Yes, I bought from old man McLaughlin who had  
a mill for 40 years, I reckon. There's where I got the last corn stone and the flour  
stone--I bought from old man George McLaughlin over above Marlinton. Had them hauled  
over and had Elbon's put them on the mill to grind. They cost several hundred dollars  
(new) shipped from foreign countries--France. But I didn't pay much for them. They  
were doing him no good. I got them very cheap. If someone wanted to put in a mill  
they'd be just first class--corn meal and flour. People and times a re ~~was~~ too fast  
now, you know, to stop to grind any corn.

↑  
dave Elbon

229



History, Stories, Thoughts and Advice--Taped of L.D. Sharp 8-29-59 by Paul L. Sharp (copy)  
 --Dec. 1980-- Re-taped on Cassette and typed by Dave Sharp

In the presence of Paul, Ketha and Violet, Dad was asked to sing and did: "When the Roll is Called Up Yonder". Then they ate supper. On tape: Si played some good piano music. Dad: Well, I was 12 years old when my Dad sent me and my two sisters to a singing school. And after we went to two singing schools, they elected what they called chorus leaders. They selected different ones for 3 months, and in electing the offices they elected the little boy 12 years old--that little boy was L. D. Sharp. The first time I got up before the congregation I couldn't keep my knees from clapping together. I could hardly stand on the floor. And I served out my three months and when it came another term (turn) I was elected again. I'm 87 years old and I've been singing and leading groups of singers since I was 12 years old, and since that time going to different counties, taking our group. At one state song service they said there were 15,000 people there and getting up before large congregations didn't have any effect on me. I got so it doesn't have any effect to get up before large congregations because I have been used to it. I often think how hard it was for me to stand before the congregation to lead the first songs I ever tried to sing. We've gone to different counties and gone over into the state of Virginia to a homecoming and were called to Greenbrier county to a homecoming 2 years ago, and they wanted the Slatyfork group of singers. So we took our group to this homecoming. We thought there'd be several groups of singers there. There were several preachers there and a very large crowd--some from California. To my surprise and disappointment, you might say, they depended entirely on the Slatyfork choir. We got a great deal of praise and I was very proud of our group of singers because they did a good job. I love to sing. I hope to someday to be able to sing after this life is over. I do the best I can here, but I'm looking forward to the day that I can really sing when I join the choir in heaven with the angels. (Knowing Dad and his intense love of music, that is exactly what he is doing now!) I'm looking forward to that day. I enjoy attending church and helping with the singing. We've done it several times at home comings this year, and we got a wonderful lot of praise at them, and I believe they really did enjoy the music--our singing.

Paul: Could you say some things about your family?  
 Dad: I have a whole lot to say about my individual family. We had seven children in the family and they all accepted Christ from the age of 8 to 12 years old. I'm certainly proud of that. And I'm proud of my father and mother of the lives they lived. Because I don't know what would have happened to me if I'd had parents like a great number of people have. They never attend church and live wicked lives. But my father and mother when we were growing up, they were so strict on us that the first pocket knife I ever bought, my mother said: "now don't use that pocket knife on Sunday or you'll lose it, ha. ha. and I believed it for a long time. I'd use it during the week and on Sunday I'd lay my pocket knife away. So I'm glad when we retired when the day came to a close, that my mother (I had two sisters) would say "come here and say your prayers before you go to bed" and we'd say our little prayers, as children commonly are taught: "now I lay me down to sleep, I pray the Lord my soul to keep, and if I should die before I awake, I pray the Lord my soul to take" So, then, we learned to bend our ~~knew~~ knees while we were so young, and I'm so proud of that, so proud of our early training. The Bible says: Bring up a child when it is young and the way it should go, and when it is old it will not depart from it". And I'm glad my children are following the steps of their mother and their father and trying to live for Christ, and it gives me great joy to think of the great homecomings we attended during the past years and this year. But I'm looking forward to the day when we'll have a great homecoming that will be worth while!--that we'll all meet together at that great homecoming after life is over. That'll be the greatest joy of anything a person can think of.

So many parents never take their children to church, never bring them as they should be brought up. A number of families, as many as 12 at Slatyfork who never attend church. It hurts me that the parents would bring up children so irreverent, not to love their Lord and master while they're young. So I'm certainly thankful that my children came a long distance to visit their old Dad and loved ones here. They haven't been able to come all at one time. But Paul and Ketha and Violet are here now and others have been coming. Before this, Junior (Dave) and his wife and Ivan and his family and Will Curtain (Ada's husband) has been in visiting us. So we certainly do appreciate that. One thing we grieve about is that they take such a short stay and we hate to see them leave us without staying longer with us--for we enjoy their company so much. As I understand it, Paul and his wife and Violet are going to leave us in the morning and it makes me feel sad that they're leaving us. We'll be very lonesome after they leave, because they've been such company to us.

Mystery, Stereiles, Thoughts and Advice--Taped of L.D. Sharp 9-29-59 by Paul Sharp  
Re-taped on Cassette and type Dec. 1980 by Dave Sharp

copy

231

Paul: what about your father etc. He was in prison once.  
Dad: ha. ha. He'd done no crime or anything like that to get in prison, ha. People think he had done a terrible crime. No. It was the time of the Civil War. He was living in his home, living a quiet life, harming nobody. The Rebel soldiers came and captured him when he was just in his prime of life. He really wasn't on either side. The people didn't know which side they should join at the beginning or out-break of the war. So they took him to prison and he served 23 months and 24 days in Salisbury, N. C. where they starved thousands to death. I had 3 uncles who were killed during the Civil War. Bernard Luther, and Henry. Luther was only 16 years old and the Rebel soldiers came running down the valley and his mother yelled out "lâck out, yonder comes the rebel soldiers" and this boy took to the hill back of our (this) house and only 16 years old. Old Jake Simmons was following behind the group of soldiers that were running down the valley and he shot this 16 year old boy and killed him. It was the same time they captured my father and took him to prison. The other two boys were in the army when they were killed. One was a rebel and the other was a yankee. (Dad may have told us one other time he wasn't sure one was a rebel).

Paul: You were right here on the border between the North and South, and your family tried to remain neutral and couldn't do it. Dad: And they really didn't know. I've heard them say: at the time when it (war) broke out they didn't know which side they should join! --some of them. My grandfather (William) was a republican--after he lost so many (including Luther) of the family in the war and because of how my father (Silas) suffered as he did in prison. They were Republicans dyed in the blood--they surely were Republicans all their lives.  
Grandfather Sharp (William) and grandfather Hannah (David) --their foreparents came from the foreign countries. They were Irish, German and English. My grandmother could almost trace them ~~231~~ to speak" to Adam. She often time told about them coming over here. We've got all kinds of blood mixed in our veins--Irish, German and English. During the first World War when they were so down on the Germans I said to a traveling salesman: "I've got some German blood in me, what do you think of that?" He said: That's pretty bad blood, pretty bad blood!" ha, ha.  
I've spent 6 winters in Florida and traveled quite a bit. I've been here 87 years the 8th day of June, and I thank the good Lord for taking care of me down through the years. I've had troubles, sorrows and disappointments. I've been only to one dance in my life. I chose to go to. You should keep good company: A girl I'd been corresponding with was as pretty as you say, a speckled pup, ha, and she came to my home, rode a horse up, horse-back. They rode horse back the. No automobiles, even no buggies, and persuaded me to slip off and go to a dance. So I went off up to the dance (on Elk), and the people from all over the country gathered to Elk, a certain section of Elk. They called it prestrated dances. The best I counted, there were 36 people there, and were healthiest people in the county. I never saw such a time in all my life and I never expect to see, ner want to see another like it. Talks about drinking! A fellow played a banjo. Another played a violin. The banjo player got so drunk during the night and I was going around trying to promenade. I'd never been on the floor before and he through out his feet and I fell over his feet and fell in the floor. I was a bashful boy of 18. Oh, I was so ashamed of that! I almost pulled my girl in on me. I had to hold her. I didn't fall clear to the floor. The thing I want to bring out is that every one of those 36 that was there that night has been called into eternity. I'm the only one that the Lord spared a life. I give credit to the Lord for taking care of me down through the many years. I haven't tasted whiskey for 50 years. When I was a child we didn't have a doctor any closer than 23 miles. They had hardly any medicine. So when we were sick the people in the country would give us a little ginger in a little whiskey as a medicine. I never even tasted beer. I'd rather see a salen in the community than a beer joint. They call them beer parlors and I hear they even have ladies any more to go in and wait on the people, selling beer. I see in the paper where 45% of the people killed in car accidents last year was because of drunken drivers. I think the time has come when every Christian should do everything he can to stamp out the liquor traffic. It'd be a great saving of life for the country. Liquor is ruining so many families and causing so many deaths. I don't know what else to say about my life. I'm going along pretty strong at my age. I've had quite a bit of sickness this past winter--operated on (prostate?), but I've snapped out of that. I'm going to stay as long as the Lord sees fit to leave me here. I'd like to live always if it was the Lord's will. But you know after one's death, then the judgement.

231



History, Stories, Thoughts and Advice--Taped of L.D. Sharp 9-29-59 by Paul Sharp 232  
Re-taped on Cassette and typed Dec. 1980 by Dave Sharp

We are told that death comes a thief in the night, when least expected. So we are commanded to be ready and not wait till death comes. We must have on the wedding garments, have our lamps trimmed and ready to enter into the marriage feast. No matter when the summons comes we should be ready. That's my advice to every individual and not wait till they are old to accept Christ. Because after they get to be 50 or 60 years old it is almost impossible to get any one to change their lives. It seems the older they get, the harder it is to amend their lives. So I insist on parents to bring children up the way they should go,--take them to church--not send them. Take them to church every Sunday and live close to a Christian live. Let their influence live in the family they are bringing up.

Paul: What about the roads ~~and~~ in your days?

Dad: We had mud roads. Weren't very wide and were kept up by each farmer who worked 4 days a year in order to keep up these roads. We had no buggies. Most people had wagons because they had to go to Millboro (Va) about 60 miles for salt and roofing and supplies. There wasn't any salt or sugar to amount to anything (here) and they went to Millboro. They (his parents) had mills and ground the wheat people grew and ground flour. Women these days wouldn't try to think about making light bread out of 1 flour like we had to live on. It was the best we could do. I owned a mill after I grew into manhood. (Last used about 1920. Remains can still be seen --1980-- submerged dam-log, rock foundation and the rock side-dam.)

Paul: In the past you've talked about inventions, transportations in the early days.

Dad: Well, back in my boyhood days when there wasn't a buggy in the country and I was one of three who bought the first automobile bought in Pocahontas county. (A 1914 Studebaker) (The enameled licence plate in the store window possibly may have been the plate for it?)

I remember the first buggy that was bought by my brother-in-law. I bought a surrey--a two wheel surrey, the first conveyance I ever had. A good many people don't know what a surrey was. It had two wheels and a skeleton seat, big enough for two people to ride in and we thought we had a wonderful way to move along with a one horse. I went about 40 or 50 miles to where a man was advertising and selling these surreys and buggies. I rode a horseback to go get it with the harness on the horse (to be ready to pull it when I he get there) and I had that until my first courtship, ha. ha.

There were no telephones in the county. I was one of the first to have a telephone. There were 2 or 3 in the county when the lines got through first--just to try it out. (I believe that Dad in another taping said that Marlinton had no phones, and they got their phones after the line was brought through from Randolph County by Slatyfork. It was extended on to Edray and Marlinton. There were probably one or two in the Linwood area before the line got down to Slatyfork. First ones in the county?) Someone who came to my home one day and I was talking 12 miles to Gus P. Moore's store at Edray. They had one. One fellow said to me: "How do you get the message over the line to Mr. Moore's store? The wire is hollow, isn't it?" ha, ha. I said: "no it isn't hollow" ha, ha. He thought we were talking through a hollow tube over the telephone wire.

We had no doctor any closer than 23 miles. No hospitals. If anyone got sick,--most all the farmers had different kinds of teas. They had teas for different sicknesses. They had penicillin tea and different names for teas they had. My mother (Sarah) had a half a dozen different kinds of tea hanging up there (attic?) dried, and if any one got sick --she was a great hand at going to visit the sick. She'd gather up some of these teas and take with her.

(Joke??) When I was quite small we had three changes of food a day. We had Bread and meat for breakfast. Meat and Bread for dinner, and both of them for supper, ha. ha. We enjoyed life, I believe better than today. We could go out and catch a basket full of fish in a few hours, and there were plenty of deer and wild turkeys to galore. And bear, plenty of them--too many of them. They killed our sheep. They did more harm than good. But I believe people were better satisfied. They'd go visit a home and stay all day, and families would come to visit my father and mother and stay all day. There was no rush, and now if they go and stay just a little while in their automobiles, they're up and gone. We're living in a fast age and many are losing their lives by living in this age of automobiles.

232



Mystery, Stories, Thoughts and Advice--Taped of L.D. Sharp 9-29-59 by Paul Sharp  
Re-taped on Cassette and typed Dec. 1980 by Dave Sharp

233

We rode on horseback. I did my first courting riding horseback.  
Paul: How did you court riding horseback?

Dad: Ha, Ha. Well, I managed to get an awful nice wife--your mother, a preacher's daughter (Laura Mergan) I fooled her and got one of the best girls in the country for a wife. I give credit to my children for being what they are to a great extent for having such a wonderful mother. She was a preacher's daughter. I don't take any credit. I give most of the credit to their mother. Her father was a Methodist circuit rider. He rode horseback. He didn't have any buggy. He preached at nine different appointments (country churches) on the Edray charge. He lived at Edray. (In the same present parsonage building) he had to ride horseback or not get to his churches. It looks like they'd (circuit riders) get a greater reward than ministers today who sit in an automobile and a few minutes after the church service (be at another church)--go all over his charge. Could do it in a few hours. In that time it'd take maybe a half a day to come from the Edray parsonage over to Slatyfork to preach.

Paul: What did you say you went to Millboro for?

Dad: We went to Millboro to get salt, sugar and such things as that. There was no salt in this area.

(About 1884)-- The first time I was to Millboro, I went with Uncle Harmon and another fellow.

..... to take his horses and wanted me to go along. I was 12 years old and it'd take us almost all week. We had a box to carry our lunch in and we'd sleep out at nights. When night came on we'd drive to the side of the road and camp over till morning. We took feed to feed our horses. It took us about all week for this wagon trip. Didn't have any buggies. There was no other way of conveyance.

(Dad told me, (Dave), a story that was not recorded on tape about this trip, when they camped near a negro town in Virginia, and when they pulled a trick-joke on him I may tell it elsewhere in this booklet being compiled.) See "Jan 31, 1980" page 6

A couple fellows--a railroad came through Mountain Grove (Va)--they thought they'd like to try that train out. So they went to the conductor when the train pulled up and said: "We'd like to have a quarter's worth of ride" The conductor knew they didn't know what they were talking about and he gave them a quarter's worth of ride, ha. He took them on the train and it took them 3 days to walk back, ha. ha. Well that taught them a lesson! They knew not to take over a dime's worth of ride the next time, ha. ha. I guess someone else in their group took care of their horses while they were gone.

Paul: Dad, you've seen a lot of new things--inventions...

Dad: Telephone, hard surface roads, automobiles, T V, airplanes. I rode the first planes that came into the county at the County Fairs. One fellow came in there and made quite a bit of money barnstorming ("Scotty". He'd go behind the barn and take a drink between rides in his biplane. He got killed in Ohio stunting. --I believe flying under a bridge.) People would pay to take a ride over the town of Marlinton and sometimes pretty well all over the county, but not too far because he wanted to get back to get another load of passengers.

Paul: Did you like to fly?

Dad: I certainly did! Paul: Would you rather live now than back when you were a boy?

Dad: I really believe we had more real enjoyment than we do today--even with all the inventions, telephone, TV, radio. People are not satisfied today. We're looking for more inventions and goint to the moon (it was predicted). I haven't thought much about that trip! ha, ha. Paul: Do you have anything to say now before you sing for us? Dad: Well,

all I have to say to those who may listen to this, be good and live from day to day, as we're commanded. Be thankful. Realize where our good blessings come from--God. Trust in him and you'll never regret it. Paul: Thank you Dad. Now what song do you want to sing?

Dad: Well the title of the song is "Jesus is the Way"--a wonderful song. I hope anyone who listens to it will pay attention to the words, the meaning of the words. (Mable played the piano while Dad sang solo. Another song: "My Faith Looks up to THEE Thee". Another

song: Trio: Dad, Paul and Mable--"Beautiful Home Somewhere". (Dave: I couldn't tape the music!) ha.

Dave: There was a lot of Si's fine piano playing on Paul's reel tape which was not included on the cassette copies made by Dave. After taping Dad's voice I did go back to Paul's reel tape and picked up (on last 1/4 of 2nd side of cassette) Si playing piano, and with a little comedy-conversation played the teneer banjo, guitar and accordin.

And Dad's singing is on the cassette where indicated in the transcript.

62 History and Stories of the Sharp Family, by Luther D. Sharp, taped 6-13-63 in the presence of his children, Si, Ivan, Dave, Violet, his second wife, Mabel, and Genevieve, Ivan's wife. Mabel and I went to the Mary's Chapel graveyard. I looked all through it. There was old man Jim Gibson, Cousin Wm Gibson and other old people I thought was up about 90, 95 years old, and there, they were 70 & 80 years old! Just for fun I told Mabel, "let's get out of here, let's get out of here. I'm the oldest person in here!" ha, ha. 234  
 Yes, Uncle Hugh was 77 years old--on the tombstone 77 years old. (He said to Ivan: "Ivan, wasn't he converted?, Ivan, didn't you talk to him and he accepted Christ?" (Ivan: "yes, ..... that was on his deathbed".) He was a mighty fine good man, but never joined the church. (Dave: We're all here except Paul") I'm awful proud of it. I appreciate it, you don't know how much. (Dave: you're 90 years old a couple days ago) I thought sometime ago that I wasn't going to reach 90. I prayed to the Lord to spare my life. (regarding age referred to years and days:): Better to have it even years, you know. It takes right spart paper to print that, and you'd have it in the paper no doubt, but it doesn't matter about it. (Violet: "approximat ely 5,0000 ~~xxxx~~ Sundays--?) They made a mistake. Did you figure it up how much it is? (Violet: I don't guess they count the Sunday you were born") Dad: Oh yes they took....(?) (Violet: "four thousand, six hundre eight...(? ) Dad: Ha, ha.  
 (Dave: If you counted those.... before he was born that would make some more") Dad: ha, ha I don't regret it. The greatest heritage on earth is father and mother. Raise them up in the way of the Lord, When they get old they won't depart from it. Tha's history, and I'm no exception. That is time. He's recording every word I say.  
 I'm happy my children got in to my birthday, and my son's .....?... was born on my birthday. I said (I'd never have any children named after me because it'd mix up the mail so and getting mail and letters. So the way he got his name, he was born on my birthday and after he was born my wife said to me "this is your birthday and this is your birthday present and I'm go ing to name him Luther David Sharp". I said alright, that's all right ha, ha. Shedd gone down to the jaws of death presenting my son, so she could have her wishes! That's how come Jr. got his name, Luther David Sharp. After I'm gone I guess he'll ..... his name .....? (Dave: They can call me "LD" then.) ha, ha.  
 Yes, it was nice you to stop by and see old Dad. ....?....Christian Life that's the remain(?) of faith and family. That's my faith. ....  
 Thinking about having ..... prepared, I never heard my father go to bed in his lifetime ~~in~~ go to bed without having prayer. Lets all of us bow and have a silent prayer. ( silence ) (The following has to do with two hitchhikers he picked up on Elm in his car. ....this one fellow, he told me, I asked what~~is~~ was he doing coming out of that hollow up there <sup>and</sup> Lake Reed was up there getting lumber, and we sent truck up (hitchhiker: why, we were up there hauling lumber and broke the truck down and we're ~~go~~ going on to Marlinton to get some parts") And in no time when the other wouldn't tell me where he was from.....hesitancy in answering, I figured out when I hadn't gone a half a mile, I knew who they were. And so I was scared out of my senses nearly. Went over to Marlinton, said to myself, now ..... If they demand me to go on by, I'm going to fly right on by over in the city and raise ned if they heller for me to go on. I came down hurried as fast as I could across the bridge. They yelled "we wanted to get out back there" and I'd ran them all the way across the bridge and let them out. And here a couple days later police caught them in Huntington. Dad was asked if his father made their shoes. ....pair of boots atime or two. (Dave: where did you get the leather?) Got from McCarty down at Millpoint. Killed a beef and they'd send hides down and he'd tan it and get it back in a year's time. Got leather all the time that a way. (Dave: didn't he (his father) make shoes for all the family? ) Yes all the family. He had lasts for all of them (Dave: did he make shoes for others too?) No. I don't know where he got his lasts. (Genevieve asked: did they make different size shoes?) Yes different lasts ..... for size of our feet. (Dave: Did he ever make any pegged ones?) Yes, all he made was pegged shoes. He'd punch a hole and he made the pegs too. Made of maple. Sawed off about half an inch or one fourth an inch, you know, off right on through like that. He'd sharpen off at each side first, I think and all he had to do was sharpen each one on the other side. Oh, he could make them as nice as you could buy them. He was a mechanic, mechanically inclined. But I never got ..... as most of my boys did, who take after my father. He made breast pins when he was in prison at the time of the civil war. He was in there 23 months and 24 days, lacking six days of two years, and he made breast pins and made a couple breast pins and sent them back to mother who he was courting before they nabbed him and took him into the starvation prison.

Hitch  
Hikers

Made  
Shoes

Breast  
Pins



They starved them by the hundreds and by the hundreds, starved them to death. At Salisbury, N. C. (Dad on way to Florida about 1939?) and we stopped (Violet: wasn't he in prison in Richmond too?) Yes, before they took them all to Salisbury, N. C. and an old man (sitting on the street) had a long grey beard. Henry and I and your mother.....ed I said where was the prisons at---my father served 23 months and 24 days, lacking 6 days of being two years. I said they didn't have prisons, they just had just like barns scattered all over ~~this~~ this country here. He said they starved to death and what they didn't starve to death, they poisoned. And I said my father was traded for Rebel prisoners just a few days before the war ended, and he said, Oh no, there wasn't a one that escaped. Every last one of them starved to death, or was poisoned. And I said my father lived through and I am his son. He wouldn't give up. I couldn't make him believe. My father said "I saw them every day, wagon loads of soldiers and saw them digging trenches through the fields and just throwing them in and dirt over them." Well, one thing about the rebels were starving even their own men. didn't have food and of course prisoners of the Yankee army. Why, a good way to get rid of them so wouldn't have to feed them, you know. (Dave: didn't he sell some of those breast pins he made to get extra food, but how did he get extra food if they didn't have it?) I don't know how he got these (? black hides ?...) made beautiful breast pins. (Dave: did you ever see any of those pins?) Oh yes, I've seen them. My mother kept the first few (? letters?) I don't know who which one of the girls got them, --Malinda or Ella. He said that they died off there with diphtheria and said the old black woman that gave medicine for diphtheria, that he got on the right side of her and told her to give him two doses of it. She doubled the dose. He said them out every day and buried them, and said there was a captain that was so mean to the prisoners and the prisoners threw a bag over a captain's dog that followed him in. They then killed that dog, and ate that dog. And ~~the~~ said they begged him to eat some of it and killed a cat and begged him to eat a bite of it and he said, I think he couldn't swallow it. And he said he didn't get any more in a week than he could eat in one meal. Said they had skippers (worms) all over the top where they had boiled the ham and said we just turned it up and drank it. (Dave: How did he come back home?) I started to tell you a while ago: why the captain that was so mean to the prisoners, and somebody shot outside while he was in there going through among the prisoners, and he went to the window and stuck his head out to see who it was that shot outside and they blew his head all to pieces. He said the prisoners rejoiced over this, because he was so mean to them... He stuck his head out to see who shot, so they blew his head off.. (Dave, did he walk back from Salisbury N. C?) Yes, he said he went by a town after his release--got his release. Grandfather Sharp (Wm.?) and Wamsley had (they or this?) yankees had Wamsley's son and Captain Marshall's son and Grand father's Sharp had traded. Got traded sons out of one prison out of the other. Just a few days or weeks before the war was over. Said they were going by a town and they said "how did you get out" and he told them he was released, and said traded.....? And they said "if we gain our independence, we won't let you live with us". He said: "if you gain your independence I'll not want to live with you!" and they came out, started out like they were going to ..... He said I put down the best running I could do I ran but they stopped me and didn't follow. Yes, they was mean (souther rebel) (Dave: I guess they were kind of mean on both sides,?) Well, I don't know about the Yankees, I guess the yankees..... treated the southern prisoners better? anyway. My grandfather Sharp (William), after the war was over, he brought suit against Marshall. Capt. Marshall he was a captain, but had men through here. Old funny name (....) had captured my father (Silas). He brought suit against him for several hundred dollars. (apparently Marshall was a rebel) It was in court for years. He came to my father's house over there. Called him out. They wanted to see father to ~~see~~ a compromise. (Dave: What was that in regard to?) Capt. Marshall and Wamsley, they came to see him. (Violet asked a question?) No. They wanted him to say something so when they go into court that they could get it released, you know. (Dave: what did he sue for?) Because they took his son (Silas) away from home here when he wasn't in the army. He wasn't bothering them at all, you know. They find a young man the thought he was a yankee and they took him to put in prison and starve him to death. Whether they meant to or not, they didn't have food for their soldiers, they claimed, but they did starve them to death by the 100's and 100's of them. I couldn't make that old man believe all my telling him about my father lived, that any of them got out at all. Oh, my father said

Grand  
War

Grand  
Home

exchange

up  
home

Saw  
Grand  
Marshall

Civil  
War



## History and Stories of the Sharp Family, Slatyfork, W. Va. by L. D. Sharp

it was awful, awful life. (Dave: Gen Lee camped up here at Linwood, didn't he?) Yes, they came through here on our land and the fence around that field was all rails, and they said ..... few thousand of them, they took from one side to the other and brought those rails and put them right up through that field yender from one end to the other and started a fire and camped there and burned all the rails up in the 10 acre field. They camped at Linwood a great long time. (Dave: didn't someone go up there and haul back some lead bullets that was left by the rebels when a freight wagon broke a wheel in the creek?) My father and Uncle Hugh went up there and had all they could carry on their shoulders—100 lbs, I suspect, or 75... all my life we melted those rebel bullets and made bullets for our guns. We put them behind the chimney over there (at the old home place—at a chimney about 50 feet below the present old house) I've gone there and got them & there was a pile as big as a half a bushel or more than that where they were piled there in back of the steps. Uncle Hugh brought the same over here (at the log house next to the new house now in use). It was all they could carry. Lots more left there. They carried out all they could. (Dave: did any of them (Sharp's) go up and visit the army at Linwood?) They wouldn't bother them up there. Mrs. (?) (Yeagart? ??...) different times talked about "there goes Gen. Lee's horse many times. (Dave: did she say that?) I think he was kinda courting her, you know. She was a girl. Gatewood was a colonel in the army in the rebel army. (Dave: In the rebel army? I thought maybe a colonel Gatewood would have been in the northern army) No he was in the southern army. (Gatewood lived at Linwood on the bank beside the road. It was dismantled about 1970 and a modern house built there) (Dave: that must have been the reason they camped at Linwood.) They knew about where the union army was, and they had some over in the valley, you see. (Valley Head-Mingo area) It was at Elkwater where they had their fight. (Dave-1980: I thin there is a statue of Gen Lee beside the road on Mingo Flats yet).  
 Jake Gibson acted crazy and ..... he was in the Army down there and he ran to the river and their army was then on horses. The captain was on a horse and they galloped past him and he ran to the river and the river was up deep and he couldn't swim and it was too deep and the captain galloped up to him and he ~~XXXX~~ fired a shot or two and ordered him to surrender and he says: "you're a brave soldier—not a hair of your head will be hurt, then he ~~sh~~ (Jake) shot at the captain and hit the horse and killed the horse out from under the captain. The captain ordered them to shoot him. They shot Jake Gibson all to pieces. He was a brother to old man Bill Gibson, old man Jim Gibson. He would have saved his life. That was foolish, when he didn't have a chance, he should have taken a chance on getting away again, shouldn't he? His brothers were old man Bill Gibson and Dr. Gibson—they were raised up here on Elk. Is my bed made honey (Mabel) (Dave: you're 90 years old. You better get some rest) I have to get up so many times at night is what gets my (strength?). WENT TO BED. X NEXT DAY: (Dave: who built the old house down here that we call the honey house?) Grandfather William Sharp. The first house was down at Eva Sheltons. Just at that apple orchard. (at the mill dam spring). Way back in my young days I've seen the chimney rocks. They hauled them away later on. And they came up here and built that house (what's standing of it?) and then built another above here, a new house—later on after later years. (Dave 1980: I don't know which he means) Had to haul the logs around to Andy Hannahs where Barney Showalter lives (across from the church). Old man Hannah had an up-and-down saw mill that was run by water, where he had a mill dam where people took their logs there and he sawed them into lumber. And they got lumber to build this house—I mean that second house (Dave: I don't know which one it was unless it was the addition added on nearby and moved out of the way to build the present new house, and which log house covered with clappord that Si Sharp sold to a man in or near Elkins who planned to re-construct it over there—about 1976 or 77.) (Violet: why did they use water at the saw mill—to float the logs?) Had a mill dam there and had a place the water ran through on a wheel and that started the grist mill a grinding and they ground all our corn into meal for years and years. Then we built one (a mill) down here. Will Elbon built one down here. Uncle Hugh Sharp gave Uncle Sam Gibson and somebody else the land—that tract of land—5 or 8 acres, to build a mill dam. So they got Elbon from down at Webster Springs. He was a millright man and .... ? But I got old man Elbon and his son Charlie to put in the burrs and ground flour. The box up in the wagon house—that was in the mill. We ground wheat there for years. And Brice Griffin tended to the mill. Those rocks (burrs) are still there yet. (Violet: Did you get some of the meal for rent?) Well, I had Brice Griffin make a Will, so if he died

Page 4 History and Stories of the Sharp Family, Slatyfork, W. Va. by L. D. Sharp 237  
that it was to be sold and the money be given to his mother. And Brice agreed to it and I drew up the will and had witnesses sign it. Later on..... he died and they put it up for sale. And here comes this fellow from up at Cass down there and it up on me. Uncle Hugh gave him the land to build the mill. I had to pay \$500 to keep that fellow from buying it and keep him out of down here. (Dave: you've gotten \$500 worth of fishing out of it) Many times more than that of pleasure. I got pleasure of a thousand dollars or more just fishing. I'll have to go to bed now. Good night.

NEXT DAY:

(Dave: did Uncle Hugh save those service trees up there?—on the flat) Oh yes, he cut down the other trees and left the service trees. (Dave: These chestnut trees, we used to pick them up and a nuts here when I was young) You could pick them up by the bushel. (Dave: what did they use them for, bread?) Well, they'd eat what they wanted to eat. Didn't make bread out of the m. I bought them by the bushels here 50 - 60 years ago and shipped to one of the cities, I don't know which. They'd lay on the ground and you could pick up a bucket full in no time. But some blight struck them and killed all the chestnut trees, I reckon all over the United States, and it about put the squirrels and turkeys out of business. They just feeded on them. That was an awful loss to our country. Wild turkeys feasted on them. There were so many wild turkeys, and they just died off—starved to death. (Dave: wasn't there one or two rebel soldiers buried up at the top of the hill?) He was buried just to the left hand side of the road. I was plowing there and the horse broke through in on it. Looked down in one. (Dave: who shot those rebels—were they rebels?) I don't know if they were rebels or yankees. I think they were Yankees killed. Joe Gay and Walt (Apple?). (Dave, 1980) Uncle Hugh said they were from the South (Dave: didn't Uncle Hugh say they brought one of these men in here to the fireplace in the old house?) Yes, Uncle Hugh thought so much of him—stayed with him till he died. He was shot up there at the "flatrocks" (near "yellow house"—near the new water fountain up on the old road). (Dave: Didn't those rebel soldiers take all the apples the family had?) They come there where they had them buried in holes, you know. Lee's army came over there and commenced taking apples. It was Grandfather Will Sharp's place. They commenced to pick them up and the captain told them to stand back and handed them out to them. They went across the creek to the meadow and took rails from each side and brought them up the middle and piled them along the center for 100's of yards and burnt every rail. Seems like the captain told them to pay for the apples. They camped across the creek that night in that meadow and burned every rail. (Violet: what did they burn them for?)

Keep warm—Lee's army --through the night. (Dave: what did you use to start fires?) Shavins, had no lampoil, had no lamps. Candles was only thing I had to study my lessons with. Beef tallow candles, and sat by the fire and enjoyed it as much as we do now with electric lights we have now. Martha Jane Hannah was so "close" and "tight" and I was up there to visit my sister (Malinda?) she was married and young boys gathered around there and in a room there, I bet she had 150 candles piled up in a room. She'd light candles for her husband to read the Bible and before they'd say prayer, she'd get up and blow it out before we'd get down to pray! And remember, we always had let the candle burn, and their children studying their lessons, going to school, and one of them would get up there and punch the fire up so it'd blaze up and turn their books up sideways so they could see ~~the~~ to read—I can still see it. She was that "close" in saving her money. My mother ~~made~~ made our candles. I think the mould for them are out here in the store showwindows. I've seen my mother make a many a one. We had slates to write on. We figured arithmetic on slates at school. Oh, there's a big change, we got along just as well. We enjoyed life just as much as we do now,—I believe more. They'd go on a visit to neighbors and stay all day. And they don't do that now. They had log rollings. They'd come from all around—from 5 or 8 miles around—gathered for those log rollings and help roll up the logs that the man had cut through the winter time to raise crops next year. Most all of them would clear a patch of land and put in corn the next year. That's the way this country was cleared off, and then they'd call them in and move those logs into heaps and burn them up. Oh, they burned thousands and thousands of dollars worth of valuable timber—cherry and.... and I've seen where they rolled up big popular trees, you know, when lumber wasn't worth anything then. Then another man would have a log rolling and they'd all go and help him. They'd divide off with leaders. Each man would have 5 or 6 men in his crew, and each would see how fast they could roll up those logs. I remember when that field "around top of the hill" (right side of Slatyfork creek and below the old county road) had a log rolling for that. And John Gilson, he's a powerful man, he'd say spices under a log, and 5 or 6 men carry it if they could. I can remember it as well as if it were yesterday carrying log.



Page 5 History and Stories of the Sharp Family, Slatyfork, W. Va. by L. D. Sharp 238

man, he'd get spikes under a log and 5 or 6 men carry it if they could. I can remember it as well as if it were yesterday--carrying logs out of that swamp over there. The man would have the trees cut up in logs ready then (for log rolling) They enjoyed life just as much. They killed a wild turkey about any time they wanted to. (that was his great sport). Deer were plentiful. And fish, I've seen my father, he made his fish, I've seen him go down Elk river and come back with a basket full of fish. Creeks were alive with fish. (Dave: how old was your dad and mother?) He was 56 and mother 62. Ivan has the honor... .... for getting Uncle Hugh to accept Christ. He was a good man but never had gone to church. But Ivan talked to him just before he died, and he accepted Christ. Isn't that right? (Ivan: ... a day or two before out on the porch??) (Ivan: he said "everything was straightened up all right --I accept the Lord") That's all we need to do. "If ye confess me before men you shall be saved" --and I risk my life on his word., for his word is true. (Dave: how many people did you say was gone from Elk to Mace your age or over that?) Well, from top of Elk Mountain to top of Mace Mountain the best I could count there were 253. They didn't have any jobs away from here and they stayed at home, and none of them would leave Pocahontas County or even Elk. And they married 1st and 2nd cousins--a whole lot of them, cause they didn't get out to meet with other children. Yes there were 253 of them from my age and above have gone into the eternal world. Molly Slanker was the latest one--about 2 years ago. She's from Pennsylvania--she died. She was about a year or two older than I was. ~~IMIXX~~ Lots of people younger than me died, but those 253 were my age or older. But I don't know that it's any great blessing to live to be so old. If you're ready to die and pass off at any young age, why they spend a lot of chastisements and trouble through life. I've had a pretty hard life of it--up's and downs. (Genevieve: you've had more ups than downs) I guess that's right. But if I had the privilege, Ivan, tonight, to set back to two years old, to live my life over again, I'd say "no". I don't want to live it over. .... But I wouldn't want to live my life over again and go through what I've gone through with. Oh, I've had a pretty hard time of it. Lots of sorrow--my mother and dad, sisters, my wife and my daughter and (then) leaving out, leaving me. (they'd passed on, he means.) Have to bear it though. That'll be a great homecoming, won't it!? And we don't know who has to go next. Should be ready and not worry about it. When the Lord calls us, why, I know we have on our wedded garments to enter into the marriage feast. I ... In the Bible some of them had made no preparation and when they went to go into the marriage feast why it was over with before they could go in. You know they gave that explanation. How easy, if we'd realize that Christ lives within all of us. "If you confess me before men, you shall be saved!"--"and I'll confess you before my Father who is in Heaven. I go to prepare a place for you and I'll come here and receive you unto myself. I go prepare a mansion for you" He promised a mansion up there for us. And it says it's never been told to man yet the great joy of heaven. The great joy we'll have in Heaven when we get through the pearly gates. That's his word. My father died so young. Finally, he was so tired he said "make me a a pallet down before the fire," Sally ~~the~~ ~~was~~ called his wife Sarah, "Sally" and I'll try to lay down". ~~she~~ ~~can~~ ~~lay~~ ~~down~~ ~~before~~ ~~the~~ ~~fire~~ (fireplace) and he laid down and he hadn't laid there, I don't think two minutes, he called "Sally, Sally, Sally" and by the time they got him up to his desk he had died right there. He suffered untold pain. Dr. Cameron said he had cancer, but we had no sign of it. But he had those awful bad spells, he couldn't lay down. It might have been appendicitus. If now, he'd been operated on and saved. (Dave: how long was he sick?), Oh, he had the cancer 12 months or longer, that he was bad. (Dave: what did your mother die of?) Yes, she took pneumonia and died. We had a mare that had a colt and mother was looking after it in the cold weather and the colt got in the fence. I told her "mother it's so cold you're exposing yourself. You'll take pneumonia and die. Why, she said: "why do we want to stay here, it's better on beyond" and by the way in a day or so she took pneumonia and lived just a short time. (she died Dec. 21, 1908) And I said to her "did you see this evening the beautiful sunshine with the going down of the sun?" She answered "I look at my heavenly home every day. There isn't a day but what I look and view my heavenly home." She's the one (Sarah) who had the brother (about age 10) who died and went to heaven and told all about the beauties of Heaven and all (the people) he saw there, and so on. And came back (to life) and performed miracles--threw a handkerchief up to the left and it stayed there till 2 o'clock the next day. And said I'll show you where

above: "Sally, he called her Sally"

238

Self this is in 'Abraham and of his eggs' what is name?

240



Page 6 History and Stories of the Sharp Family, Slatyfork, W. Va. by L. D. Sharp; (taped 6-13-59) 239  
Heaven is", and went out and my Mother and all of them, the whole heavens turned the  
prettiest light you ever saw. (The boy, Otha or Othy said:) "now up this way pap is  
coming" He'd been to a sale up on Elk and had been gon all day, I reckon. And said a  
light like a candle showed the pathway where Grandfather (Hannah). Grandfather (Hannah)  
came home and Otha told him he'd died and had been in Heaven and told about seeing Aunt  
Martha Buzzard. She'd shout all over the church. She died before he was born. And told (of)  
different ones. Said "the Savior took me over and showed me the pits of hell, and there  
was fellow on Elk that was so wicked and said Christ asked him " why did you take my  
name in vain"! And he said it was so beautiful there. Grandfather Hannah asked him "Did  
you come back to stay with me?" "I just came back just to tell you about heaven. You're  
worrying about Joe who died at 12 years old and had never joined the church. There he is!!  
Can't you see him!—and there's the Savior!—just as plain as he can be. The Lord has  
saved my brother!" (Later:) "I'm just going to stay a short time. He then begged for  
Aunt Mary (Mary) to put her in the fire and said  
"not a hair of hair will burn" and of course they wouldn't give her to him as she  
was just a baby. And he told Grandfather Hannah after so long of time "I wish you'd make  
me a pallet down before the fire. Before that though he said I want to eat with you before  
I go. She got some food on the table and he sat there and sat there and she ate. And  
when they got through they said why didn't you eat with me. He said "the savior feed  
me on light loaf and milk and honey all the time you were eating." (Dad told us other times  
that the family could smell honey in that breadbox for a long time after that). He said  
"there he is right there, can't you see him?" Then he asked Grandfather Hannah about  
making a pallet before the fire after so long a time. And he laid the pallet down and  
Otha didn't move a hand or foot and never gave a groan. That made them all. (Christians)  
..... And, Uncle George Hannah became a preacher. Grandfather Hannah wouldn't  
eat anything cooked on Sunday after that. I think Otha had diphtheria. It killed so many  
of them on Elk,-- Arabaugh's(?) and 5 or 6 old maids and bachealors--killed everyone in  
the family and killed the only sister my father had. What was her name?--Martha? (Dave:  
I think it was Mary) She was buried down top the hill on the left hand side of the road  
(Rt 219 below the store). (Genevieve: was it your mother's brother that died and went to  
heaven?) Yes, he went to heaven and came back and performed these miracles. When he  
came back a--at the two-story house, there above Frank Hannah's above the road (Rt. 219).  
I was there a time or two in that house when I was a child. And he went out and showed  
them where heaven was. He threw the handkerchief up and it said it will stay there  
on the left (ceiling) and it'll stay up there and when he threw the red bandana handkerchief  
, I've heard different ones of the family say and it looked like the space of a knife  
blade between it and the ceiling and it stayed there the rest of that day and Grandmother  
Hannah had that baby and didn't go up to the Hannah graveyard up there at George L  
Hannah's up where the graveyard was then. (Vee Hannah's place) She asked him what time  
did they put Otha in the grave. (Otha) And grandfather told her "at two o'clock" when  
they buried him. She said, "I noticed at 2 o'clock that handkerchief was laying across  
the back of the chair. I've heard them say, and I know it to be a fact, they said it  
looked like the width of a knife blade between it and the loft. Oh, God gave him the power  
to perform those miracles. Genevieve, did your mother die with a heart attack? (Genevieve:  
she must have) Wasn't she singing "I lay down my cross and take up my crown" (Genevieve:  
I'll change my cross for a crown" --as soon as she got through singing that song she  
was gone. END

*Dad told me previously that Otha told his father on his return from the sale that he  
bought him (Otha) a cell. \* David Hannah's house*

Where the tape was not clear, I put dots ..... and question marks ????? If someone can  
decipher the tape better later on, it could be changed, or filled in.  
This was a tape Dave Sharp, his son, made in the summer of 1959. Paul Sharp also has a  
tape of Dad. I may also have another one misplaced just now. 7862

*Aunt Mary above married Sam Heston,*

*Get this in a 'L' shape out of the egg? what's the name?*

Stories and History of the Slatyfork Sharps

by Jack Sharp 240

skunk

One time Dad, (L. D. Sharp) as a boy living at the "old place" over the hill, came home at night with a lantern up the path along the side of the hill (left of the Slatyfork creek about 400 yards from the mouth of the creek, when he saw a skunk just in front of him. He couldn't let it get away so he jumped on it with both feet. His feet flew out from under him and he rolled 30 feet down the steep bank, bruised, so lay there a minute to get his breath. He felt the skunk under him and he jumped up and down on it till he killed it. He broke his lantern glass. He said he got more than enough from the pelt to buy a globe. But ~~his mother~~ his mother made him leave the clothes outside the house until the odor left. Uncle I, Dave, was given by my father, Uncle Hugh Sharp's silver, 18 size <sup>medium</sup> pocket watch. As I remember the story, the watch was dropped in the mill dam when they were working there late one day. They were only able to get it out the next morning. They wound it up and it started running. Dad said it probably was waterproof from the grease on it from Uncle Hugh wearing it, ha.

Dad always took us boys fishing on the first day of the season. He was a good fly fisher. I've seen him catch two at once several times on flies. He said he took mother fishing once and he told her not to stand over the hole as the fish would see her. He laughed and said she caught the largest of all they caught. He took us deer hunting and bear hunting. One time he had me back up on Slatyfork mountain and the dogs were barking chasing a bear over on the other side. He listed a little bit and said: "that's the sweetest music ever made--dogs yelping after a bear". He perhaps killed 50 or more deer in his lifetime, but I have never ever heard him say he ever killed a bear. He shot at, at least, one, up on the mountain. The bear had cubs. He sighted and when he pulled the trigger, he kneeled later, he had the rear sight on her, but not the front sight. He thought he'd have a fight with her.

When he was about 80 we children presented him for Christmas a trophy with a plate on the front engraved "The Greatest Deer Hunter in W. Va." and our names engraved on it. He was very pleased with it. Later, when he was unable to climb the mountains (age about 89) he sat in a chair up Slatyfork creek in a blind, went to sleep, woke up and saw a deer and shot it. It ran across the creek and fell dead. I think Ivan came down to where he was and brought it over to the road.

One time when he was over on Gauley, deer hunting at a deer lick, he hid in a tree top about 50 feet from the (salt) lick. It was getting late in the afternoon when a "catamount" (wildcat?) kept smelling deer tracks at the licks and wouldn't leave. It was getting almost dark, so he decided to shoot the cat as no deer would come to it. He said he sighted and sighted, but didn't have the front sight up in the rear sight when he shot. The cat didn't know where the shot was from and the only place he could go hide was that tree top, so he made 3 or 4 big jumps ~~toward~~ toward Dad in the tree top. Dad said he jumped up and yelled as loud as he could, and the cat went the other way! ha.

Another time, he was hunting over there with, I believe a Sam Higgins. The other man was on a stand up the hill. Dad was "driving" or hunting around the hill below when he saw a deer running by. He shot it and it fell down. Dad set his gun against a tree and stepped one leg across the deer, got a hold of its horns and to see where he hit it, when the deer jumped up quickly and started to run. Dad got off ~~it~~ and away from it and grabbed his gun and shot it dead. He said later, it would have been funny if he had held on to its horns and rode it up through the stand by the other hunter. ha. <sup>ONE ANTLER HAD A Y.W. SWAY BULLHORN NOTCH - IT STUNNED THE DEER.</sup>

Another time he went fishing with ~~me~~ Jackson, I think, over on Gauley. The boy was <sup>(DAVE)</sup> only about 11 years old. They camped on the bank of the creek, but it was actually an island when the water was up high. They built a fire, and it started to rain very hard and the creek got high. They heard a "catamount" whining in the woods. They were afraid to move over where the cat was, and afraid to stay on the island because the water may wash them away. ~~As I~~ recall, they kept the fire going bright to keep the cat away. (They may have moved over on higher ground and rebuilt the fire --?)

Another time hunting (or fishing) over on Gauley, they camped out (no shelter) and they told bear stories before going asleep. Dad's head came off and he was feeling around for it about 2 AM, when his hands came upon another fellow's head. He thought a bear had him and he jumped up yelling, ha.

Jackson's name was in the paper that worked for Dad. He once told friends to get this man's thumbs out by the eggs! what's his name? 240



Uncle Hugh had, I think, about 15 pet deer at one time. When he was a small boy of about 12 one of his older brothers saw a bear with cubs up in the ~~law~~ laurel patch, but they told him that they saw a deer with fawns up there, so he sneaked up there, perhaps to capture a fawn. When he got in the bushes, he saw the bear and she took after him in protection of her cubs. He ran down the hill and crawled into a hollow log so ~~she~~ he couldn't get him. All later on when he was grown and when Dad was perhaps 12 years old, he had the 15 deer. He had to do to get a buck deer was to wait till a buck followed his most beloved deer, named, I think "Nellie".

One time Dad and Aunt Ella was coming from over the hill (the old place) and were going through the meadow, when this deer <sup>CR ROCK VIC</sup> who I believe had fawns and protecting them, took after them. They ran to a small tree and climbed up, in it till Uncle Hugh came to their call for rescue.

One fall when Uncle Hugh was, perhaps above the service patch of trees, when men were deer hunting when he heard a shot. When he got out to where he heard the shot, there lay his pet deer with her bell that she wore around her neck. The man offered to pay for her. He then offered him the meat, but he told them he couldn't eat his pet deer.

The limestone cave below the railroad track, up the road, opposite the waterfountain on route 219 has been known for years as the Hugh Sharp Cave. I was told that a deer was tracked in there once. Maybe went to entrance for shelter. Uncle Hugh is supposed to have his name written inside some place. I have seen names on the walls inside but I don't recall seeing his name, but it is a big cave.

Captain Mundy and Uncle Hugh were good friends. I faintly remember a story about Captain Mundy coming up on an Indian in the woods and they fought to the death. The Indian was mostly naked and greased and Captain Mundy could hardly hold him to throw him down. I don't recall the outcome of the fight.

Captain <sup>MUNDY</sup> lived at one time in Buckhannon. As I recall, Dad and I drove to Mrs. Mundy's house in Buckhannon when I was in college. She was old, and may have been younger than him when she married him???

Ramona Shipley has Ivan's collection of old deeds. Among them is one of 1860 when William Sharp, Sr. deeded 2,020 acres "for love and \$5" to his son William Sharp, Jr. ~~She~~ she also has a copy of a 1931 Pocahontas Times giving an account of in 1832 of William Sharp, age 92 petitioning the State of Virginia for an army pension for Indian scouting and fighting against the British in the revolutionary war. Perhaps she could make us some copies of these. *she did.*

I heard the story, I think Dad told, that Uncle Hugh went up ~~Blk~~ to see a Rider girl up the hollow above Jim Gibson's on a Sunday. Some boys knew he was coming and tied a string across the path up to the house, near the house. They pulled the string and he fell embarrassing him, and he never went with any girls after that.

Uncle Hugh used to go up to the upper meadow, up the creek from the new store, to feed the cows hay. When the water got up too deep to get across, he would walk on stilts. One day in the winter his stilt hit an apparent submerged cake of ice and he slipped and fell in the deep water.

This reminds me of the time Dad had Austin Galford to cut a limb of a locust tree over ~~at the~~ <sup>clipped</sup> "old place" that hung over the hole of water near the big barn (now gone). He climbed up there with a saw or ax and stood on the limb and cut it off and he fell in that hole of water. They described his yell as "Oussch!!" when he fell in the water on that winter day.

I'd heard that Uncle Hugh didn't like flowers. Perhaps they planted some that he thought was in his way. One day when they went to church, and when they got back they found the flowers wilted, as if hot water had been poured on them.

~~Uncle Hugh had a sugar tree orchard back up on the flat and he worked it on Sundays.~~ His mother, <sup>WIFE</sup> ~~Buchanan~~ <sup>SARAH</sup>, told him he would lose by working on Sundays. Dad said that for about five Sundays in a row he had misfortune. Spill all the Syrup. Log trough sprang a leak and lost all the sugar water, etc etc.

Dad said when he was a boy, they relied on sugar from sugar trees for sweetener. They had to get 100 pounds of sugar (maple sugar) and then they could make maple syrup. They used wooden spiles to get the water from the trees. And had small wooden troughs at each tree to catch it in, as they had few buckets. There was a sugar camp up on the flat. Dad had a sugar camp over at the old place just below the meadow there at the creek.



242 242

Granddad, Preacher Morgan was driving along in his buggy on a steep mountain road, when a pheasant flew up and scared his horse and the buggy up-set over the hill and broke his leg and a gallon of jug of molasses. He was taken into a neighbor's house and put to bed. A woman ~~xxxxx~~ who donated the molasses came to see him and worried about the lost molasses. Granddad Morgan took pneumonia there and died. Probably was in a cold room. Grandmaw Morgan then married "Wes" Ervin up the "Brush Country", and inherited his 20 acres. The Morgans had Laura, Lena, Ninnie, Bill and Edgar Morgan. Grandma was a Ramsey from Greenbrier County--(Ronceverte?) Maiden name, Ramsey. ---Si Sharp

see elsewhere (story)

Dad, L. D. Sharp, sold the timber on the Hugh Sharp place after Uncle Hugh gave him the farm to take care of him the rest of his life. With the money he built the large 17 room house. Kennison from Hillsboro ( Perhaps a brother of a Kennison girl "LD" went to see when she taught school on Elk near Aunt Ella's--I think she taught school). contracted to build the house for \$5000. When it was finished she told Dad that he broke even on it. Dad gave him 10% more--\$500. Uncle Hugh moved into the new house, (from the log house which is still standing) which was built about 1916- 1918. Mrs. Rachael Showalter from Linwood stayed there and cooked for Uncle Hugh. Uncle Hugh had his bee hives moved inside the new fence of the house. He hid his money in the lid of one of his bee hives. We heard that someone found out where it was and took it. He had a bee hive with a glass window to see the bees working. Ivan said that Captian Moundy made it for him. They were good friends and bought some land together, or received it as a grant from the State of Virginia. Uncle Hugh had several large round hives made from hollow logs that are still in storage along with the glass windowed one. The log house was built before the Civil War, by William Sharp, father of Hugh. His first house was just inside the fence at the big spring at the mill dam. Si said the old barn below the store was there before and during the civil war. Uncle Hugh apparently told Si about it.

---Dave Sharp

Dad told a story that his father, Si told him Either grandfather Si or his father, William had been missing ears of corn out of the corncrib at night. He decided to set the wolf spring trap in the corn crib. One morning at daybreak he was going by the crib on the way to the barn, and through the corner of his eye he saw a man caught at the corncrib and pretended not see him. The man yelled out "Silas" ( or was it "William"). He went over, and he said to let him out of the trap and he'd never do it again. He begged that it not be told because he was so ashamed. Dad said he never did tell what neighbor it was that stole the corn.--he kept his promise not to tell.

---Dave Sharp

Another time, Silas was loosing ~~hay~~ hay out of the barn on the mountain. He slept up there a night or two and caught a man, that I believe said was ~~W~~ Hannah. He also promised not steal hay again, but no promises was made about telling about it.

---Dave Sharp

Dad and Uncle Bob Gibson went to the St Louis World Fair in 1904. Dad's grandmother, Fester knew some German because her parents were from Germany. Dad knew one word, which was German for "pretty girl". Among all the different booths (Italian, English, etc.) there was a German booth selling items. Dad walked up to a group of girls in the booth and said his word. They immediately started talking in German. He said he was so embarrassed that he turned around and hurried away., ha.

---Dave

There is a large limestone cave between the road and the railroad at the waterfountain that has been known as the "Hugh Sharp Cave". He had been in it several times, and may have originally found it. Si, Paul, Dave and othes have been in it. A creek runs over a waterfall in it. Paul took pictures of it with a flash back in the 30's.

On Gauley Mountain, is a ~~knob~~ knob known as the Sharp Knob, and probably named after William who bought land in that area for Harmon. It is near the fire tower area.

242

The Slatyfork Sharps, Stories, History, and Miscellaneous items.

243

SHARP 4

David Hannah, father of Sarah Hannah, wife of Silas Sharp, lived in a log house where Page Hannah lived, and in recent years where Archie and Cora Gibson lived in a newer house after the log house was removed. Frank Hannah said that David sold the place to Frank's father, Sam Hannah, before David moved to Buck. Apparently David died there and was brought back and buried in the Hannah cemetery on Elk. Tradition is that David was buried in an unmarked grave in the Hannah cemetery. My father said that there is some confusion about where David lived all his life. David lived in a two-story log house on the left of the road--across from Sam Hannah's (Frank Hannah) house. Said he had been in the house. Dad said the two-story house that his grandfather lived there at Page Hannahs. Dad said the two-story house burned. So maybe they rebuilt down at the Page Hannah place. Ivan in his tapes (recorded elsewhere in this book) I believe states that David lived on the Dilley place in a log house that burned down, and where Otha died and had his vision of heaven. (Ivan's tape also said Anna Leha (tape not clear--was it Aunt Leha?) was the mother of Josie Lewis and Edna Foster of Minton.)

--Dave Sharp

Frank Hannah told me the story about Blaine Sharp, that "LD" told us many times. Blaine lived near Sam ~~XXXXX~~ Hannah's, I think. We often times came down and stayed with Sarah and Si at night. Blaine, brother of a Henry Sharp, was at Sarah's house when it got dark. Sarah, forgetting that Blaine didn't sleep in the extra room the night before, just told him "Blaine, you can sleep where you did last night". ha. Blaine "who was not very smart" said "It's dark, but I've got a good bed at home and I'm going there"! ha. It may have been Allie Gibson instead of ~~Sam~~ Frank that retold this story to me, but I'm pretty sure it was Frank.

---Dave Sharp

Ellis, Bowd and Sam Hannah were brothers---Frank Hannah  
A sister married John Beverage. Another sister was Nancy Dilley.  
Bowd Hannah lived near the present rt 219 road above Sam Hannah's house.  
John ~~XXXXXXXXXX~~ Gibson was Sam and Joe Gibson's father . -- Frank Hannah

Andy Hannah was father of John Hannah. From one of Dad's tapes.

George L. Hannah ran the "Yelk" Post Office on Elk where Don Hannah now lives-- in the same house. Si said Aunt Ella ran it when he remembered the P. O.  
Hugh, Lee, Clark and Fred Hannah were brothers--sons of Sheldon Hannah.

Allie Gibson said she taught school at Slatyfork in 1911-1912.--in the school house that burned about 1927 when the Carter's (working on the new road-building) lived in it. It was located about 200 feet from the mouth of Slatyfork creek, on the creek bank.

Ada Sharp also taught school there, perhaps about 1913-1914 ? + *Taupel Li*

When the road (now 219) was built about 1926-1927, they (Battershell Construction Co.) used a real steam shovel fired by coal or wood and operated by Mr. Carter, father of Kathleen seen in a school picture. The shovel dumped dirt in wooden dump wagons pulled by mules to a dumping place--a low place in the roadway, pull a lever and the dirt fell through. Mud was very deep and they whipped the mules with big long whips. They worked them sometimes without a collar pad and the shoulders were bleeding and red like hamburger. Several died in the flat area just up the creek where they were tied up at night. After the road was dragged flat, loads of creek rock was hauled to the road and gangs of men with sledge hammers cracked the flat rocks into fist size rocks. then smaller sizes on top and later they hauled limestone crushed rock from over Elk Mountain etc for a topping before the tar on top.

A group of shanties were built out of rough lumber between the roadway and where the old Slatyfork creek road crossed the creek.





Interview of Mrs. Forest (Allie) Gibson in 1980 by Dave Sharp on tape recorder.

William Sharp's sister married David Gibson and lived where the Bob Gibsons orchard is. Bernard Sharp, killed near Bob Gibson place was buried in the Moffett cemetery on top of the butt (hill) in front of the Jim Gibson house, during Civil War. George Luther Hannah, a minister, son of David, (that's where Luther Sharp got his name) married Emma McClure and she died down here in the church and she was buried behind the Droop Mountain Church. Allie's story about Otha having died and going to heaven and returning to talk to the family was the same as down Dad's side of the family. I told Allie that Vee Hannah's daughter Evelene told me the same story came down Melinda's side of the family. Allie said: Otha told the family that Joe had gone to heaven and that any of the rest of you that want to can go too. Otha said if you want to see where heaven is I'll take you outside and show you and he whowed them the heavens were lit up beautiful. Mary (sister of Sarah) was a baby, who later married Sam Gibson and had one child, Stella who married a Fisher. Many years later when Mary's child, Stella, was perhaps a teenager, Mary in getting ready to go down to Slatyferk to see Sarah, her sister (Mrs. Silas Sharp), went into a bedroom to get some wrass to wear and saw two men in there in a vision. She didn't know them and one said "don't be frightened--we're Otha and Joe--we've come to help bear your burdens, and it won't be long till you'll go (die)". Mary was aunt Mary. Mary took Stella on behind her on the horse and went to grandma's and she cided all the way from uncle Sam Gibson's home down to Slatyferk creek and dried her tears up before she went to the house, and Stellas said: Mommy cried all the way down till we got to the creek. That's the day Mary asked grandma (Sarah) if she'd take care of Stella and raise her, and ~~XXXX~~ Mary died a short few months after that. (Dave: I've heard Dad tell about Stella being raised there with him. I always thought Dad raised her, but I suppose Dad meant Stella was raised by his family--his father and mother.) Grandma Sarah lived till about 1908.

Dave: who was William Sharp? William always lived over on the Uncle Hugh Place. William owned all the Slatyferk country. They always had a mill there at Slatyferk. (Dave: I was told by Dad that there was an elder smaller mill dam there. We could see one of the dam legs, half submerged, about 30 feet above the later dam legs--where the old dam was.)

Silas gave Ella and Melinda property up Slatyferk. We still own the mineral rights to that 242 acres. We had a nice orchard up there on the place (above LD's line on Slatyferk) and a freeze came and killed most of the trees in the country and I don't know if any are alive now. (I remember 2 or 3 trees across the creek from the present Lowell Gibson cabin)

Stories about the Sharps: I can tell you one about Silas Sharp. He didn't join either side in the Civil War, because the Confederates had come in and killed his (younger?) brother Luther, 16 and a civilian, right there at the house. He wouldn't fight on either side and they sent him to prison down in Richmond and he nearly starved to death while there. He said they killed rats and cats and ate them. They'd throw a cover over a cat when they came in with a guard and ate them. Silas said he never could eat a cat but did eat rats to keep from starving. When he came home he was so poor and thin no one knew him--not even his wife-to-be Sarah, who he soon married. After he married grandma, Sarah, she later said she didn't know him when he came back. I guess they were classmates together before the war and things like that. He fell in love with grandma and was married and had "L. D.", my mother Ella and Aunt Melinda. I've heard them tell about Silas sleeping on the hard ground in prison and when he got home he couldn't sleep in a bed very well for a while--slept on the floor. I can tell a story of later on after he (Silas) was married. He had such a good sugar cane and when sugaring season was on he liked to make sugar and syrup. One time he went to sleep on Sunday and burned up his syrup. Grandmother wouldn't help him on Sundays (Sarah's parents wouldn't even cook on Sunday--Dave Hannah). The next Sunday the same thing or similar, he lost his syrup. Do you remember, Dave? (I said: I thought it was uncle Hugh who was wined if he made syrup on Sunday he'd lose everything trying to do it on Sunday, but apparently it was Silas, and Dad told me one time the wooden trough sprung a leak and lost all the sugar water, and another time he spilled it.) Allie said: and the 3rd time he said: "this is one time Sally's (he called Sarah by "Sally") prayers won't be answered, and he was going home with two big buckets of syrup and on his way home stubbed his toe and on a briar and spilled most of it and said: "I'll never try it again". Allie assured me it was Silas instead of Hugh.

2) Interview of Mrs. Forest (Allie) Gibson in 1980 by Dave Sharp in two different interviews. 246 1

246 Allie: I know something Sarah did. LD was going to see a school teacher and he came up to my mother (Ella), to see a teacher who was boarding with mother. Her name was Lena Kellison from Hillsboro and was teaching school across the road from mom's. He'd come up several times on Sunday to see her. Someone (his mother Sarah) put some bread in his pocket so when he got off his horse at the barn he threw out the bread from his pocket and the chickens were running around with bread in their mouths, and that was a joke on him. (Allie implied that LD was embarrassed and didn't go see her anymore.) (Heavy)

It was the same Kellisons from Hillsboro that built Dad's big house. (Heavy)

Grandpa was killed up here on Elk, near Robert Gibson's house and buried at the Meffett's cemetery, on the hill in front of Jim Gibson's big house, across the road and up on a high knoll. (Jim Gibson was father of Forest, Winters, Summers, etc.)

There is no markers up at that graveyard. Not even of my granddad. (which granddad?) I don't know where young Luther was buried. Otha was probably buried over at the Hannah cemetery where Marvin Hannah lived and now owned by Harry Hannah. Joe Hannah and wife Elizabeth, father of John Hannah was buried in the Hannah cemetery. I saw his marker.

The Indians crossed through above here (mountain) and came down through here. "Jane" (XXXXXXXXXX) Hannah was a daughter of a pioneer and married to Joe Barlow and lived at the Barlow place (on Elk Mt.). She was a sister of David. (Sharp Hannah)

Uncle George Hannah was the son of David Hannah and died in Hinton and he was a preacher and preached at Buck, W. Va. and died there and buried there. He was keeping grandma Hannah, his mother, and she died down there and is buried at \_\_\_\_\_.

Most of the Hannahs were buried at the Hannah cemetery on Elk. (Otha deep)

Melinda Hannah married John Rose in Webster Co. Their daughter Stella died last year at about 96.

Powd Hannah was Sam Hannah's brother.

Otha's father, David, went to a sale (Martha Buzzard's? --recording weak) to get a horse but brought a cow home instead, I think. Otha told them before his father came home, that he'd bought a cow. Otha threw a handkerchief to the ceiling and it fell across a chair at the time Otha's body was lowered into the grave. He said he could put the baby (Mary) in the fire and it wouldn't hurt her, but they wouldn't let him.

at '80 Grand father Silas would take us on his knee when I visited them. Ada and a bunch of us and Violet was smaller. And he'd sing "Hobbie horse and two little girls riding a saddle" "Hobbiedegig, hobbiedegig, two little girls riding a saddle".

William Sharp's sister was Mary Gibson--David Gibson's wife.

David Hannah must have been buried over here in the Hannah Cemetery. Aunt Hester Sicafoose Hannah, David's wife) is buried at Buck, W. Va.

Rev George Hannah was the minister. Son of David. He was not George L. Hannah.

Rev. Geo. Hannah took care of his mother, Mrs. David Hannah, at Buck.

He and his mother were buried there.

escal of the story told in July: Mary Gibson and her daughter Stella planned to go to Slatyfork to see her mother Sara Sharp. She went in a room to get her wraps to go and there were two men standing in there and she didn't know them and they happened to be her brothers, Otha and Joe. They said "We're Otha and Joe, You've had a lot of troubles and we've come to help you bear them.--she'd been sick. She was only a baby when they died and she didn't know them. She (Mary) cried all the way down to Grandma's. Stella held her grandma that her mother had cried all the way down. XXXX Stella told her grandma about the vision. That was when Mary asked Sarah to take care of Stella and raise her and she did, (Mary died soon after that). We all thought a lot of Stella. Stella was really mom's step-sister, you might say. She wasn't adopted, though. Stella married a Fischer and died in Elkins, and had a son named Rocky.

Uncle George Hannah's wife died in the church. He married Emma McClure from Deep--she was buried there. Aunt Mag Hannah and Edith Calahan--all buried in Deep Mt. Cemetery--tombstones.

George L. Hannah was John Hannah's boy.

David and John were brothers. George L. (Luther) is the one that had the post office at Yelk (near Marvin Hannah's, where Don Hannah lives--the same house). There was a post office near Charlesten named Elk, so they spelled it Yelk by adding a "Y" to it. I suppose the first post office in the area was there. (I believe she said the post office was there in the 1800's.)

David and John's parents, Joe and Elizabeth (Burnside) were buried in the Hannah cemetery.

John P. Hannah's mother was a Burnside. 246

Interview of Mrs. Forest (Allie) Gibson in 1980 by Dave Sharp, two different times. 247

Othe and Joe probably had a double vault, and probably buried in the Hannah cemetery. (I couldn't find a stone of Othe or Joe in the cemetery).

Dave: If Joe Hannah was buried over there in the Hannah cemetery then that would be in the early 1800's--? Allie: Yes, they were buried over there (near the present cemetery) and later an apple tree in the orchard grew up ~~up~~ the old cemetery was and they took the monument or stone up and put it in the cemetery and left the grave buried there. There was nothing they could do about it. The stone is a little square.

John Rose married Aunt Melinda Hannah. ~~XX~~ Robert Rose was a son of John Rose. ...and Stella Rose died last year at about 94. *She was married to Harmon Bonner*

Dave: I've heard that a lot of people stopped in at the house of Jim Gibson and he fed a lot of people. Allie: "They always cooked a 1/2 bushel --Potatoes, beans or corn. The big pot is still back there now. We made bread --2 pans of bread. I don't know how he (Jim) provided it all. He'd been a millionaire if he hadn't let people steal from him. He bought a lot of timber land down in Webster County near Webster Springs--all that-- and didn't get reserved one iota of minerals--coal, and they mined all that land.

Where did the land come from where Uncle Bob Gibson lived.: Did the Sharp's have anything to do with it? Allie: That was Gibson Land all the time..

The land on Slatyfork (Creek) running up to the top of the mountain (near Larrel Run of Slatyfork creek), my mother, Ella, owned over 200 acres and aunt Melinda's land came in between mom's and another piece of property where it was flat down at the creek and we put out apple trees there one year (across from Lowell Gibson's new cabin).

Dave: There used to be some apple trees there a few years ago, --maybe still there. ) The government owns the land but mom reserved the mineral rights.

Ada and I went up there once and fished at the hole of water near the apple trees.

helped mom with the dishes etc. and helped her some in the garden. My sister, Florence, went out with the horses in the woods with the men. She could harness up a horse as well as a man could. She worked with horses and skidded logs. Once a man asked her where he could "do his business" (BM) thinking she was a man and she said: "right over there" ha.

Aug 1980

Frank Hamah! Harmon Bonner was a brother of Lee Bonner, father of Hubert and Ganneth Bonner -- Dave went to grade school with them. They lived in Harmon Sharp's old log house across the creek from where Big Spring empties into Elk (Slatyfork)

~~247~~  
247



Dave: they put the telephone line through here in 1898-1899. Tell me about it. Allie: We kids imitated the line by putting elder bush poles in the ground and truing strings on it. Dave: Dad said David Hannah lived just above Sam Hannah's place --besie the present road when Otha died and saw his vision. He said it was a log house, two stories. He said he'd been in that house when he was a boy and he said it burned. Didn't David Hannah live there before he moved down to the log house at Page Hannah's? Allie: I never heard of him living up there near Sam Hannahs. Dave: Who lived in the old house there near Sam Hannahs? Allie: Aunt Leah Hannah stayed there--Bowd Hannah--bee, I wonder what those people's name was. The Gibson house was an old log house up the hollow (at Sam Hannah's?--Dave) Dave: I stopped there and the old chimney rocks are still there between the old and new road. Allie: seems like the Browns lived there. I'll tell a little story. Grandma Hannah (Hester) was there to visit and she said Elmer Rider was a little boy and he visited there and there was a Rider lived there then--Elmer's daddy. He said he got a hair in something (eating) and she was so mad at him for saying loudly "gotta hair, what am I going to do with it"? Grandma told us kids, you know, "what that boy should have done was take that hair out and said nothing about it" It must have been a Rider that lived there because Elmer was there. (Dad told us the story about the boy and the hair, but I never remembered who it was--Dave).

Dave: Ivan, in one of his tapes he made said: "David Hannah lived in that log house before it burned." Allie: that isn't the same house. That's the one over where Archie (page Hannah's) Jim Jackson lived there (Archie's place), after David lived there--in my time. My mother (Ella) stayed there with uncle Henry and aunt Mag when Ernest Hannah was born--he moved to New Mexico. (Dave: Frank Hannah said David sold the place to Sam Hannah before he died.) Allie: when David died he (~~Ernest~~) left (what?) to George and Henry. Henry only had one boy and afraid he'd get in meanness and he kept moving like "a turkey gobbler"--jumping from place to place. Then they must have sold the place to Sam Hannah. George and Henry were to look after their mother, Hester. Uncle (George) was a minister and moved a lot and Uncle Henry was a merchant and he just went from place to place--Arbovale, Renick's Valley, and so many places. He married Mag McClure. She's buried at Droop. She came back after Uncle Henry died from New Mexico and came back to her sisters and died down at Bee..... (?)

L.D.'s Courting: Allie: A school teacher was boarding at Mother's and uncle Luther was going with her (Lena Kenniston?). He'd been coming up pretty regularly to see her. Had to go horseback. So grandmother or Stella down there put some biscuits in his pocket. So when he got ~~down~~ off the horse at the barn, whe, he threw the biscuit out of his pocket and the chickens just scrambled for it. Embarrassed him. It may have been Lena Kennison. Mom had a picture of her. I was only about 2 years old when Luther and Laura married. Laura said she thought I was the cutest child she ever saw. She took a likening to me and we were always like mother and daughter. I believe even closer. I always thought so much of her. My father, Bob Gibson (wagons) went to Huttonsville to the train to bring Uncle Luther groceries etc. One of Suzie Rider's brothers or her father was drowned in the river (Tygart). I think he was a Brown. Dave: Dad told once of someone drunk and drowning in Tygart River. Allie: that was him. Suzie's father I think. He was a Brown. I wonder where the Brown's came from and the Jacksons?

Allie: .....Martha Hannah. That must have been the John Hannah's family. Forest's grandfather was ..(John?) (David and John brothers?) ... Where the Hugh Hannah house is--was--a log house. I never remembered Forest's grandfather except when he was buried. I remembered. I wondered why that woman was sitting on the bed crying. I was a child. It was Aunt Mandy Hambrick with one of Lee Hambricks little ones --baby one.

Dave: Dad said when he visited up there, this woman (Martha Hannah?) would put out the candle ~~and~~ till the prayer was over to save candles.  
 Allie: I was the last baby that that woman took care of. She was a midwife--a doctor. Name Polly Hannah. She was a daughter of Dr. Sharp up in that section(?). She (Polly) was married to John Hannah. They ~~lived~~ lived where Hugh Hannah lived--just above Veo Hannahs. That's the Hannah's h's that Luther viited and she put out the candles during prayer.  
 David and John Hannah was their son. John was going to a dance one night and he said the devil was in the shape of a dog and he ran around the fence. When he went to go over the fence, that dog would be right there. He said it wasn't nothing but the devil. So he just went back home.

Stories by Dorothy (Hannah) Fitzwater: May 6, 1981

Blain Sharp lived down here at the old place (a house just 100 yards below her present house) and going over to visit your Dad and Mother. He lived here with Henry Sharp. He visited Luther's and it was time go go ~~home~~ to bed, and Mrs. "Aunt Rachael" --Dad (Davis) called her aunt Rach. She said "Blain, you can slee where you did last night" (thinking he'd slept there last night). Blain said "it's a long ways to go but I can do her, and he got up and came back over here. They said it was so cold. (Dad's story about this elsewhere in stories) Dave: Dad said that someone was stealing some little things from his store and decided to talk to Blain about it. He said "you shouldn't be taking things" Blain replied: "Tee Hee, it's a good way to get things without paying for them. Dad said he couldn't keep from laughing, the way he said it. ha. (With Blain laughing, Dad couldn't be serious with him as he planned.)  
 Dorothy: John Slanker and Molly-Slanker's mother was a Hannah. I think it is in the old history book. There were several David Hannahs. Dad (Davis) and L. D. Went to school together (log school) and Dad went to his store around there. (There was a circus there once. LD had some kind of a tent and told dad to take care of it and he went off and talked to his girls (teenagers?))  
 Dorothy: John Hannah was the Hannah that had slaves. He lived, I guess down here. Grandpa Hannah---Shell Hannahs father (?) They were burried just below the Hannah cemetery. They moved it because of water. --- moved them back up on the hill. Whites and Slaves both. Grandpa Hannah was burried down there. He was the one that jumped the ditch as reported in the history book.  
 John's boys were Andy and Bill. Uncle Andy Hannah married a "White" girl and so did uncle Bill Hannah--married a "White". and they used to say that two of "black John's" boys (he owned slaves and they called him "black" John). married white girls. ha.  
 (Dave:) Mrs. Marvin Hannah told me this store a couple years ago (1980)  
 Dorothy: There was another John Hannah that didn't have slaves.  
 Bill Hannah's wife was Sarah. Andy's wife wad Udora.

Allie Gibson --Teaching Slatyfork 1911-1912 Etc.

250

I taught school at Slatyfork 1911-1912. The Trustees were L. D. Sharp and Sam Hannah. I stayed at my uncle LD and Aunt Laura's from Monday evening till Friday morning, for \$11 (I think) a month. I helped with the bed making, dish washing and the like, I helped around the house and store if needed. As far as I remember, I paid \$11 for board. I loved them very much. I'm sure they all had an education suitable for their day. I remember Mandy Irvine tripping and running and doing the work at William Sharp's. I don't recall my great grand--Grandparents (Wm and Rachael Dilley). Uncle Hugh was there. All I know is David Hannah and Hester raised their family at the Sam Hannah's house were James Jackson raised their family. I know my ~~family~~ mother stayed there when Uncle Henry and Aung Mag lived there and took care of Earnest Hannah--I think she was 14 then.

*Sam Morgan preached at Mary's chapel*  
Yes, there was an old house where Frank Hannah said on Boude Hannah place just opposite the Gibson place in the corner (Corner? .....)

.....  
I think Grandma Hannah (Hester) told me Elmer & Pennick Rider, parents  
lived there. (Elmer's parents? It was just a vacant house  
to me. (It's gone now? .

That was Silas Sharp that slept in a rocking chair. He didn't lay down for six weeks. The night he died he asked Grandma: "Sarah"--his wife: to fix him a pallet by the fire. She helped him down. Then he said "help me up" He died peacefully then--just went to sleep. I didn't know of any of the Sharp's owning slaves. Ellis Hannah died in 1915 by an accident.

Joe Gibson's children stayed at Bob Gibson's--and went to school.

Nancy Rider?

Anthony Creek....

Silas Sharp: I stayed with them what time he was sick and had a fly bush to keep flies off of him ---6 weeks he never got out of his chair. He had a bench or something like a table on a high chair to put his arms on and his head down to rest. Stella Gibson was there. She could help grandma take care of him at night.

Students I taught: Jesse, Fred, Frank, Dock Hannahs, Ivan Sharp, Willie Hoover, Willie Harmon Gibson, Clyde Galford (just visited)--under 6, Cayde Ogukkuos Richard Gibson, Henry Gibson, Bernard Galford, Paul Hannah, Violet Sharp, Roxie Galford, Viola Jackson, Eula Galford, Beula Galford, Bessie Hoover, Velma Hoover, Maude Phillips, Bessie Higgins Creola Sharp, Emily Hoover, Ruth Gibson, Emma Hannah (Gibson), ~~Lucky~~ Lucy Hannah (Jackson) Bessie Higgins, (daughter of Sam Higgins)

I remember mother (Ella) telling about the log school house at the cemetery. Teachers: Gum Mathews and Mr. Byus. -->He had been left on a river bank to die and some folks found him and named him "Byus" meaning finding him by us. Mother said he was a good person and teacher. He prepared to preach and just preached one sermon and he died. I never asked where he was buried.

Uncle Ellis was driving to town in a wagon & Veo was with him. His horses got scared and he was thrown out and was taken to the Marlinton hospital, where he died --just lived through the night. Russell was at Richmond at school He came on home. I was at Richmond at the time to see uncle Harmon Sharp, his daughter was Lena Liesty--was at the hospital with her father. Harmon said "you are Bob and Ella's daughter"--he knew me. But I ~~was~~ had left on an early train for Washington and didn't know about Uncle Ellis dying till later.



Bayou?

map: slaty fork - ELK

map  
251

Elk River

Middle Mountain

← 219

Rt 219 →

RT 219

to Linnwood

to East →

Laurel Rim

Herman Sharp

High Sharp

OLD STAKE  
SARAH SHARP

Jim Gibson →

Sam Hamak →

RT 219

Tallow Knob

Buzzard  
Gibson's River

Slaty fork  
Slaty fork mountain  
Slaty fork creek

Gibson Knob

RO Hamak →

\* John  
Mill Run  
Hammak

(Bob Gibson House)

(your House)  
(Jim Gibson)

new  
Hallmark  
road → Bob Gibson

Mary's Chapel

new Pleasant Valley School

LAKE Road

Welford's  
meadows →

\* Jim Gibson  
Clark Hamak

Jim Gibson  
Clark Hamak

Jim Gibson  
+ Clark Hamak

McKee's

house  
(moved from  
Hickory Hill)

Gandy Gibsons

Joe Day House

Moffett Knob

John Moore

Crooked Fork  
School

Spur Knob

Red Lake

RT 219 →

219

Joe  
@ Bay Knob

ELK Mountain

old  
Geological

Map of  
Early  
1900's

R 219

Dirt Roads

---  
creeks or  
Rivers

Miscellaneous Facts by Frank Hannah, and others (Allie Gibson) 252

The father of Sam and Joe Gibson was John. He was burried at Moffett cemetery. He escaped from Confederates with a pepper-box pistol. Sam Gibson's first wife, Mary (David Hannah's daughter) was burried at the Hannah cemetery at Marvin Hannah's. His second wife was Emma Showalter, a sister of Dick Showalter.

The W. T. Morgan mentioned in the Times (1914) was not Laura's brother.

He was a clerk at the commissary that was located across the road from the "yellow house" where he lived. (near the water fountain)

Jake Simmons lived about Woodrow--across the mountain from Marvin Hannah. Hugh walked across from Marvin Hannah's to kill him and he was gone.

(Jake Simmons killed Hugh's little brother age 16 during the civil war).

Henry Sharp (no relation of Hugh's) lived near the Davis Hannah house. He thought he had a brother Joe and Blain. Henry moved to Stamping Creek.

His brother Joe got married. Joe's daughter married Lacy Bryant.

Henry's daughter, Mamie, went to school one day.

Buck Galford lived at the Gibson Knob after living at the head of Slatyfork creek, and he ran Hugh Sharp's mill at Slatyfork.

Henry Doddrell was the one that pretended to be the "Hatfield" gang and left a note in the old log school house for LD to leave \$500 in a box at the old school house (log). He was a former teacher.

Dan Jackson and Moya Ayers lived with Uncle Hugh. Bill Ayers did too and got in a fight with Hansen Lindsey (of Linwood) and cut (Hanson's?) ear about off and he went to Virginia. Jim Jackson and Dan Jackson also lived with Uncle Hugh.

The Pest House was in the big field below Slatyfork town. People who had contagious diseases, diphtheria etc. were kept there until well.

The first time Frank heard a voice on a phone, Violet was talking to some one at LD's house when she said "do you want to hear Sam Varner's wife on the phone?".

Effie Moore married Page Gay--Frank Hannah's grandmother.

Lena Morgan (Mitchell) went to school at Slatyfork with Frank--the school house that burned.

Lesslie Judy taught Violet, Lena and Frank. He was mad at the way the two girls fixed their hair with "rats" (see picture of them in book) and made L.D. mad that he did, and he was going to whip Judy. LD dared him to come out of the house. He lived in the Curtis House at the old place. L. D. And Sam Hannah were trustees and they fired him from his job.

- Allie Gibson: Bernard Sharp (which one?) lived at Davis Hannah Place (married children: Joe and Mamie) Killed in the war.

They moved to Hillsboro --Stamping creek. His widow married

Henry Sharp and lived at Davis Hannah place.

Henry killed at Robt Gibson place. (Henry Sharp)

William and Mary were bro and sister. She married David Gibson, father of William, who was father of Bob Gibson.

David's sons were Wm. James. "Old uncle Jim" was ("Big Jim")

(John --father of Joe and Sam and Nancy)

Joe Gibson's father lived further up the hollow (Shelton Hollow) -- back of the church. John was burried in the Moffett Cemetery.

Forest Gibson had the first car in the area in 1913. It was a 1909 car.

He had the first car in Webster Springs.

Tom Beale lived at the "yellow House". His sons: Charles, etc.

Jim Gibson ("Little Jim") father of Forest.

David Hannah left the log house to Henry (merchant) and George--to take care of Hester, --they sold the place to Sam Hannah. It had belonged to Sam Gibson's wife, Mary, daughter of David. Jim Jackson lived there after David died--the log house at Archie Gibson's (now gone) --picture in book.

Frank Hannah Interviewed by Dave May 1, 1981

257

Dave: (I asked him something about the first sawmills.--there was one half way from the mouth of Slatyfork to the old store place.)

Frank: ...on up the hollow next to the store (perhaps he means the one half way?) I was pretty small. Maybe that was when the cut the lumber for that new house Si lives in. There was a mill up Slatyfork between the old school house and the old store (that was the half-way one) I remember them cutting those big hemlock trees. We'd go up there sometimes during noon hour, I think. There was a saw mill near the school house later on (1930's) (Dad sold timber and had it sawed). Dave: There was also a saw mill up the creek above the old store place when Dad was a boy. (On Sundays he and others would push the cart up the creek on the tram rails and ride it back, and may have wrecked once?) Si said the old boiler was sold for junk during the second world war. Si said the builder had a kiln near the new house when it was built to dry boards, and he thought they may have sawed the lumber for the house and planed it.

Frank: Kellison from Hillsboro built it.

Bill Friel, I think was the brother of Suzie Rider. George L. Hannah was married 3 times. First wife was a McClure. He fell out with them at Mary's Chapel church and said he'd never go back there again. His wife was there at church and died there. So he had to go back when she died. His second wife was Nora Sharp, daughter of Harmon.

Frank: Eva (Hannah) Beale taught at the Slatyfork school that later burned. Little Bill Gibson down there was full of mischief, like rest of us. We got some dynamite. There was an old hemlock tree that fell across the road and some one had cut it out. We bored a hole in it and poured the dynamite in it and a fuse to it. On Friday evening Eva's father (Ellis) came down after her with the sled. We lit that thing and looked up and saw him coming on the sled and he had just about time to get to the dynamite. Some one ran back and pulled the fuse out.

Frank: (Phones) I don't remember the first time I heard a phone conversation. One time I was down at your Dad's. Violet picked up the phone and some one was talking and she said "you want to hear someone talking?" I said "yes". I remember that Sam Varner's wife was talking to someone. That was before we (Sam Hannah's) had a telephone. Your Dad, John Gibson and some others had phones on the old line. Otis Gibson used to live up the hollow. He was sick. One winter my mother would go up and sit with him. He had some kind of rheumatism. Dave: Did Lena Mitchel (Laura's sister) go to school here? Frank: Lena went to school with me at the school house that burned. Leslie Judy taught there when Lena and Violet went. This picture of their "hair-do". He got mad at them for fixing their hair. They rolled it up around like a "rat". (see picture) He jumped on them about it. It made your dad mad and he was going to whip old Judy. He was going to feed the sheep one morning and Judy was in the house (the Curtis house?) and L.D. dared him to come out. He had his feed sack and some grain in it and laid it down in the road. Judy lived across the creek from L.D.'s store in the Curtis house--the house that was up off the ground (now gone). He wouldn't come out. He taught two schools down there. He taught one school. Your dad, L.D. and my dad, Sam were trustees. My dad said to LD "we ought to get rid of him and get someone else. LD said ~~XXXXXX~~ let's try him one more year. They tried him another year. But they all fell out with him.

Frank: Roy Rider went up to the spring ~~xxxx~~ one evening to get a drink. He came back and said "do you all want a drink"? If you do, better go now or it'll be too dark to find the spring. He made out like Sam was working us too late, ha. (Story about the Hatfield Gang) L.D. was instructed to put a box with money at the school house. LD put an empty box there but they didn't come that night. The second night the came and got it and threw the box down. They thought it was Henry Doddrell, a former teacher that did it.



Frank Hannah interviewed by Dave May 1, 1981 257

Dave: (I asked him something about the first sawmills.--there was one half way from the mouth of Slatyfork to the old store place.)  
Frank: ...on up the hollow next to the store (perhaps he means the one half way?) I was pretty small. Maybe that was when the cut the lumber for that new house Si lives in. There was a mill up Slatyfork between the old school house and the old store (that was the half-way one) I remember them cutting those big hemlock trees. We'd go up there sometimes during noon hour, I think There was a saw mill near the school house later on (1930's)(Dad sold timber and had it sawed). Dave: There was also a saw mill up the creek above the old store place when Dad was a boy. (On Sundays he and others would push the cart up the creek on the tram rails and ride it back, and may have wrecked once?)  
The old boiler was sold for junk during the second world war. Si said the builder had a kiln near the new house when it was built to dry boards, and he thought they may have sawed the lumber for the house and planed it.

Frank: Kellison from Hillsboro built it. George L. Hannah Bill Friel, I think was the brother of Suzie Rider. He fell out with them at was married 3 times. First wife was a McClure. His wife Mary's Chapel church and said he'd never go back there again. His wife was there at church and died there. So he had to go back when she died. His second wife was Nora Sharp, daughter of Harmon.  
Frank: Eva (Hannah) Beale taught at the Slatyfork school that later burned. Little Bill Gibson down there was full of mischief, like rest of us We got some dynamite. There was an old hemlock tree that fell across the road and some one had cut it out. We bored a hole in it and poured the dynamite in it and a fuse to it. On Friday evening Eva's father (Ellis) came down after her with the sled. We lit that thing and looked up and saw him coming on the sled and He had just about time to get to the dynamite. Some one ran back and pulled the fuse out.  
Frank: (Phones) I don't remember the first time I heard a phone conversation. One time I was down at your Dad's. Violet picked up the phone and some one was talking and she said "you want to hear someone talking?" I said "yes". I remember that Sam Varner's wife was talking to someone. That was before we (Sam Hannah's) had a telephone. Your Dad, John Gibson and some others had phones on the old line.

Otis Gibson used to live up the hollow. He was sick. One winter my mother would go up and sit with him. He had some kind of rheumatism.  
Dave: Did Lena Mitchel (Laura's sister) go to school here? Frank: Lena went to school with me at the school house that burned. Leslie Judy taught there when Lena and Violet went. This picture of their "hair-do". He got mad at them for fixing their hair. They rolled it up around like a "rat". (see picture) He jumped on them about it. It made your dad mad and he was going to whip old Judy. He was going to feed the sheep one morning and Judy was in the house (the Curtis house?) and L.D. dared him to come out. He had his feed sack and some grain in it and laid it down in the road. Judy lived across the creek from L.D.'s store in the Curtis house--the house that was up off the ground (now gone). He wouldn't come out. He taught two schools down there. He taught one school Your dad, L.D. and my dad, Sam were trustees. My dad said to LD "we ought to get rid of him and get someone else. LD said ~~XXXXXX~~ let's try him one more year. They tried him another year. But they all fell out with him.

Frank: Roy Rider went up to the spring ~~kaxg~~ one evening to get a drink. He came back and said "do you all want a drink"? If you do, better go now or it'll be too dark to find the spring. He made out like Sam was cted to put a box with money at the school house. LD put an empty box there but they didn't come that night. The second night the came and got it and threw the box down. They thought it was Henry Doddrell, a former teacher that did it.

254

Quotes from Raymond Mace

My mother, aunt and uncle attended the New Pleasant Valley School just a short distance from Allie Gibson lives. Before then, there was the "Old" Pleasant Valley School on the hill near Mary's Chapel Church. For quite a time your Aunt Ella used the building as a chicken house. Then when her house burned, the building was moved across the road and incorporated into the new home which still stands.

Summer of 1921: we lived up Slatyfork creek in the sawmill shanty, and I played on the old boiler.

Jake Gibson married a daughter of John Friel of Indian Draft, son of Jeremiah Friel. My great-grandfather, Wm Thomas Friel a Confederate soldier survived the war only to drown in Tygert's Vally River near Elkwater.

His grave in an abandoned cemetery overlooking Conley Run. Anecdotes about the Sharps: According to the story I heard many years ago, LD set up his first store in the back room of his home. His first stock of goods was ink. One cold winter night a good part of his stock froze and burst. The youthful merchant was almost wiped out. However, the economic law of supply and demand went to work, and the price of ink doubled. Another: Your great-grandmother (Rachael) made a shirt each for Hugh and Harmon. To be sure there would be no mistake in ownership, according to the one who told the story, she said sh would just mark one with an "H" for Harmon and the other with an "H" for Hugh!

Easter Gibson: I heard he was namedd "Easter" because he was born on that day. His mother didn't know the exact date of his birth, and so he celebrated Easter Sunday as his birthday now matter what month or date it happened to be.

The Pocahontas Times Jan 1, 1914 "The directors of the Marlinton and Elk Mutual Telephone Col met Sat. Officers are L.D. Sharp, President, S. McDilley vice-res. and gen. Mgr. J. D. Gibson,, sec and treas. The most important business transacted was the cutting out of free phones after Jan. 1; the extending of the short line wire down Elk wherever the extension of the company's business justified it (Mace: probably the W.Va. Pulp & Paper co.); the cooperation of the different mutual companies entering the Marlinton Switchboard will be asked in order to install two phones, one in the C & O. station and the other in the freight office" Mail service: The Times told of a lack of mail service in the Elk community in the very early 20's. About 9 miles of Elk had no mail service.

(Dave: a letter to Ivan (at Buckhannon?) from mother said a package would be carried horseback to the Clover Lick PO.--no mail to Marlinton.) Jake Simmons belonged to the 19th Va. Cavalry. He was probably one of the several Randolph County men belonging to it.--?) He was a 3rd Lieutenant. Donald Johnson's gunpowder accident: Donald was trying to ignite the powder and then mud-cap the bottle before the powder furred!

Airplanes: Paul or Si conducting parachute jumps out of barn with umbrellas. --Donald or Dave--? Archie Gibson discussed the glory of flying.

War is terrible: Frank Hannah told me, after the war, Joe Gay and Walt Allen would get off their horses and fight if they happened to meet on road. Automobiles on Elk: I seem to remember that L.D. sold gas from drums which he kept in the barn before he installed a gas tank to the front and left of the old store. I remember quite well the gas tank in front of the (old) store. It had a cylindrical bowl with gallong gradations painted on the side. The bowl had to be filled by hand and was fed into the car by gravity. In my memory I can see your mother filling the bowl for a customer.



Capt Mundy told Uncle Hugh that in a battle in the Civil war, some of his men were down under the brow of a hill and his other men were back shooting over this hill at the enemy over on the other side and they killed one of their own men. He said he thought it was from a misfire or low powder charge and one of the men under the brow of the hill was shot in the back. But it was just an accident--one of the things of war. Capt Mundy and Uncle Hugh had a squatter's deed of some kind for a lot of land back on Gauley. (Dave: that deed is Xeroxed elsewhere in book). That was the way you got unclaimed or unsurveyed land back in the early days. If no one claimed a patch of land you wrote up a claim and after you kept it so long it belonged to you. But I guess some one had ~~it~~ a prior deed or claim to that property. Evidently his claim wasn't good. I think Ramona has that "claim" from Ivan's papers. I suppose Capt Mundy wrote it up. I didn't know that claim existed until after Ivan died.

"Doc Lowe"-- Along about 1890 or before that, there were a couple of young fellows that came in to Uncle Harmon Sharp's at Slatyfork and went up to the head of Laurel Run and built a cabin there. They wore six-shooters on their hips. They didn't socialize with any of the neighbors. They'd come out to the store and had money to buy supplies. They were there about a year or so. They didn't work at a job. They probably hunted some. They seemed to be hid out up there. One morning one of the fellows came down to Harmon Sharp's who lived across the creek in a big log house at Slatyfork. He said "I had trouble up at the house last night and I had to kill my partner. We fell out and I knew was going to shoot me. We sat up all night. ~~He~~ was sitting backwards on a chair with my arms up on the chair and he was sitting over in the corner and we were waiting for the other one to go to sleep. I dozed off and I heard the click of his gun when he cocked it. I knew was going to shoot and I fell off sideways from that chair and pulled my six-shooter and shot

him, but he shot as I fell off and the bullet hit the back of the chair where I had my arms on. I got off it just in time". Well, Harmon's went up and from the best I can remember, they brought him out of there. His name was Dock Lowe. I think he was buried here at the Sharp cemetery. --probably one of those on the back side that had just a rock for a stone. Anyway, they just took his word that he shot in self-defense. There wasn't any coroner's investigation or jury. I asked Allie Gibson if she knew anything about it. She said she knew about it. She was a little girl then. She said she heard about "Old Dock Lowe" getting shot. But what Uncle Hugh said, I understand he wasn't a very old fellow. It was a supposition at the time that they were outlaws and were ~~hiding~~ hiding out from the law till things cooled down. I asked old man Will Gibson (the one at Slatyfork?) about it and he said he knew where they had the cabin up there. It was before Uncle Harmon moved from Slatyfork. G. C. & E. Railroad came down here and offered Uncle Harmon a pretty big price for his farm, that took in all of the Slatyfork area and down the river a ways and he sold out and went down to Elkins, over there at the west side of Elkins at "Steve" (?) Bottom, big level farm land .... and that when he ~~travels~~ had the girls, Mary and Cora, -- they went to California. ~~XXXXXX~~ I visited with them in San Diego in the 1930s. Cora was a nurse then and about 50 or 55 and Mary a little older. Mary married a Rhorabaugh and they had a boy called Harmon, and a girl. Both of them are now dead and both younger than me. This is Feb 28, 1982.

(The tape continues with some piano playing by Si. The other side of the cassette has Dave's, Paul's, Ketha's and Genevieve's visit with Violet in Richmond. --Violet's conversation with us.



256

Miscellaneous "Loose Ends", Stories etc.

Si Sharp: Quince Harris made whiskey up the hollow (swimming hole) above Henry Shaver's and the RR track, for grandfather Wm Sharp - sold whiskey. Joe and Sam Gibson's dad, John, camped at the pine knob behind the middle mountain meadow during the Civil war, with Silas Sharp. Wm Sharp, after the war, sewed a Confederate for unlawfully taking Silas a civilian, a prisoner, and believed collected \$500. Colonel Gatewood was probably one of them sued.

Got in the fur business: Jake Gibson went to Edray Post Office and tot a fur price list and gave it to Dad. Dad bought fur and sent to the address on the price list. About 12 years old. Blain Sharp would stay some nights at grandmother Sharp's. One evening, thinking Blain had stayed with her the night before, told him: Blain, you can sleep where you slept last night" -- meaning the same bed upstairs. He had actually slept at his house with Henry Sharp (near the Davis Hannah house -- Dorothy Fitzwater) the night before. It made Blaine mad and he said: "I have a good bed at home and I'll go there and sleep" ! ha. Fur Business: Dad had made a \$30 profit on three calves he borrowed (\$30) money to buy, and gave half of it to Jake Gibson to help buy fur, and he doubled his money.

John and Melina Rose lived at Whittiker Falls, down Elk river, (Dad stayed all night there buying fur when age 12). Their son, Bob lived near Point Mountain. Was a surveyor. And he lived at Webster Springs. Rumor that he got drunk and a car killed him. Ivan had Dad's gold (filled) pocket Watch, a Waltham 18 size, 1892 model. There was a house at the Gibson Knob, so Buck Galford could have lived there. They moved a lot.

George Hoover was probably the first to live up near the RR track. Showalter.

Hanson Lindsey was a brother of Mrs. Burn Hamrick, Jim Shaver and Greens "held possession" (squatters) on Gauley. Sam Gibson and Dad watched at the old school house for the "Hatfield" gang that sent a note for Dad to put \$300 in a box in the corner of the school house. No one showed up. Another night he came and threw the empty box and decoy money on the ground. Dad first thought it was Burton Hoover, but a Dodrill from Webster county, perhaps a school teacher at Slatyfork one term, was convicted of a similiar trick down there, so it must have been Dodrill.

Ivan Sharp's recollections taped November 1974 257  
transcribed - 1980 by his daughter  
Ramona Shipley

This November the 15th 1974 and I have a message here to those who may be concerned in regard to a little bit of history to the Sharp generation and ancestries. Since Mother and Dad have past on to their final resting place with the Lord, we regret we did not make a record of their vast knowledge of our kin and their activities, while here on earth, therefore, I will start with myself:

I was the oldest of son of Luther David and Laura Jane Morgan Sharp. My name is Ivan L. Sharp. I was born July 27, 1900 and so the legend and knowledge that I have that has been handed down to me and so that I have known to be a fact on my own rights, so I'll begin with stating that there was seven children in my father and mother's family: Ada, Violet and Creola, Silas, Paul and Luther David, (junior) -- so I will state that I'm married to Genevieve Orndorff of Arbovale, a daughter of J. B. and Cora Ervin Orndorff and have lived happily together for fifty years. and we have three children- Ramona, now living in Parkersburg, married to Thomas Shipley and they have three boys, John, Thomas Alan and David and also a grandson Jeremy and my daughter, she teaches music in public school since the boys are grown up and away at school and one of them married off, so Ralph, he is taking care of you might say, two families, he is living in Fountain Valley California and has a young son, Richard, and part of his family is in Albany, Georgia- Vickie, Brian, Kathy and Diana. Evan, youngest son, married Phyllis McCutcheon, a sister of Reverend Calvin McCutcheon, a Methodist minister like what used to be called a circuit rider on his own preference, he prefers to deal with country people rather than preach and take care of a city congregation and he has been awarded several medals or plaques for his efficiency in his line of duty. And of course this takes care of the children and except, I might say that Ralph is asst production manager of a bearing factory where he lives, and Evan living out in Madison, Va. has two sons, Rod and Todd and they are both in school and his wife teaches school so they are kept pretty busy, there on their farm trying to remodel the old farm house. And of course, now getting back to my dad's family..

Ada was married twice. The first marriage to Mr. Johnson. She had a son, Donald which is now living in Portland, Oregon and a daughter, Helen, married to Eugene Hannah living in Slatyfork, West Virginia. After she taught a term of public school at Slatyfork, she remarried-to Will Curtain. To that union was two sons and a daughter. Billy Curtain, Stanley, and Clara Keene. Then Violet, lives in Richmond Virginia and she married Rufus Mark and who is now deceased and they had one son Rufus Melvin, Jr and he lives in Indiana. And Creola was a victim of the flu after the first World's War and she had- anyway it wasn't diptheria, but anyway her throat swelled shut and they had to 'lance' her throat and it turned to blood poison and in that time they didn't have penecillan or streptomycin to cure or check diseases like that. (1923)

She was very talented in music and was doing a little teaching of piano lessons even while she was in the last year of high school.

Then Si, my brother, Si after having a few operations and a slipped disc in the back and gall stones and a few other troubles, he decided that he'd remain single and free and therefore he is still living back at the old homeplace, the Hugh Sharp place where our great-uncle Hugh Sharp lived and of course my dad built the house there.

Then came along Paul. When he went to school at Buckhannon, he met Vonda Lowe and they were married and to this union was born a son and a daughter, Thayer and Barbara. Of course, Paul, after he finished school, he taught school and was principal of the Seneca Trail Public School at Slatyfork for a few years. When the second World's War came along, he went down to Institute near Dunbar and Nitro and went to work as personnel man, U.S. Rubber company in making latex rubber for war purposes. When this factory closed, he followed with the company on to Texas and is living in Texas. Vonda died a few years ago and was buried near Barboursville or Huntington where her parents were buried. Paul remarried again. To this union there are no children and he was fortunate in getting two good wives and of course a good wife comes in pretty good to take care of you when you have ailments and we all have our share and Paul had some kind of paralysis in both arms for a while and the Lord is almost miraculously healing him and he has almost normal use of one arm.

Now Dave, married Sylvia Friel, one of Dee Friel's daughter's and they have a girl of which they adopted and is very bright and intelligent and a great help to them, when Sylvia hasn't been too well and like the rest of us- it's nice to have company around.

Now this takes care of, I believe, my brother's and sisters.

My dad was the only son of my grandfather, Silas Sharp and my *grand mother* Sarah Hannah Sharp. He had two sisters, Ella, who married Robert Gibson and Malinda, who married Ellis Hannah.

OTHER ~~My~~ <sup>OTHER</sup> grandfather Silas Sharp, spent twenty-three months and twenty-four days in a Confederate prison during the Civil War. He had several brothers, ~~two~~ <sup>three</sup> were killed during the Civil War. ~~My father~~ <sup>My father</sup>, I believe, was killed back of the present house where Uncle Hugh used to live. I do not know, but I think he was buried in the back in the 'half lot' now belonging to Paul, (along 219) where Mary, Uncle Hugh's only sister was buried- she died with something like pneumonia during the civil war.

There was Uncle Hugh Sharp, Uncle Harmon Sharp and "Uncle" \* Henry Sharp are the only ones I can remember of my great-uncles. There was, of course, Luther and Bernard. Uncle Harmon had a big family and they are scattered all the way to California. Tolbert after he helped Joe Gibson's buy up the timber land around Slatyfork, Gauley Mt, Middle Mt. etc, for these big companies, he went west.

\* This Henry Sharp was no relative, but lived 1st on middle mt & then later near Davis Hannah's heirs with his brother Blaine



259

Uncle Harmon died in McKellum (?) Hospital in Richmond, Virginia. Dad and I visited him while he was in the hospital. It's been many years ago. Grandfather Sharp, his father was William Sharp, Jr. <sup>III</sup>

Harmon

RY

William Sharp, Jr. <sup>III</sup> my great-grandfather is buried at the Sharp graveyard-named for him- up near the high rocks. Grandfather and grandmother and a sister. As I said I'm not sure where Bernard and Luther are buried, the boys that died during the Civil War. According to my recollection, Jake Simmons and Quince Harris were the guilty parties that killed Bernard one on them was guilty of that, I'm not sure but Luther may have been killed at the Battle of Droom Mountain. Of course they had a skirmish over on Mingo Flats he could have been killed there, He was serving in the army. So there seems to have been four sons on Wm. Sharp, sr... One settled at Slatyfork, my great-grandfather. <sup>one</sup> One up about the Jake Gibson place and he was, I understand, was maybe killed by an Indian or by a sniper. One settled at Edray and the other one over about Frost.

{Luther, he killed at home

Of course William Sharp Sr. <sup>I</sup> came of from England and we were related to the Dilley's. My <sup>Sarah</sup> grandfather married Sarah Hannah, daughter of David Hannah who was very religious and allowed no work to be done on Sunday., no cooking or anything like that-Sunday was kept as a sacred day. And my grandmother had a brother, Henry, <sup>Hannah</sup> who ran a store up at Arbovale for a few years and moved from there to Renick and I'm not sure as to whether they were buried there, but he had a son Earnest who went to Arizona, (Phoenix, I believe) and was postmaster there until his retirement. Now my grandmother had another son whose name I do not recall for certain but it might have been

o the

~~Albert or Lee~~ and he had a severe ailment ( might have been typhoid or not), but anyway a miracle seemed to have been performed, he died away and they were making arrangements for a funeral, seems as if his father and grandfather had been to a sale and was coming back and this boy awoke from this trance or vision and tried to show grandmother and the other members of the family the beautiful sights of heaven as he saw it. He mentioned some of the relatives who died before he was born. He said " They are up in heaven, don't you see them, but they were unable to see but the bright lights like the sunset in the evening, but he also told them everything that his grandfather and dad had bought at the sale. .. his mother a colt for one thing. He said, " I can take this baby and stick it the fire and there won't be a hair of his head scorched." But they were afraid to let him because of the knowledge they had of fire... Then he said I'll throw this hankkerchief up to the ceiling, it will stay up there and he did and it did stay. He said, "I'm sleepy and he went to the bed and and laid down and he didn't want them to touch him because he had seen Jesus and the angels who took care of him while he was sick in this vision so that left a testimony to my forefathers and of the necessity of having the faith in the Lord Jesus Christ. And while Dad related this story to me on more than one occasion, I'm sure I haven't repeated it exactly as it was and of course my grandmother had mentioned what had happened. There were miracles back in those days as there were when Christ was on earth and of course there are still miracles being performed today.

o the

260

MY great-grandmother, Hessie Hannah was a wife of David Hannah and I remember seeing my three grandmothers: Grandmother Sarah Sharp, Grandmother Hessie Hannah and my grandmother, Edith Ramsey Morgan, the wife of Reverend Samuel C. Morgan the Methodist circuit rider on the Edray charge during the 1888-89-90 or 91. (1888-1894)  
Morgan HISTORY  
page 9  
(79) At that time the Methodist church was in the Virginia conference and later on in the Baltimore conference and now it is the W, Va, Conference, Lewisburg District. Of course both my grandfathers died before I was born. The prison term of my grandfather Sharp....he was the only one or one of the six who survived malaria fever which struck practically all the prisoners that the Confederates had captured. My grandfather somehow or another managed to get some material, gold wire and things like that to make some rings and ornaments etc. - Great Pina

(END SIDE ONE: RECORDED NOV. 1974- IVAN SHARP)

This is my second attempt to give some history of the Sharp generation as handed down to me by word of mouth by Uncle Hugh Sharp, and my father Luther Sharp and my grandmother Sara Sharp and some knowledge in my own rights. I have some legal papers but I really have done little or no research as to the history, but this information that I'm giving may help somebody who desires to do some research work on our ancestry.

I have some legal papers to show that my great-great grandfather, William Sharp, Sr. one of four brothers that came to this country, leaving many relatives in England, Scotland, Ireland and Germany. They received a land grant from the King of England for vast amount of acreage in what was then the state of Virginia. He had, as I understand it a brother that lived at Frost or Huntersville and one at Edray and one at Jake Gibson place at head of Elk. He was stationed at Slatyfork. In this deed that my great-great grandfather gave to my great grandfather was for some over a thousand or more acres including Slatyfork, Sharps Knob, part of Gauley Mt. and part of Buzzard Mt. Of course, my great grandfather, William Sharp, Jr. married Rachel Dilley. This is what the deed calls for and they lived at Slatyfork and were buried on a shale soapstone type of ground, a ridge, east of the high rocks near the old county road. You might say that when they died they were both buried on this ridge, therefore the cemetery was named for them. Of course my grandmother and grandfather Sharp as well as my father and mother Sharp are buried there too along with my sister Creola. I've seen no markers that my great-great grandfather Sharp was buried at this cemetery, nor great-uncle Bernard Sharp or my great-uncle Luther Sharp who were killed during the Civil War. There was an aunt Mary Sharp, a teenager who died with pneumonia or something similar to that during the Civil War, and was buried down on the north side of 219 on the bank of what used to be called 'the Calflot Meadow'. Part of the stone markers are still there. I might say that my grandmother Rachel's sister, Mandy Dilley Ervin I believe it was stayed with them about the time that they died and stayed on to keep house for great-uncle Hugh Sharp for a certain length of time, I don't just how long. She may have been buried over at Dilley's Mill.

(?)

← (which gets?)

← (middle MT.)

← W.M. II (at Fairview)

\* 216) →

side 2 (continued)

261

in that section over there, as well as my great-great grandfather, I'm not sure. Some of our relatives were buried up at the Hannah cemetery up where Billy Hannah and George Hannah used to live but they may have been relatives on my grandmother Hannah's grandfather David Hannah's side of the house.

I might say that I have here in my possession, given to me by my <sup>(uncle Hester)</sup> great-uncle Hugh Sharp, a small family Bible of his mother and dad's showing all the birthdays of all the family including my Grandfather Silas Sharp who married Sarah Hannah, daughter of David and Hester or Hessie as they called her and lived at the old Page Hannah house. I also have a small type spinning wheel given to my sister, Violet, and she in turn gave it to me to keep in the Sharp family. I also have a split-hickory bottom rocking chair given me by great-uncle Hugh Sharp and said his grandfather Dilley had died in this chair while sitting in the chair. The chair is old and straight, one of those homemade chairs put together with wooden pegs. My brother, Si, said 'It's not much wonder he died in it - it was so straight and uncomfortable.' That is because the rockers are worn flat and there isn't much 'rock' to it.

As I said before I'm not sure where my great-great grandfather and grandmother were buried. Some of our relatives are buried in the Hannah graveyard but they may have been the ones on my grandmother Hannah's side of the house as I stated. A great great Uncle of my great-great grandfather Sharp was located near Frost, Huntersville section which Judge Sharp and George Sharp, former Secretary-of-state and Austin and Asby were descendants and there may have been some others, maybe Ed, anyway I wasn't too well acquainted with the Sharp's in that section. And another was located about Edray in which Will Sharp and Giles Sharp and Jake Sharp were probably descendants probably Hanson Sharp, Ellis Sharp and Jim Sharp were descendants of this brother. And there were Elmer and Mitchell Sharp, sons of Jim Sharp. Maybe some of these lived in Ooto section.

I'm not sure, but my great-uncle Henry Sharp used to live at Middle Mountain until a fire burned their home down and they lost everything they had and they moved from there to about the Davis Hannah house now is and from there over to the Onoto ... so they may be ancestors of Dave Sharp and Elliot Sharp of over in that section. Of course there is Charlie Sharp and his brother so there are some distant relatives there somewhere ... how this all came about I don't know. Now the one of my great-great uncles that settled up at the Jake Gibson place, according to Uncle HUGH Sharp, he died before the Civil War in a rather mysterious way - killed by an Indian or a sniper or a disgruntled neighbor or a hunter - anyway he found dead of a bullet wound, now so far as I know had no children.

This Henry was a relative who was killed on



262

Now getting back to great grandfather William Sharp's family. Besides my grandfather Silas Sharp, was Henry Sharp as I mentioned and Uncle Hugh Sharp who lived at the old home place and lived with us 'til he died. Uncle Harmon Sharp lived down at Slatyfork and he died in McKellum Hospital in Richmond, Virginia. My father and I visited him while he was in the hospital there. He had cancer of the throat. He had a large family and I knew most of them. So far as I know he had only one boy, Tolbert, and he and little Jim Gibson were selling real estate around Slatyfork and Elk and through there and after they did that of course a lot of the people that lived around here moved away, including cousin Tolbert Sharp. Tolbert Sharp married a Doyle and he had a son Richard about my age and a daughter, Mabel and a younger daughter I don't just recall her name whether it was Margy.. anyway there were two daughters and one son and they moved to California.

Harmon

Uncle Harmon had a number of daughters, his wife was named Many and she lived with her daughter, Mary Liesty over at Elkins. Mary Liesty had a son named Lawrence, I remember and of course there was Nettie who married Edgar Dilley. Another daughter married Edgar Doyle and they went west along with Tolbert Sharp to California of near the deserts or somewhere out there- anyway they liked it well enough that they stayed. They were one sister that married George (?) Hannah and she was buried at the Sharp graveyard and there is a marker there, her name was Nora. Another daughter, Cora, who went west, I don't know whether she ever married or not, but she was one of the younger ones of the Harmon Sharp family.

Geo L

Now I'm not too positive about all these statements that I made but it will give you some idea. I might say that Uncle Sam Gibson married one of the Harmon Sharp's daughters too. They had a daughter, Stella, ..Her mother died, perhaps in childbirth when she was very young. My grandmother Sarah Sharp raised Stella. Stella married a Fisher over at Elkins and was the mother of Rocky Fisher (father of Maxine and Julia Fisher.) Most of these relatives that I've mentioned of uncle Harmon's family I remember faintly.

Some married Mary, sister of Sarah Sharp

See all the cousins account of Stella Mary & Stella

Only three of my great uncles I remember. Even my grandfathers died before I was born on both sides of the house. Silas Sharp died a few years before I was born and so did Samuel C. Morgan, Methodist circuit rider...so I didn't see any of my grandfathers. But I got to see two grandmothers and one great-grandmother, Hester or Hessie as they called her. While mother and dad Sharp were living they kept history in their minds and of course occasionally they would tell us, but I never thought to write them down. So I make these statements so that if anyone in the future wanted to do some research they would know more about it.

He died about May 10th 1957

Errors →

See & Harmon married Harmon's daughter

Brothers  
names  
switched

263

Si's  
QUINCE was a  
friend of mine, they  
I made whiskey  
for him.

LUTHER

I think I was  
Bill Hannah  
- not Jake

Bill Hannah

(fathered Sam Gibson)  
John?

I might say here that my uncles that were killed during the Civil War: Uncle BERNARD was only fourteen years of age and he was trying to get away from the raiders or Confederates and he was trying to get away up the back of the house where my brother Si now lives and (old man Quince Harris) or Jake Simmons are the ones that shot and killed him. Near the same time that LUTHER was killed probably in the Droop Mt. battle, or the skirmish over near Mingo Flats. He served in the army, as I understand it. But my grandfather Sharp at the time that Bernard was killed, hid in a goose nest when the Confederates made a raid through that section and this fellow that shot at uncle Bernard and missed there, so my grandfather jumped out of that nest while the other fellow was trying to reload his gun and knocked him down and ran around the house to get away from him ran into a whole posse of Confederate soldiers so he had to surrender, along with Jake Gibson, not related to Jim Gibson - I don't think, but may have been grandfather to Jake and John Gibson. Anyway my grandfather had to give up and he went with them and they put handcuffs on him and also on Jake Gibson. It took two fellows to guard them while the rest of them went on to make raids on the farmers, through the section to get food and see who was hiding, and who the enemies were and so forth. Jake Gibson could get his handcuffs off and grandfather tried to persuade him to slip them off, knock the guard down and get his gun and shoot the other one but he was afraid to do that and anyway this fellow shot at Jake as he was running and missed him so he found that Jake was going to get away from him so he threw his gun down and ran after him and caught up with him up near the top of the hill near the Sharp graveyard. Jake Gibson happened to have something like a toy pistol they call it a pepper box pistol and he jerked that out of his pocket and whirled and started shooting at him and the guard ran back. Jake got away but my grandfather was taken on to Salisbury North or South Carolina and served twenty-three months and twenty-four days in prison there. There were only six prisoners, the Yankees, that survived the malaria fever and malnutrition or starvation there. My grandfather managed to get a hold of some gold wire etc. and made some jewelry etc. and gave to the colored maids and those that gave them their medicine and told them to give him double portion of the allowance, so he survived until the Confederates decided that they were all going to die anyway several hundred had died so they agreed to exchange the six prisoners that were left., my grandfather happened to be one of them. It took him about a month to get home. This may have been a factor in his death. He died with something similar to appendicitis some internal it may have been cancer but from what my dad, grandmother and uncle Hugh said it must have been the appendix that burst cause he didn't live too long after that happened. This is all that I have to say for now as regards to my ancestors, I may have more to say later.

264

I might say here that I left out Amos and Porter Sharp. Over there about Warick t at may have been descents of uncle Henry Sharp and may have been brothers or cousins of Dave Sharp and Bill Elliot Sharp - I don't know what the connections are right there. But speaking about my my great- uncle Harmon Sharp. He was the most jolly person you would ever want to meet. You could, he had a unique laugh and I enjoyed hearing him talk. All of my uncles were great hunters and they had some tales to tell experiences back in the wilds of W. Va.

My great uncle Hugh Sharp never did get married. He somehow or another didn't seem to have much affection for the opposite sex. He didn't like to be bossed around or told what to do or what not to do. He had hired different ones to do the housekeeping for him and had had different families to move in with him. He always could get along with the men folks but the womenfolk didn't like his attitude or his mode of taking care of his tools and clothes etc. The fact that uncle Hugh would go out and stay all day and come in for dinner at four o'clock in the evening for something to eat. Of course that didn't suit most of the people that stayed there. I can remember that Dang Jackson was one family that lived there and James Jackson was another family that lived there the father of Will Jackson and Charlie, Bernie and Lucy Jackson and they lived for a while and there were no heirs that lived there. At one time my ~~great~~ uncle Will Morgan and my aunt Fannie lived there a while and took care of uncle Hugh. My dad took it upon himself after Tolbert left to see that uncle Hugh had somebody to look after him, wash his clothes etc. Uncle Will moved back to Lobelia where he came from and then came along Noah Ayres and his son, adopted son I believe about my age, called Cecil. And then after so long a time (Mix(?) the one that married Merle Gibson and then her sister Eya who married Luther Mace moved in for a while to take care of uncle Hugh. But at one time Virgie.....(end of Tape 2)

(START OF TAPE THREE)  
Virgie Gibson stayed and kept house for a while but not very long. And Uncle Taylor Ramsey and his son Junior and I stayed there with uncle Hugh a summer, Junior was about my age. Later dad hired Rachel Showalter and son Barney, a year older than I was, to help take care of uncle Hugh and so the farmwork. Mr. and Mrs. Showalter were easy to get a long with and uncle Hugh liked her. Mother and Junior and maybe Paul and Si stayed stayed with Uncle Hugh one winter and did the cooking for uncle Hugh and taking care of him while dad and I batched over at the old home place to take care of the feed and the livestock, the store and the post office. Of course, I think perhaps Henry Shaver was taking care of the livestock feeding over at uncle Hugh's. My experience in cooking was to put on a pot of kidney beans, about a pint to cook and they kept swelling and kept swelling and I had every pot on the place full of beans.



(side three- continued)

265  
We had beans coming out our ears for about a week or more. Mother would keep us in bread as well as a lot of other things that we were up to cooking. Uncle Hugh was liked by everybody. One time he had some pet white tailed deer. One special deer, named Nannie, got to be quite mean and one time my dad and aunt Ellie Gibson, not yet grown, up a cherry stump and they had to holler for help so they could get home. Uncle Hugh was quite a wild bee hunter. Seldom ever would cut a tree. As he had fifty to a hundred stands of bees of his own. He would hid his money and valuables in a beehive as most people were afraid of bees - and some-time elsewhere. One money box we never did find after he died But after he missed some money before this he had dad take care of most of his valuables and sent the money to the bank. He lived to be seventy-six years old before he died and he died in about 1923, so I knew him for 23 years. Of course for the first few years of my life I didn't know one person from another but he was and I liked to hear him talk and he had a lot of bear stories and hunting stories to tell. I was at his bedside when he died and he told me the good Lord had saved him a few weeks before and he was ready to go. I was over in the cornfield across the creek and he called for me and I came, and I was at his bedside when he died. He was buried in the Sharp cemetery. A large granite marker was erected at his grave site.

2.  
Another thing about uncle Hugh- Captain Mundy was a great friend of his and made a lot of patent bee hives for him. some that he could take the lid off and watch the bees work. Some of these are in my possession now and I've made them over to take care of sections and the new type of selling the honey. Captain Mundy and uncle Hugh had gotten a large land grant from the king of England of 50,000 acres more or less in Pocahontas, Webster and Randolph counties of the state of Virginia. It may have been the Pennell survey or part of the land that Lawyer Reger of Elkins wanted my dad to bring suit for the title of the land and give him part of the land if they won the lawsuit. The survey appears to have been made according to papers of uncle Hugh's. The grant was stolen before the survey was put on record at least by the Virginia Court. They were applying for a copy to reinstate or get on record, but so far as I know it never was carried out unless this Mr. Reger dug it up in his land search for he was a real estate lawyer. My dad told Mr. Reger the lawyer that all the people in the country would be mad at him for taking in their property. But Reger said they could hold the improved property that they owned but not the wild country that hadn't been developed back on the mountain probably on Gauley, Buzzard, Middle and probably some of Point mountain. Dad could hold what some people call squatters rights to obtain legal title to the property, if fact some big companies had Bernard Hamrick to build a camp back there on Gauley mountain and also a cousin of ours, Bob Rose was also paid so much a month for ten or more years to claim the property. So some of these big lumber companies got the timberland and timber for practically nothing.

(side three - continued)

Getting back to uncle Harman Sharp. He was the most jolly man I think I ever met. He was always laughing and had a very nice family. He liked to hunt, and camp out and tell of his experiences of his. That about takes care of my uncles, I'll get down to my grandfather later.

I might say I have been having trouble with this tape recorder erasing part of the material that I would like to record. So I repeat some and have left out some that should be mentioned. Speaking about the ancestors over around Onoto we were related to Joe Sharp down at Mill Point through what source I'm not sure perhaps uncle Henry Sharp. Joe Sharp had a son named for my father Luther David Sharp but since they have since died or moved away, but anyway my dad and I were at their auction sale when they broke up house-keeping. There was another Sharp over in that section over about Clover Lick. I don't know of any real connection between them or the other Sharps that I've mentioned. Just recently a few months ago I saw an ad in the Pocahontas Times saying that there was an Ivan Sharp at Cass that had some pigs for sale - now what source they came from I'm not sure. There was some other Sharps: John and Ern and some of those that may have been from Bill Elliott Sharps people. There seem to have been two sets of Sharps in Pocahontas County. Two sets of Gibsons that weren't relation on the Elk section and two different sections of the Hannah's that do not seem to be related. In some cases had married into the same name. We are related quite a bit to most of the people around Dilley's Mill through grandmother Rachel Dilley Sharp. Shewas a Dilley and I've heard my uncle Hugh speak of 'grandpappy Dilley.' I mentioned also some property that I have that he once owned. We are related to the Sharps around Frost and that section, the Dilley's perhaps several others perhaps the Gibson's over in that section and so then on my grandmother Hannah's side of the house my great grandmother Hessie and Henry Hannah. They had a son Henry Hannah who was a brother of my grandmother Sharp. I'm pretty sure they had another brother or son and two or more daughters. One was Aunt Malindy (Rose) Married to John Rose. They were the father and mother of Bob Rose. We were related to the Zickafoose's in some manner whether my great-great grandmother Sharp was a Zickafoose or whether the later descendants married a Zickafoose I'm not sure but anyway there was one of them that lived over about Buckhannon during the twenties that was distantly related to us. I've heard my dad speak of so many different ones in the community around there like LU ? Curry and Poague, Cook and places down around Elk river still go by that name and speaking about the Land Grant of Captain Mundy and Uncle Hugh's of that vast acreage. The West Virginia History in three volumes mentions about some trouble the clerk of Pocahontas county was having in trying to keep the records secret from the Confederate invaders. They hid the records

← NB

(tape three- continued)

267

a while in a buckwheat stack, a while in a Methodist church, a while in two or three different homes. When the war was over and things settled down one of those record books was missing. It could be that this record book contained the information about Uncle Hugh and Captain Mundy, his grant and also my great-great grandfather Sharp's grant from the King of England for property. Of course there is no way of tellin' what happened to that but I the papers that Uncle Hugh and Captain Mundy filed with the I suppose the Supreme Court at Richmond Virginia to try to establish the grant or get it on record again, but I have no information as to whether it was accomplished or not. Anyway we never paid any taxes or it and my dad owned some coal land back on Gauley and he deeded it over to Otis Gibson and he may still own those coal or mineral rights. In some cases those old people back there were smart enough to reserve the mineral rights. We were sure there were minerals in there but in later years I can remember myself that the old Staunton-Parkersburg road was being repaired, they had to use dynamite and pick and shovels and plows and manpower and horse power to repair the road. They put off a blast at the forks of the road there at the Slatyfork post office and within a few hundred feet of a geologic marker in a limestone ledge that produced quite a stream or quite a bit of oil ran out of this sand rock and so the folks working on the road got excited and ran over to where the old store was and told us about it. Dad and I closed up the store and took a crowbar, pick and we gouged down around in that old sandstone and the thing tore loose again and the oil in the sandstone ran out into the water. Foolish like I struck a match to it and it flashed right across the water. I didn't know anything about gas and I reckon' I could have blowed the whole place up around there. But he talked to the geologist after that and he said that may have been forced up from several thousand feet and sandrock had so many cavaties and hollow places within that it was very susceptible to absorbing gas and the chances is if you go back to that flat there and sink a well and go deep enough that we would strike gas in that country. The thing that I don't understand that it is limestone country and there is about as much water that runs underground that runs on the top of the ground and only when there is a flood or heavy rains that they have water on Big Spring of Elk. The way it got its name is that the water would run for maybe a mile or two and then it would go underground, so it would be dry for a mile or two and then come out again and there would be water for a few hundred feet or a mile. Of course we don't know what all is back in those caverns. I know that one place on my farm about an eight of an acre dropped out of sight just the treetops. Then of course the sink holes through there in different places. You take up around next to Snowshoe, the Rhea place the Vandevender place for about a half a mile there is one sinkhole right after another some two hundred yards apart- almost in a straight line. They've filled up and there are no openings except there is one place on the Vandevender place where you could drop a rock and time it and it takes almost a minute of falling before it



(tape three continued)

hits bottom -sounds like it hits glass or fossils or something that's down in that cave then it bounces off that into mud and it goes 'kerchug'. Those are mysterious things there. Then too, at the water fountain near Slatyfork the Hugh Sharp cave, as far as I know there has never been anybody to the end of that cave. They've been in for two or three days searching but there are some big rooms in there and then a place to crawl through and other places where there is a river about waist deep. The searchers use carbide lamps and twine to find their way.

When they built the railroad in that section, the blasting caused a lot of the limestone to fall in and now it is too difficult to get into this cave. You could clear it away and probably have enough room to drive a car into it. That country is noted for caverns and high waters and stream beds with no water at all. You cross over the mountain to Dry Branch and for several miles there is no water for miles except when it rains. These are some of the conditions that exist up in that country. Big oil companies at one time leased the land for oil. They had a lease of what was called the Rhea Place for ten years but then they cancelled it within seven years. They decided if the government was not going to back them up on this deep well drilling they would just drop out on it. Of course that's got us in part of the trouble we're in now in the lack of fuel.

Now speaking about the relatives on the Hannah side, my great grandfather Henry or David Hannah was very religious and he wouldn't allow any work to be done on Sunday. He had some brothers I'm pretty sure because just above Frank Hannah's -Sam Hannah's it used to be on the Billy Mace place the corner there was a building a log house that burnt down and this is where this boy lived that died away and came to again and the connections there I'm not too sure about. Aunt Leah Hannah she married another Hannah or just how it was but Aunt Leah was mother to Josie Lewis and Edna Foster and Paul and Silas Hannah of Hinton. Of course Josie Lewis is in Huntington W. Va. And of course we are related to that bunch of Hannah's and we are related to Bowd (?) Hannah and Silas Hannah.

←  
Otha  
Hannah

(END OF TAPE THREE)

(BEGINNING OF TAPE FOUR)

I ran out of tape on that side. I don't know whether I stated that my aunt Ella married Bob Gibson a brother of little Jim Gibson and they had several children, Otis, Allie, Florence and Willie and Ona Gibson. Aunt Malinda married Ellis Hannah. They had a few children; Eva married Charlie Beale, Russell married another Hannah and a sister of Ira of over around Marlinton no relation; Lena married Floyd Baxter over around Warlick and Veio married a Dumire. Lena Baxter had one son; Veio and his wife had some daughters and some sons..two sons died with cancer at a rather early age.

269  
← (1889-1899)

Getting back to my father. He married a preacher's daughter (Rev. Samuel C. Morgan on the Edray charge- 1880-88-89-91) in the Va. conference later transferred to the Ohio Conference and now a part of the W. Va. conference. It's hard to trace those things because of the different conferences they change to. If I remember right I have in my possession the minutes of the Virginia conference with my grandfather's name in it. Uncle Wallace Sutton on my wife's side of the house was a minister of the Gospel, he married my wife's mother's sister. He gave us some information I didn't write down any points to try to keep things together.

← (see Morgan History page 8)  
D9

Anyway we are related to a lot of people indirectly and I have noway or have not taken the time to do any research about them. Anyway getting to my father's family. My sister Ada was married twice which I think I mentioned a while ago. Her first husband was a Johnson and they had a son Donald who stayed with us several years maybe through high school. He went west to Oregon and is real active in church work out there from what I can understand. He belongs to the Army Reserve was a chef in the army. Then there is Helen Johnson who married Eugene Hannah, son of Lee Hannah. As far as I know we were not related to the George L. Hannah other than George married uncle Harmon's daughter. Of course there was Sheldon Hannah and Bryson Hannah I've heard my dad mention quite a few times. He liked to sing and I think maybe he and my dad held a singing school and old man Ware liked to sing. So Bryson Hannah and there weren't too many of that set of hannah's who were very regular in church attendance. Hugh Hannah's family were very active in church work. There were several of those Hannah's who were school teachers. Bessie, Mary and the one that married the Woodell. Of course Marvin remained on the farm and his son, I think helped my brother Dave out in Cincinnati in the jewelry business, repairing watches and things of that sort. That takes care of most of the history there. Of course there were a lot of people who used to live in that country there that like Vanderbritts and Slankers and Varners- Sam Varner and his brother and Dave Varner who used to live about the Sam Galford property and moved to Cass. A lot of people sold out and moved elsewhere. The property the Kyle Hannah lives in (Russell Hannah) My dad bought two farms there from the Vanderbritts (?) and uncle Ellis Hannah wanted dad to buy those farms for him and seems as if he wanted to buy them and Vanderbritt wouldn't sell them to Ellis for some reason or another and when it came to a showdown when dad told him he wanted the deed made out to uncle Ellis Hannah, he was about to back out on it but finally went ahead and signed the deed, but in that agreement with uncle Ellis Hannah we Sharp's were supposed to have fishing privileges up and down the farm

Nana

(5)

←

OF THE BIG Spring of Elk that didn't go dry. It was good fishing territory but they didn't seem to like too much for us to take that privilege after dad had Russell and Ellis and some of them to witness a deed Uncle Hugh Sharp had made to my dad for some property. They seemed to have felt that they should have a part in it. Maybe they should have but they didn't do anything to take care of uncle Hugh and you might say that part of therecord there that I was giving and the tape didn't pick up was....My mother stayed over at the new home and cooked for uncle Hugh while Dave was small. Si and Paul went to school from over there and that's when Dad and I batched over at the old home place. We had the Post office and the store. One of us stayed in the store while the other chores. One time dad sent me up to put on some beans and I didn't know about how many to put on. I thought a pint of red kidney beans wouldn't be too much. I put them in a pot and they kept swelling and kept swelling and for long I had every pot in the place full of beans. We had to send some over to mother and that is one lesson I learned about cooking. It's a good thing we cooked them before eating or we wouldn't be around... My mother took care of uncle Hugh that one winter. Dad hired Rachel Showalter and Barney to come and do the cooking and help on the farm. Barney was one year older than I was. He was on the farm for a number of years. This Mix boy that I could not remember his name was Cameron (Mix). I think he was a twin but as I stated uncle Hugh couldn't get along well with the women folks bossing him around, but he could with the men folks. Uncle Hugh was liked by all over the county. People called him uncle Hugh whether they were any relation or not. He had a lot of bear stories he liked to tell. One story that Captain or somebody told on him. When he was a boy he saw a bear and it started towards him and he took to running down over the hill about a half a mile and he crawled in a hollow log so the bear wouldn't see him. After uncle Hugh got a little older he knew that a bear did a little more trailing by smell than by sight. he always said the way to get away from a bear if he attacked you it was best to climb a small tree for it was hard for a bear to reach upound to climb up seems as if that had happened a feww times in those days. Somebody would pick up a cub bear and th e old she bear would happen to be around there was a fight on their hands right then and there. Most of teSharps always enjoyed hunting and wild life.

Let's see I think we came down to part of my dad's family. Ada being the oldest graduated from West Virginia Wesleyan College and went on to Argulia (spelling) up in Mass. She took a course in elocution and was very talented along that line and was very entertaining. After a few years she taught school at Slatyfork. Then married Will Curtain of Baltimore. To that union was born, Billy Curtain who was in World War 11 and was in all

Meeks  
MICKS

(Meeks  
or  
Micks)



(TAPE FOUR CONTINUED)

OF THE MAIN DRIVES\* IN Africa Sicily and Italy and the front at Argonne and he came out alive but was a very nervous type of man after that. Another boy, Stanley became a school teacher and he and his wife were both school teachers. There was a daughter Clara, married Bill Keene and probably still is there in Baltimore. They come out occasionally to Slatyfork to do a little hunting and so forth.

My dad at one time owned seven of the best houses in Campbelltown. When the Campbell Lumber co. went out of business dad heard about it and went over to Yeager who had charge of the sale of property. Dad bought the three houses on the hill used by the officials of the company and I think three or four houses over in town. He gave each one of us children a house. Of course Ada and Violet sold their houses and after so long a time Junior sold his, a few years ago my brother Si sold his house. Dad, during the depression sold one house to Woodell (he owned property around the hollow he wanted to trade for but dad sold him this property..So I'm the only one that owns any property there in Campbelltown as of now. That's the middle house, lot two on plot three and so dad did quite a lot of investing. He lost in a lot of investments...coal mining, gold mining things of that sort. He invested in Vegley Coal company and Yeager bought a lot of coal land in Kentucky, Ed Williams & Jim Price was connected with it so dad bought some stock in it and I bought some. But Dad's stock was guaranteed by the International Stock Food(?) Co. He got most of his money back. Trouble is the coal company left the property to be sold for taxes and either Yeager or Price or some of the folks who are lawyers found a chance to make some money at it, whether they hung onto it or not or whether they lost their money. One time I invested in Dan Patch Electric Railroad the first electric railroad train in this country that ran from Minneapolis to St. Paul. I invested \$130.00 in it for I thought it would eventually take over and be used in place of steam engines. Different ones who rode on it claimed it was wonderful and I guess it was alright but there is always somebody that knows how to buy out the controlling interest. I also invested in Racer Disc Wheel and Rubber company which built an automobile wheel that was puncture proof. It had a solid rubber tire about an inch and a half thick on a rim and the rim fit down inside two discs and the innertube was the hub of the wheel and you rode on air yet there was no way to puncture the innertube. The only thing that could happen would be through friction. I happened to ride in a demonstrator car that had those wheels on. I happened to have two hundred and fifty dollars and I invested in that Disc company. Dr. Hutchison and several prominent men of Richmond were officials of it and this racer held fifty-one percent interest in the company and he went out to Cleveland or somewhere and he sold out the controlling interest to one of those tire companies and they knew that wouldn't do to have one tire that would last a lifetime of a car and they refused to put it on the market and they did come around with some kind of dope that you could put inside an innertube that would fill up any

(tape four- continued)

278

small tack holes but nevertheless I never did get very far investing for financial benefits. I have enjoyed farming and had a gasoline business-American Gas and handled automobile supplies in the twenties and of course I sold out and turned my part over to dad and outside of the parts etc. still have some racks etc that I had tires on. At one time some robbers broke a window out and stole about three or four hundred dollars worth of tires, all that they could put in their car. We traced them, they went to Kentucky. The policeman at that time wasn't too anxious to follow up like the deal that we have today with the detective, so many of them of different kinds that they probably would have caught up with them.

On the relatives on the Hannah side, we have Forrest Hannah, William Hannah and Carrie Hannah lived at Valley Head. They were some of our relations, they were cousins. They called my dad 'cousin'. Carries's mother must have married a Hannah, anyway she wasn't married and yet she carried the H Hannah name. I don't know whether they are related to Leah Hannah that bunch of Hannah's or not but there were two David Hannah's. One on our side was very religious and one on the other side didn't take much interest in church work but was more interested in land deals, and things of that sort. The two sets of Gibson's, on Elk. I think Jim Gibson and Bob Gibson and I think they had a brother Sam who went out west and never did come back so maybe we have some relatives out there. There were a lot of those Gibson boys. There were Sheltons and Jackson's. ....

(END OF TAPE FOUR)

(BEGINNING OF TAPE FIVE)

Continuation of the Sharp History--I keep running out of tape. As I said I didn't have any points set down in order to keep the records together as they should be. Speaking of my dad I would like to say that he started out in the mercantile business when he was twelve years old. He borrowed thirty dollars from uncle "Henry" Hannah to buy three calves at ten dollars a piece off of some Hannah. They had plenty of feed to winter them and dad wintered those calves and sold them the next fall for maybe twenty or twenty-five dollars profit on his services for feeding the calves. He probably got twice as much for them the next fall when he sold them. So he went to buying furs and selling them and made some money that way. About that time the Cheery Lumber company built a tram road up Slatyfork and they had trolley cars that were pulled by mules but they had to lay a wooden floor and a track out of two by fours for the truck to run on in order to haul the logs from the head of Slatyfork and in that section there they would 'ball hoop' the logs off the mountain and it was winter time and icy and they had to load them on with cane hooks and things of that sort as they didn't have any hoists of any kind.

on Tape  
Ed's Hannah's  
father →

Bowd  
(5)

←

CANT 19

(side five -- continued)

any hoists to get them on the truck). The mills above the old meadow at the old home place at Slatyfork. The parts of the mill were there up into the twenties. We sold part of it as junk to a junk dealer at Clarksburg. He wasn't there with them to see what they got - they were not supposed to take the blocks - the carriage blocks but they disappeared too. While they were cutting the cherry timber all over Slatyfork mountain and Buzzard mountain the men that were doing that sort of thing insisted on my dad putting in a little store there in the lumber room. He got some rough lumber at the saw mill and put up a warehouse or lumber room, 'course later on they built a store. They bought tobacco and things of that sort and got started into the mercantile business that way. It enthused him very much when he was making some money. He raised food on the farm to live off of and the stuff that he bought and sold he considered that his. The funny part of it was in a way, he never once thought of asking uncle Henry Hannah how much interest he charged on the thirty dollars he borrowed and he just thanked him and of course back at that time was probably about four per cent but four per cent was worth as much as eight per cent now. But anyway that gave dad a start in the mercantile business and he built a store and ordered goods from Baltimore and different wholesalers. The tobacco he ordered in drop shipments and he got it less than wholesale prices because of the quantity he bought not only bought furs and sold but bought beef hides and bear hides and even wild animals such as pheasants and squirrels and back at that time you could sell them. They brought a big price, the Jews at that season of the year would pay top prices for them. Dad started buying wool and selling it to different companies that he wrote to and got prices and sometimes he would spend a half day with the wool buyer trying to close out the deal. They brought wool from Randolph county and Webster county and Pocahontas into dad's store and so we had to use this old warehouse to put the wool in and the barn and shed and he had to haul the wool to Marlinton to load in box cars to ship it away. Usually Jim Gibson the Varner's - Harry and Sam Varner, the Sheltons and those people up there had a lot of horses and wagons with the big racks on them to haul hay etc. so they could haul pretty big loads of wool. They haul it in and load it at Marlinton to ship it to Baltimore, Philadelphia and those places so dad made some money on buying and selling wool. And he also bought ginseng and golden seal. Ginseng was a plant the republic of China bought the most of it for medical purposes and some for good luck. The roots of the ginseng when shaped like a man that brought a premium price for that meant good luck and so he made some money off selling ginseng the wild roots. There is a lot of sport in digging wild ginseng, I tried it myself a time or two with some other folks in a rainy time when we couldn't make hay or anything and one would say to another 'Let's go ginsenging.'



(SIDE FIVE CONTINUED)

274

We'd get our ginseng hoes and out we'd GO AND DIG GENSENG. Well, dad prospered in the mercantile business and built up a good honest trade and as I said people came from Randolph, Webster and Pocahontas county in to sell their wool and buy their flour - dad even had a grist mill. At one time it belonged to Bryson Griffen and he got so he wasn't able to run the mill so Dad bought the mill and got uncle Sam Gibson to run it until the shaft or something tore up, so Dad had a new mill put in and had the Elbon's(?) from Webster Springs they were carpenters and had the mill designed and they built the shaft out of wood. Dad ordered French burrs from France to grind the corn meal and even corncobs for all to feed the livestock. But the the corn meal was edible. He also put in 'volts' (?) where they could sift the wheat flour. The flour was more or less dark, it didn't have all the vitamins taken out of it and if you wanted to stick your tooth into a good biscuit with cow butter on it why, there's nothin' better than the bread made from the flour of the French burrs. This mill was run by water power, the water went on the inside of the drivewheel instead of the overshot mill like my father-in law had up at Arbovale.

He had a mill up there, an overshot type of mill, that had buckets in and when they filled up the mill wheel moved. This new type of mill and so forth, when it started up would shake the whole building and you'd think it was going to tumble down., it had so much power about it. Anyway after so long a time the business got sort of slack along line and we'd only grind maybe once a week and would have uncle Sam Gibson grind one week and maybe Dad the next. We had to build a mill dam and a shoot for the water to run into this wheel that furnished the power.

And of course, my father went into the general mercantile of all types, ready made clothing, piece goods and groceries and hardware and anything you might need on the farm. Just mention it and he usually either had it or got it for you. Dad also liked to sing. He always maintained a pretty good choir at the church and developed a singing group that he would take to other churches to sing during revival meetings. Even at the county fair, we won a plaque or a medal for being the best choir in the county. Speaking about investments- I had \$250.00 in the Pocahontas County Fair and it was like some of those other businesses. It was sold for taxes so I was out \$250.00 there but I enjoyed the fair. I took my first airplane ride with a man by the name of Scott. He was hauling riders at the fair. My brother, Dave and I, my dad said, "Do you all want to go up?" We said, "Yes."

275

We didn't know it, but the pilot was one of these fellows who nipped the bottle a little bit and he told dad as we started to leave the ground, "I'm gonna give them a real good ride. I'll play some stunts with them." Well, he did. He went up there and made a loop the loop once or twice and it seemed like we were just gonna go through the floorboard as we came back down and as we went up we didn't know whether we were gonna stick on the upper side or not. Course we were strapped in, but we enjoyed that ride and it was a small plane. We landed safely.

Most of the rest of the family and my wife especially have ridden a jet plane. She went to Chicago, I believe when Brian was born. She enjoyed the ride on the plane, it was comfortable even though she was sorta scared to start out.

Further, in regard to my dad, he was like my great uncle Hugh Sharp; he had a lotta bees. Dad studied scientific methods of taking care of bees. He advertised the basswood or white lynn honey throughout the state and built up a reputation of being the best flavored honey ever produced in the state of West Virginia. In a few years time the state decided the bee business was growing to such an extent that they needed to have some overseers and inspectors to try to take care that they wouldn't get disease and the people wouldn't have to get out of the bee business. So they came to see my dad to be one of the bee inspectors. Mr. Macsey from Wheeling, W. Va. was to be chairman of the bee inspectors, so dad had to spend quite a bit of time during the summer months inspecting bees. If they found foul brood either European or the regular foul brood, the instruction then was to destroy the hive and the bees. The honey was supposed to have been edible and no harm in eating the honey. What they were trying to prevent was the spread of the foul brood and they are still trying to do the same thing today. We found out from experience that if you kept the bees watered, the bees like to have water for the young bees, and you put salt in the water and sometimes salt around the hives it seemed to protect them to a certain extent from taking foul brood. Of course there is a difference in the breed of bees. The Italian bees were as mean as they ever get, about like yellow jackets. They were good housekeepers and would keep the weevils and worms cleaned out where a black bee would just accept them as part of the family and let them go ahead and destroy the brood and eat up the beehive. That's still true today.

My dad was always active in church work. He was layleader class leader of the church. He and Brice Griffin and uncle Sam Gibson and Sam Hannah, myself and two or three others would be the number that would be at prayer meeting in the winter time, when the snow was deep. When it was pretty a lot of folks would come out to prayer meeting back then that wouldn't have time or think about it today. They would rather stay home and watch television.

(SIDE FIVE CONTINUED)

276  
NOW, of course we mentioned about Ada's career. Violet married Rufus Markland who finally became vice-president or assistant vice-president of the C. and O railroad. That's a position that cousin Sam Whanger, Ed Whanger also rail-  
roaders finally attained to. My brother-in-law, Rufus died with heart trouble several years ago. My sister lived by herself for a number of years and finally decided to sell out and go to the Methodist Hermitage. She had to pay, I believe, ten thousand dollars invest in the Hermitage plus about on hundred and seventy-five dollars a month for room and board for as long as she lives. Of course, she got all of the needed nursing facilities if she had to go into the hospital, they have hospital services on the third floor. All she had to do is pick up the telephone and call the nurse and she would be there in a minute or two if she were sick or needed help. She was very much satisfied with this sort of a set-up. She could still keep her own car and come and go as she pleased. That's fine, we thought we had something similar to that here in West Virginia and when we voted on it at the Methodist conference, we thought it was for the ministers of the gospels, retired and the laymen, retired and didn't have a home to go to. They could live in this Methodist Hermitage or place and live and be practically free. 'Course that was before social security and that sort of thing came into effect, but today if you own property, you have to dispose of it and turn it over to them and pay them probably two hundred dollars a month for room and board, something on the same order of what my sister has in Richmond, Va.. She inspected three different places, she checked in Cincinnati and W.Va. and Richmond. Violet married a mighty good man, they seldom come any better. Their son, started out to study to be a doctor, he finally edded up working for an electrical company. He is working for Magnavox now as sort of a sales manager and of course, his wife teaches school at times and they had two children, Ann and John. Ann married a Zurr, a painter contractor who works for his dad and he's a nice fellow. They all seem to be doing pretty well. Z E H R

after  
Now my sister, Cecola, died in the flu epidemic ~~during~~ the first world's war when she was eighteen years old. She took something like tonsillitis or diphtheria and they lanced her throat and she took blood poisoning. They didn't have streptomycin or penicillin or anything like that to kill it like they do today. She would probably be living today if they had this kind of medical treatment. (1923)

As for myself, I have one girl and two boys. Ramona lives at Parkersburg. She went to school at Morris Harvey and also went to school at Marlinton High School and Poca High School. She graduated at Marietta College after she was married and is now teaching music in several elementary schools. She goes from one school to another and she likes it real well in dealing with the children. They seem to be so enthused over songs that they sing and that sort. The oldest boy of Ramona and Tom, Ramona married Tom Shipley a chemical engineer at the Dupont plant and did work at the Dupont plant at Belle, John graduated from school and he is now a clothing store manager in St. Louis. He married Cindy, I forget her father and mother's name but she is a real nice, quiet girl. They have a son, Jeremy that would be my great grandson.



21  
(SIDE FIVE CONTINUED)

221  
Tomas Alan is still in school and he is taking what you might the Hollywood type of training of being in plays and movies and singing. He has a wonderful voice and has won two or three scholarships on that. The younger boy, David, he looks more like the Sharp's than the other two boys. He is at West Virginia University now.

(END SIDE FIVE)

(SIDE SIX)

WHERE I LEFT OFF...I think I told the history of my daughter, Ramona. Then there comes Ralph and Evan. Ralph served a term in the army during the Korean War. He married Rogena Davis. They had four children of this union, Vickie, the oldest, Brian and Kathy and Diane. They bought a house, a fancy home in Albany Georgia. They been down, that was the second time..he had a job with Gravley Tractor company as an engineer and he was transferred down there to manage the plant in Albany Georgia. The chance of promotion didn't appear too good and the suggestions that he made in regard to the company and the new motors that they were putting out and he decided that if they weren't going to pay any attention to his suggestions that he would look out for another job. He did, he went back to Chicago and while he was in Chicago he went to school and worked for a draftsman there in Chicago before he got this job with Gravley and the man he worked for there in Chicago hired him back and he got a job for another company and Ralph worked for him for a few years in making this remote over television using cassettes in the television in place of the current programs so if you wanted to you just slip in a cassette and listen to your own programs. It was getting along pretty good and Sears Roebuck was supposed to be distributors for it but Ralph told them that if they didn't shake a leg a bit and put out more production and try to perfect some of the 'bugs' in the system it wasn't going to work. Ralph was right much to stand up for what he thought was right; so he quit there and went out to Fountain Valley in Calif. working for one of his old bosses he used to work for there in Chicago. He is vice-president or manager of production of this bearing plant where they make bearings for airplanes and motors of that sort and they have more orders than they can fill. When he went out there he had to hunt for a place to live and when you are so far up in the company you have to buy for prestigious sake and had to live in a fairly decent home so I think he overbought there in Fountain Valley..paid too much for this big house which is much bigger than they of course needed. When the prices of utilities and everything went up it made it quite difficult for Ralph to take care of the one family in Albany Georgia and he married a Nancy Darby, a quiet type person and they have one son, Richard in Fountain Valley California. We don't hear from them very often since they are that far away and I don't get to see them so very often. So far they are making good and the children, Rogena is raising are making good grades, one of them is going to school in Norfolk, Virginia and I think Brian wants to go to Charlottesville.

Ra

(SIDE SIX CONTINUED)

278

Brian starts college next year. He got a scholarship. He went to the governor's conference and made grades that justified that sort of thing. Now, Evan went to school at Poca then to West Virginia State for one year. He couldn't get the subjects there that he wanted to take for he wanted to be a forester. He went on to West Virginia University and practically worked his own way through school. We helped him out as we could. He graduated. During the summer months he worked with Mr. Bailey up in Pocahontas county, trapping turkeys, wild life-tagging them and trying them loose etc. He was at the camp over at Albion on Anthony's creek. Later on he got a job with the Virginia forestry division. They liked his work there and they hired him full time when he graduated from W.V.U. He was over in Rockingham County out from Staunton for a couple of years, bought a home and had to sell it when he got a promotion and was sent over to Madison in the eastern part of the state. He was put in charge of a district of three counties, I don't know if I can name the counties; Madison was one add two other adjoining counties. This year he has set out 500,000 trees, he and some high school boys so he had to work long hours to do that. His wife, daughter of Mr. McCutcheon and the sister of Calvin McCutcheon a Methodist circuit rider you might say - he preferred to preach to the country people and has a charge up around Webster Springs, Craigsville and that section and has won several plaques or medals for outstanding work for serving the young people as well as the old people of his charge.

That sort of takes care of my family. I might say that my dad was quite a worker in the church. Of course, Ramona, Ralph and Evan all sang in church choirs as well as myself. I was in hopes of raising a quartet of my own but they soon married off and moved away and that didn't seem to work out very well.

Some of the other things that I left out regarding the history of the Sharp's. On my mother's side of the house. She was a Morgan and my grandmother was a Ramsey. My references made here to the Ramsey reunion history give the history of the Ramsey's on my mothers side. They have a reunion at a place they built at Alvon near the Methodist church there especially for their reunion - a shelter. My grandfather, the preacher, died before I was born. I did know his brother, uncle Clone (?) his brother, he married a sister of Mrs Hodges, I believe. Their daughter married a Lauder milk. Related to the the Sampson's Boone's and the Whangers and Ware's quite a number of folks around Ronceverte.. Sherwood, one of the Sherwood boys became a preacher. Dan Sherwood was a railroader, he and his wife aunt Sally Ware was grandmother Edith Morgan's sister. I think one of her daughter's married a Boone.. Roy Boone, Rankin and Samuel Boone, Weldon and Edith Boone of the Boone Family related to us. I think aunt Sally Ann Ware and my grandmother Morgan acted as midwives during the births of perhaps myself and my brothers and sisters. Of course there were no doctor's close. Dr. Cameron was over at Mace. Dr. Jim Price and

279

Steam  
car.

I might say that Dr. Cameron of Mace owned one of the first steam automobiles in the state of W. Va. He had one that was run by steam, used kerosene to heat up the boiler for steam he could make seventy-five, eighty or ninety miles an hour with that thing. It looked a whole lot like a jeep. Our first automobile that we owned was a Studebaker and I had to have cushions put behind me to reach the pedals to be able to drive it. When I bought the thing, Dad went over to town and old man Burr let dad drive the thing around town for about thirty minutes and turned him loose to drive the thing home over the wagon roads, dirt roads. That's the way we learned to drive back in those days. We didn't have to have a license for a few years there 'til they got some better roads and there would be some chance of speeding and having wrecks. If you were going twenty or twenty-five miles an hour you were going at a high speed over those roads.

Back at the time my wife and I were married, I had bought a new Star automobile not long before that and drove it to Marlinton and put it in a garage there, and rode the train up to Cass, and Genevieve's dad met us up there in his model "T" Ford and took us on over to the Orndorff home for the night. We got married the next day about eleven o'clock. We were starting to Washington D. C. on our honeymoon and there were mud roads up there then. Moody, Genevieve's brother, harnessed up the horses and put the spreaders on and chains-log chains and went on down the road about a quarter of a mile and was waiting there 'til we came along to fasten to the old model "T" in order to get through the mud hole. So Moody got up on the radiator. My wife and I were sitting in the back seat and we had dad up front - he was chauffering, and we were riding in style, there; one man out on the radiator as conductor, flagman or something driving a team. After we got out of the mud hole, of course we made it all right over to Cass. We got on the train there at Cass and going down the Greenbrier river down near Watoga or thereabouts, a freight train had wrecked and upset about ten or fifteen cars of coal. So we had to get our baggage and tromp through the briars and weeds and walk about a half a mile around this wreckage. The railroad company had sent another passenger train up to meet us to take us on into Ronceverte. We made it into Ronceverte but we were about to be a little too late for the train to Washington D.C. We took a berth of course, it seemed we had to take an upper berth. While she went to the dressing room to dress, I went ahead and went to bed and I kept looking out the curtains for her. She kept delaying and delaying and here her sister and another girl had taken a machine or a needle and thread and sewn her gown all up, and she couldn't get inside of it, so she had been sitting in there in the train rocking backwards and forwards trying to get those stitches out so she could get her gown on..I thought her heart had failed her, but she finally appeared. So we landed in Washington the next morning, spent a few days there looking around at the sights, the museum of history and that sort of thing then came on back home.



(SIDE SIX CONTINUED)

While we were gone about two or three feet of snow had fallen. When we came to Marlinton I called home to my mother to see how the roads were and she said there hadn't been anybody over them for two or three days and the mail hadn't even run. She said I'd better go to the hotel and stay that night and wait until next day to see if the roads opened up. But I went over to C. J. Richardson's and bought a shovel, I had this new car so we started out. We made it up Elk mountain alright and coming down Elk the wind had blown the snow and drifted it over top of the fence along each side. I just kinda butted my way through the snow. It was a kind of soft, fluffy-like snow but it was hard down inside. Finally made a way through. My mother was over at the new home fixing our wedding dinner for us, she wasn't expecting us so I stopped over at the old place, called over asking if everything was all right. She asked, "Where are you?" I told her we were over at the old place and she wanted to know how we ever got there. Of course, we started across the graveyard hill and the snow had drifted clear over and you couldn't tell where the road was going down the other side. But drivin' made a road through and we got there. There were a lot of our friends and loved ones came on anyway and we had a very nice wedding party. That's been fifty years ago and we've lived happily together for fifty years. My health has been bad for the last three or four years and I don't expect to have too long to stay here. With the type of disease I have the doctor's are doing the best they can to cure of it. I've been in the hospital three times now in the last year and am still not able to get out and stir around much. I'M still thankful the Lord has spared our lives this long and give us hope of eternity. We've had lots of friends that have been very kind to us and we hope to meet them someday, whether in this life or the life to come.

There are many more things perhaps I should say. On my wife's side of the house there are several preachers. Two of her sister's married preachers. Stella married Hillary Finch and Gaynelle married Ollie Heavener, a United Brethern preacher. Mary, a sister has a boy Billy is a Presbyterian preacher. Stella and Hillary's two boys were preachers, one of them a part time preacher. He was with IBM and war making more money in the sales field and of course liked to take care of his family. As a preacher I understand they got up good sermons and all like that, the Lord bless him and bring him back to the ministry where he belongs. It seems like we all have our troubles. Genevieve's sister, Eloise lost her husband little over a year ago. He died in Waynesboro Va. Marie lost her husband several years ago but she managed to raise her family, a very good family, one of them has an airplane taxi in Lewisburg. If you wanted to go somewhere in a hurry, he would take you. So I married into a good religious family and the Sharp's Ramsey's and the Morgan's were all considered very nice people. Fordy Morgan was uncle Tom Morgan's son and he went to Washington D.C. and had some children. We have relatives scattered all over the United States, I reckon. Si chose to remain single rather than get married. Dave owns the store building at Slatyfork and has somebody to operate it. The jewelry shop in Cincinnati, he repairs watches etc. He married a Friel girl, Sylvia they have an adopted daughter that is a wonderful girl and has been a great help to them and a great blessing to them.

Note: Submitted to Pocahontas County  
History Book 1981

Ivan Lilburn Sharp

282

In early June, 1921, Ivan Sharp returned home to Slatyfork from his studies at West Virginia Wesleyan College. His father, L. D. had plans for him. He was to take Si, Paul and Creola Sharp to Arbovale for J.H. Hall's Singing School. They would drive there in the Studebaker and room with Mrs. Summers Sutton for the week.

A local girl, Genevieve Orndorff, was also attending the school. Sometime during the week, Ivan asked to drive her home. She suggested they walk. The unpaved North Fork road to J.B. Orndorff's home was very muddy.

Ivan Sharp became accustomed to the road to Genevieve's door. In the next three years he would make numerous Sunday trips, arriving in time for church, to spend the day with Genevieve. In 1923, under an apple tree, he proposed marriage. J. B. and Cora Ella (Ervin) Orndorff gave their blessing.

February, 6, 1924, Ivan Lilburn Sharp and Jessie Genevieve Orndorff were married in the front parlor of the Orndorff home at eleven in the morning: Reverend Harris, Methodist minister of Arbovale charge, officiating with Mary Margaret Orndorff and Si Sharp in attendance. Martha, the organist, played the traditional wedding march for the processional down stairway and hall. The bride was dressed in a blue suit with grey squirrel collar, grey shoes and grey silk hose; the groom in a blue serge suit. The guests were served a turkey dinner after the ceremony. (Some members of the family missed the ceremony- Eloise Orndorff, age six, was behind the stove crying.... Lila Orndorff and Aunt Lola Sheets had gone to the well.)....(Lola was probably trying to get the sugar from her hands for she had helped 'ice' nine cakes.)

283

Ivan and Genevieve planned to honeymoon in Washington, D. C. They did. In that week, Woodrow Wilson passed away. Genevieve remembers the pallor over the city. They visited, the Smithsonian, the Congressional Library and the Zoo. Genevieve had never seen a leopard; the one she saw at the National Zoo presented her with an indelible souvenir, claw marks on a brand-new silk umbrella.

For Ivan's recollections, here are his recorded memories taped in November 1974: "Back at the time my wife and I were married, I had bought a new Star automobile. I drove it to Marlinton and put it in a garage. We rode the log train up to Cass, Genevieve's dad met us there in his model "T" Ford and took us on over to the Orndorff home for the night. We got married the next day about eleven o'clock. We started to Washington D.C. on our honeymoon and there were mud roads up there then. Moody, Genevieve's brother, harnessed up the horses and put the spreaders on and chains, log chains, and went on down the road about a quarter of a mile and was waiting there 'til we came along to fasten the old model "T" in order to get through the mud hole. Moody got up on the radiator. My wife and I were sitting in the back seat and we had my dad up front, chauffering. We were riding in style with a man on the radiator conducting us through the mud with a team of horses! After we got out of the mud hole, we made it all right over to Cass. We got on the train there at Cass and going down the Greenbrier river down near Watoga or thereabouts, a freight train had wrecked and upset about ten or fifteen cars of coal. So we had to get our baggage and tromp through the briars and weeds and walk about a half a mile around this wreckage. The railroad company had sent another passenger train up to meet us to take us on into Ronceverte. We made it into Ronceverte but were about a little too late for the train to Washington, D.C.



284

"We took a berth of course, it seemed we had to take an upper berth. While she went to the dressing room to dress, I went ahead and went to bed and kept looking out the curtains for her. She kept delaying and delaying and here- her sister and another girl had taken a machine or a needle and thread and sown her gown all up and she couldn't get inside of it! She had been sitting un there in the train rocking backwards and forwards trying to get those stitches out so she could get her gown on.....I thought her heart had failed her, but she finally appeared."

"We landed in Washington the next morning, spent a few days there looking around at the sights, the Museum of History and that sort of thing and then came on back home."

"While we were gone about two or three feet of snow had fallen. When we came to Marlinton I called home to my mother to see how the roads were. She said there hadn't been anybody over them for two or three days and the mail hadn't even run. She said I'd better go to the hotel and stay that night and wait until next day to see if the roads opened up.. But I went over to C. J. Richardson's and bought a shovel, I had this new car so we started out. We made it up Elk mountain all right and coming down Elk the wind had blown the snow and drifted it over top of the fence along each side. I just kinda butted my way through the snow. It was a kind of soft, fluffly-like snow but it was hard down inside.

We finally made our way through."

"My mother was over at the new home fixing our wedding dinner for us. She wasn't expecting us so I stopped over at the old place, called over asking if everything was all right. She asked, "Where are you?" I told her we were over at the old place and she wanted to know how we ever got there. Of course, we started over the graveyard hill and the snow had drifted clear over and you couldn't tell where the road was going down the other side. But drivin' made a road through and we got there. There were a lot of our friends and loved ones who came on anyway and we had a

285

very nice wedding party. That's been fifty years ago and we've lived happily together for fifty years."

Ivan Lilburn Sharp was born at Slatyfork, July 27, 1900, son of Luther David and Laura Jane (Morgan) Sharp. He died March 22, 1975 and is buried at the Sharp Cemetery at Slatyfork. Jessie Genevieve (Orndorff) Sharp was born in Arbovale, August 5, 1905 and now resides in Waynesboro, Virginia. Ivan and Genevieve had three children: Ramona Irene Sharp Shipley born at Slatyfork August 26, 1928, Ralph Myers Sharp born at Myers Clinic, Philipi April 7, 1933. Evan Lilburn Sharp born at Myers Clinic, Philipi December 28, 1940 died November 17, 1975.

April 1831. Their relationship is not known, but it was not father and son.

Randolph Morgan lived two miles below Hancockville. It is said that he had the first flour mill in the town. He was married to Follie "Mary" Myers, also of Irish descent. She was a sister of Charles Myers. They lived near Hancockville in the Irish Corner District. Follie Myers was born in 1810.

The children of Randolph and Follie Myers Morgan were (ages according to 1880 census)

- (1) Albert born 1841
- (2) Charles Lewis born 1844
- (3) Samuel Craft born July 8, 1847
- (4) Columbus born 1851
- (5) Virginia
- (6) Unknown child

286

RANDOLPH MORGAN

The Morgans were of Welch decent, having come<sup>m</sup> from Wales and settled in Virginia.

Randolph Morgan was born in Rappahannock County, Virginia on April 2, 1815. He came to Greenbrier County in company with Noah Morgan about 1833. Their relationship is not known, but it was not father and son.

Randolph Morgan lived two miles below Ronceverte. It is said that he had the first flour mill in the town. He was married to Pollie "Mary" Myres, also of Irish decent. She was a sister of Charles Myres. They lived near Ronceverte in the Irish Corner District. Pollie Myres was born in 1810.

The children of Randolph and Pollie Myres Morgan were:  
(ages according to 1880 census)

- (1) Albert born 1841
- (2) Charles Lewis born 1844
- (3) Samuel Craft born July 8, 1847
- (4) Columbus born 1851
- (5) Virginia
- (6) Unknown child



287

The second marriage of Randolph Morgan was to Mrs. Ellen Wade. She was born in 1824. They were married March 23, 1887 in Greenbrier County. She survived her husband.

Randolph Morgan died at his home below Ronceverte on May 6, 1897. The cause of his death was a general breaking down of his physical powers from old age. Funeral services were conducted at the house by the Rev. L. E. Hartwood, followed by burial in the Coffman graveyard.

W. H. Morgan 1 year  
W. H. Morgan 1 year  
W. H. Morgan 1 year  
W. H. Morgan 1 year

W. H. Morgan 1 year

W. H. Morgan 1 year

288

ALBERT MORGAN

Albert Morgan was born in 1841 in Greenbrier County. On August 24, 1865 he was married to Rebecca Whanger (born 1847), the daughter of David and Nelly Whanger. She was born in Greenbrier County.

The following children's initials were listed in the census of 1880.

M. E.	Female	13 years
S. E.	Male	12 years
E. A.	Female	8 years
V. S.	Female	6 years
A. L.	Male	3 years
S. F.	Female	1 year

Added to this are two known children: Ernest and Grace.

Grace Morgan was born October 19, 1886 and died in a Thomasville N. C. nursing home in November, 1974 after a long illness. She was married to Benjamin B. Brown. She was buried in the Ketron Cemetery near Ronceverte. Survivors include four sons: Guy of Indian Valley Covington, Va.; Ben B. and Archie, both of Highpoint, N. C.; <sup>Earl</sup> ~~Guy~~ of Covington, Va. three daughters: Mrs. Pauline Ford of Earlehurst, Va.; Mrs. Gladys Brisendine of Westwood, Covington, Va.; and Mrs. Margare Young of Clifton Forge, Va.

CHARLES LEWIS MORGAN

Charles Lewis Morgan was born in 1844 and was married to Louise Eades on September 21, 1865. She was born in 1842, the daughter of Sam and Harriet Eades in Monroe, Va. Charles Lewis Morgan died December 17, 1898 at his home in Irish Corner District near Huncovers. He died of cancer. He was a farmer. No children were listed for the couple in the census of 1880.



290  
COLUMBUS MORGAN

Columbus Morgan was born in 1851. He was married to Malinda Howard who was born in 1856. Columbus died in 1927 or 28.

They were the parents of two daughters according to the census of 1880 and are listed as:

N. A. Female 2 years

M. F. Female 1 year

A son was born later. His name was Ford E. Morgan. He was living at 330 Maryland Ave., N. E., Washington, D. C. in 1944.

Columbus Morgan was living in the Fort Spring District when the census was taken in 1880.

291

VIRGINIA MORGAN

Virginia Morgan was 21 years old when she married Charles T. Holliday, also aged 21 years. The marriage date is not known by me. He was a son of Israel E. and Mary Holliday. Charles was a farmer. They were both born in Greenbrier County. Charles and Virginia were the parents of a daughter, Mary Susan, who married John Ramsey.

Virginia Morgan's second marriage was to Andrew Hutchinson. Their children that can be remembered are:

- (1) Sam married Anna(?) Green
- (2) Charles
- (3) Barbara Ann married Ed Morgan
- (4) Nancy Jane married \_\_\_\_\_ Fink

The following is from an obituary notice:  
 Rev. Samuel C. Morgan, of the Greenbrier Circuit, M. E. Church,  
 whose injuries by his horse falling on him, were noted in these columns  
 some weeks ago, died last Friday morning, January 3, 1874, at 11 o'clock  
 at the home of George W. Whiting, near Falling Spring, at the age of  
 33 years.  
 Mr. Morgan, while seriously hurt by his accident, would have  
 died had he not suffered exposure by lying for several hours in the  
 weather before he could reach anyone near his crisis for assistance.  
 His exposure developed pneumonia, but we understand that he was  
 recovering slowly until one week before his death, when he was moved  
 from Mr. Abraham Sanderson's to Mr. Whiting's, a distance of some miles.

292

SAMUEL CRAFT MORGAN

Samuel Craft Morgan was born near Ronceverte on July 8, 1847. He died January 7, 1898. He was married on February 21, 1872 (note: Greenbrier County Court House records show January 21, 1872) to Edith H. Ramsey by M. L. Lacy. She was born near Ronceverte on December 20, 1855, the daughter of William and Sallie Meade Ramsey.

The following children were born to this union:

- (1) Laura J. Morgan born March 31, 1874
- (2) William Columbus Morgan born March 15, 1876
- (3) Sarah Virginia (Ninnie) Morgan born February 15, 1878
- (4) Edgar Randolph Morgan born April 18, 1882
- (5) Lena Florence Morgan born December 17, 1896

The following is from an obituary notice:

Rev. Samuel C. Morgan, of the Greenbrier Circuit, M. E. Church, whose injuries by his horse falling on him, were noted in these columns some weeks ago, died last Friday morning, January 7, 1898, at 11 o'clock, at the home of George W. Whiting, near Falling Spring, of pneumonia. Aged 51 years.

Mr. Morgan, while seriously hurt by his accident, would have recovered had he not suffered exposure by lying for several hours in the weather before he could make anyone hear his cries for assistance. This exposure developed pneumonia, but we understand that he was improving slowly until one week before his death, when he was moved from Mr. Abraham Snedegar's to Mr. Whiting's, a distance of some six



293

or seven miles. The change from a warm room to the outside air exerted perhaps an injurious effect upon his weakened frame, and he could not rally from the shock.

We give below from the pen of J. W. Sampson, a brief sketch of Mr. Morgan's life.

"Rev. Samuel Craft Morgan, the subject of this article, was born on the 8th day of July, 1847, in Greenbrier County, near the location on which the town of Ronceverte now stands. He was the third son of Randolph and Pollie Morgan, and on his mother's side sprang from among the oldest citizens of Greenbrier -- the old Myres family. Deceased was converted at a protracted meeting conducted by Rev. Addison Weller of M. E. Church, South, at old Pleasant Grove school house, in the Coffman neighborhood, in the year 1866. From the time of his conversion to the day of his death, he was an active and zealous worker in the church. He was licensed as a local preacher in the M. E. Church in the year 1887, and in 1888 was received on probation in the Virginia Annual Conference of the same church. His first pastoral charge was the Edray circuit (in 1889 in Pocahontas County), where he remained the full time limit of five years after which he was appointed to the Greenbrier circuit, where he served until called from labor to reward.

Bro. Morgan was a kind friend and neighbor, ~~a kind friend and neighbor~~, a faithful and loving husband and father, and above all else, was a faithful, self-denying, crossbearing servant of his Divine Master. He labored faithfully for the salvation of precious souls,

and for the advancement of the church of his choice, as a minister for nearly eleven years, and died at his post of duty. Doubtless the Master said, "It is enough, come up higher." "Mark the upright man and behold the just, for the end of that man is peace." We mourn, but not as those who have no hope, for this great loss to the church, believing as we do that our loss is his great gain. We extend to the bereaved wife and children our warmest sympathies, and exhort them to follow the example of their beloved one, and trust in Him who promised to be a father to the orphan and a husband to the widow."

The following appeared in a Greenbrier newspaper:

#### A Dream

Our Loveridge correspondent writes of a curious dream which seemed to have a quick fulfillment in the death of a Methodist minister sometime ago. He says:

"In the death of Rev. S. C. Morgan, whose obituary appeared in the West Virginia News, we realize a great loss. While some do not pay any attention to dreams, many reflect over Bro. Morgan's dream the night before he preached his last sermon at this place and which he related at that time.

"He dreamed he was on the bank of the Greenbrier River, opposite the old homestead, not far from the present site of Ronceverte. He saw the old birch tree to which he used to hitch his canoe, but his canoe was gone. He wanted to get across but did not know how. He saw a boat up the river, but it was not the

295

boat he used to have. In some way he crossed, he said, but did not know how, but on the other side he met his father, who had been dead sometime.

"He said he did not know, but it might be that his earthly stay was short."

The Rev. S. C. Morgan was buried at the Oak Grove Cemetery. Following his death, the church was renamed Morgan Memorial Church.

His wife was buried at his side. She died September 25, 1932 at the home of her son, W. C. Morgan of Lobelia. Her second marriage was to <sup>John</sup> J. Wesley Irvin <sup>10-16-1901</sup> of Edray who preceded her in death. A week before her death, she suffered a stroke of paralysis.

The children of the Rev. S. C. and Edith Ramsey Morgan will now be presented.



Randolph Morgan - 11  
Samuel Morgan - 5  
Laura Morgan Sharp - 1

296

#### LAURA JANE MORGAN

Laura Jane Morgan was born March 31, 1874 near Ronceverte. She died at her home at Slaty Fork, Pocahontas County, October 17, 1932. She had been ill for many months with heart disease and complications. She was buried in the Sharp family cemetery, the funeral being conducted from the Slaty Fork Church by Rev. T. H. Taylor.

On February 16, 1893 she united in marriage with Luther David Sharp, born June 8, 1872 at Slaty Fork, the son of Silas and Sarah Hannah Sharp of the "Old Field" on Elk. "L.D." died March 13, 1963 and was buried in the Sharp cemetery. The following was taken from his obituary notice.

"Mr. Sharp was the only son of his parents. At the early age of 12, he started his mercantile business, buying and selling fur, livestock, and merchandise. For many years his merchandise was hauled from Millboro, Virginia, and Beverly by covered wagons. Mr. Sharp was the first Postmaster of Slatyfork and gave it its name when the office was opened. He loved to fish and hunt, killing his last deer at the age of 89. He was one of the first group of apiary inspectors in W. Va., and raised bees to produce the famous Pocahontas County white lynn honey.

"L.D." as he was affectionately called by his close friends, helped organize and was a charter member of the Slatyfork Methodist Church. He was a lover of sacred music and organized the Slatyfork Choir, well known in Pocahontas and surrounding counties for its fine music.

Randolph Morgan - 12  
Samuel Morgan - 6  
Laura Morgan Sharp - 2

Luther's second marriage was to Mabel <sup>eliz</sup> Hansford. May 20 1934 297

The children of L.D. and Laura Sharp are listed below. They all attended West Virginia Wesleyan College except Creola.

- (1) Ada <sup>Ellen</sup> born Feb 21st 1894 1936 die 8-18-1956, first married John Johnson

Their children: Pocahontas Times (Aug or Sept) 1912: "Ada Sharp will go to Buckhannon to attend Wesleyan College" (Age 18)

- (A) Donald married Lexie \_\_\_\_\_ and lives in Portland, Oregon. Children: Paul, Linda, Donald Jr., and Bruce.

- (B) Helen married Eugene Hannah, the son of Lee and Virginia Daft Hannah. Widowed Helen lives at Slatyfork. Their son Eugene H. married Jewell Mullins.

Children: David and Douglas. They live at Fairmont.

Following the death of Mr. Johnson, Ada married William Curtin of Baltimore, Md. Goldie 1978 (4-21-78)  
April 20th (about 1925)  
No die (Jan) 1981 (age 80)

Their children:

- (A) Stanley married Shirley Bell. He is a school principal near Baltimore.
- (B) Clara married William Keene. They live in Baltimore.
- (C) William "Billy" has been married 2 or 3 times in Baltimore.

- (2) Violet <sup>Morgan</sup> born March 15, 1897, married Rufus Markland and lives in Richmond, Virginia. He is deceased. 7-6-1918

Their child, Rufus Melvin, Jr., married Nancy \_\_\_\_\_ and lives in Indiana. Their children are: John and Ann.

*Helen's 2nd marriage 4-21-78 to Longson Goldie, at Warm Springs, Va. The line near fair ground near Marlinton*

*Also Carl (Baby) died about 1 year old*

Randolph Morgan - 13  
Samuel Morgan - 7  
Laura Morgan Sharp - 3

298

- (3) Ivan born July 25, 1900. Married Genevieve Orndorff, daughter of Jesse Brown Orndorff of Arbovale. Ivan and Genevieve live at Nitro, W. Va. *(2-3-81) She married Wayne, Va. a few years ago (4?)*  
*Ivan died Spring 1975*  
Their children:
- (A) Ramona married Tom Shipley. Lives at Parkersburg.  
Children: John, Thomas Alan, and David
- (B) Ralph married Rogena Davis. Lives in California. *Ralph divorced Rogena. Remarried & living in Calif. (Nancy Darby)*  
Children: Brian, Kathy, and \_\_\_\_\_
- (C) Evan married Phyllis McCutcheon. Lives at Madison, Virginia. *B. 8-4-1944, Ready, W. Va.* Their two sons are Todd and Roderick. *Evan killed by a hunter fall of 1975. Phyllis remarried a year later to Brad Metzger*
- (4) Creola *(- died as a young girl in 1923. form 1905 - died 2-25-1925)*
- (5) Silas was born October 27, 1907. *Never married. Lives at Slatyfork. married Eunice Gibson July 3, 1981*
- (6) Paul born November 25, 1910. Married Vonda Lowe. He lives in Port Neches, Texas. *Remarried Katherine Milhollin*  
Their children:
- (A) Thayer married Nancy Simpson. Their child is Timothy *Thayer divorced Nancy & married Sara Carter, Divorced Sara & married Beverly Champion*
- (B) Barbara married Glenn Smith
- After Vonda's death, Paul married Ketha Milhollin.
- (7) Luther David Jr. born June 8, 1916. Married Silvia Friel. They live in Cincinnati, Ohio. Their child is Linda 1919- *12-19-61*

*He married Betty EDUARDO May 1980*

### Ivan L. Sharp

Ivan Lilburn Sharp, 74, of 110 Woodland Dr., Nitro, died Saturday in Thomas Memorial Hospital after a long illness.

He was a retired foreman of the FMC plant in Nitro and the U. S. Rubber Co. He was a member of St. Paul's United Methodist Church and attended West Virginia Wesleyan College. He was graduated from Massey Business College in Richmond and Rhea Auto and Tractor School in Cincinnati. He was a native of Slatyfork, Pocahontas County.

Surviving: wife, Genevieve at the home; daughter, Mrs. Romona Shipley of Parkersburg; sons, Ralph M. of Fountain Valley, Calif., and Evan L. of Madison, Va.; brothers, St. of Slatyfork, Paul of Port Neches, Texas, Dave of Cincinnati; sister, Mrs. Violet M. Markland of Richmond.

Service will be 11 a.m. Monday in St. Paul's United Methodist Church with the Rev. James B. Arbogast, the Rev. J. Hilary Finch and the Rev. Ollie Hevener officiating.

An additional service will be 4 p.m. Monday in the Slatyfork United Methodist Church. Burial will be in the Sharp Cemetery, Slatyfork.

Friends may call from 2 to 4 p.m. and 7 to 9 p.m. today at the funeral home. The family requests that memorials be made to St. Paul's United Methodist Church. Funeral arrangements are in charge of Cook-Pauley.





Evan Sharp

Randolph Morgan 13  
Sam Morgan 7  
Laura Morgan Sharp 3 1/2

Issue: 2 Ch'n

299

Evan Lilbern Sharp

B. 28 Dec. 1940  
Philippi, W.Va.

D. 19 Nov. 1975  
Augusta Springs, VA

Killed while deer hunting in Nat'l Forest.  
bur. Sharp Cemetery  
Slaty Fork, W.Va.

Forester in Virginia Forest Service

Resided: Staunton, Va.  
Madison, VA

Parents: Ivan Lilbern Sharp  
& Jesse Genevieve Orndorff

1. Arthur Todd Sharp  
B. 1 Oct. 1965 Norton, Va.  
D.  
Md.

2. Roderick Evan Sharp  
B. 13 Mar. 1967 Staunton, Va.  
D.  
Md.

3. a girl:

Md. 6 Mar. 1965  
Weston, W.Va.

Jacksons Mill

Phyllis Jeanette McCutcheon

B. 21 Aug. 1944  
Reedy, W.Va.

D.

She remarried  
To Brad Melges  
Orange, Va.

bur.

Parents: Thomas Edgar McCutcheon  
& Edna West

Randolph Morgan - 14  
Samuel Morgan - 8  
W. C. Morgan - 1

300

### William Columbus Morgan

William Columbus Morgan, the second child of the Rev. S. C. and Edith Ramsey Morgan, was born March 15, 1876 just below Ronceverte. He went to school at the Old Pleasant School House for a while which was in the Coffman neighborhood. He then went to the Oak Hill School in Ronceverte. The Morgan family moved to Edray in Pocahontas County in March 1889 to the Methodist Parsonage. He then attended the Edray School until he finished the sixth grade. He worked for Isaac Sharp at Edray for two 8 month hitches and also during sugar making time. In 1894 the Morgan family moved to the old log parsonage just below Lobelia and the Rev. Morgan preached at 7 or 8 churches in the Greenbrier Charge.

William C. married Jemima Frances "Fannie" Hill on November 10, 1897. She was the daughter of Aaron and Miriam Jordan Hill of Lobelia. W. C. and Fannie were married by his father at Lobelia. They started housekeeping in a house owned by Christopher Hill. They then moved on to Droop Mountain. Returned to Lobelia and bought a piece of land from Chris Hill where he built a house. He sold the land. In March 1907 the family moved <sup>to Slatyfork</sup> ~~on~~ Elk Mountain into the home with Hugh Sharp (uncle of L. D. Sharp). In October 1907, they returned to Bruffey's Creek and lived in the old house of his brother-in-law, Winnie Kennison. His wife, Fannie, died there on February 21, 1908 of pneumonia. Charlie Anderson, a school teacher at Bruffey's Creek, closed his school and preached the funeral on February 22, 1908. She was buried in the Emmanuel Cemetery on Bruffey's Creek. Will's sister, Ninnie, kept house for him for awhile until he broke up housekeeping.

201

Dr. T. G. Cook attended Fannie during her illness.

William stayed with Winnie Kennison on weekends and worked in the woods during the week. The children stayed with:

- (A) Miriam stayed with her Uncle L. D. and Aunt Laura Sharp.
- (B) Georgia made her home with Nathaniel Kennison near Hillsboro
- (C) Laura stayed at Winnie Kennisons, also at Nat Kennisons, at Chris Hills, and with Mr. and Mrs. Harry K. Wilson who lived at Winterburn on Williams River and then moved to Thomas. Mr. Wilson was a sawyer and noted as a good one. Laura was 11 years old when she went to live with Will and Sallie Irvin at Fairview. She made her home with them until her marriage.
- (D) Samuel was taken by his Grandmother, Mrs. Edith Morgan Irvin at Edray until his father remarried.
- (E) Fannie was 6 weeks old when her mother died. Mrs. Mary Brock took her until Mrs. Brock died and then Fannie went to live with her father and step-mother.

William C. was married the second time to Miriam Hill Morgan. She had married and divorced his brother, Edgar Morgan. She was the daughter of Isaac Hill and they lived on her father's farm on Bruffey's Creek near Lobelia. W. C. and Miriam were married in April 1916 in Cumberland, Maryland. W. C. continued to work in the woods some after his second marriage. He also did some farming at their place. He raised bees and many different kinds of birds -- bantams, turkeys, guineas, and chickens. His son-in-law, Charles Hollandsworth, recalled how Will would put grain under a piece of glass and watch an old hen scratch away trying to get the grain. He had an old mule that was used to ride newly weds on when



Randolph Morgan - 17  
Samuel Morgan - 11  
Randolph Morgan - 16  
Samuel Morgan - 10  
W. C. Morgan - 3

302

they were serenaded. The mule died the same day that W. C. 's grandson, Melvin Dale Hollandsworth, was born on Nov. 16, 1925. W. C. nicknamed him "Jack", a name that he became known by.

William C. and Miriam Morgan carried on many pioneer habits. They raised broom corn and made brooms. Both were expert weavers on the loom. She did carding and spinning of wool. He enjoyed hunting and was 78 when he killed his last deer with a shotgun as his eyesight was not keen enough to use a rifle. They both played the accordion and he also played the fiddle.

After Miriam's death on March 26, 1952, he continued to live at the farm until he became too feeble to be alone. He would then stay a few months with each of his children. In early 1957 he was admitted to the Denmar Hospital where he died December 22, 1957. He was buried December 24 in the cemetery at Emmanuel Church on Bruffey's Creek.

The families of his children will now be presented.

Miriam's daughter, their little granddaughter, aged nine months, the child's mother, Mrs. Roy Sparks, having been called to her reward last July, the grandparents gladly took the care of the little babe. For a time they thought they would not be able to raise the child, but for some time it seemed to be doing well and was the pride of the home. But almost suddenly, its sickness being only two days, the heavenly Father who doeth all things well, saw best to take the little child to a better country where death and suffering will be no more. We know the father, Roy Sparks, cannot help but feel a sense of loneliness, his companion and only child having been taken from him.

Randolph Morgan - 17  
Samuel Morgan - 11  
W. C. Morgan - 4

303

MIRIAM EDITH MORGAN

Miriam Edith Morgan, the oldest child of W. C. and Fannie Hill Morgan, was born August 13, 1898. Following the death of her mother, Miriam stayed for a while with her uncle and aunt, L.D. and Laura Sharp at Slatyfork. While there she learned to play the organ.

She married Jonah Roy Sparks (born October 5, 1889, died June 19, 1972), son of Adam and Emma Griffith Sparks of Tazewell County, Virginia later of Lobelia, W. Va. on Hill's Creek. Roy Sparks was a veteran of World War I.

Miriam died July 4, 1916 following the birth of her only child, Miriam Edith, on July 3, 1916. Miriam was buried at the Emmanuel Cemetery on Bruffey's Creek.

The following is a part of a news item in the Pocahontas Times.

"On the 18th of April (1917) the angels came and carried away from the home of Mr. and Mrs. Sam Sparks near Lobelia, the soul of Miriam Edith Sparks, their little granddaughter, aged nine months. The child's mother, Mrs. Roy Sparks, having been called to her reward last July. The grandparents gladly took the care of the little babe. For a time they thought they would not be able to raise the child, but for some time it seemed to be doing well and was the pride of the home. But almost suddenly, its sickness being only two days, the Heavenly Father who doeth all things well, saw best to take the little child to a better country where death and suffering will be no more. We know the father, Roy Sparks, cannot help but feel a sense of loneliness, his companion and only child having been taken from him

Randolph Morgan - 18  
Samuel Morgan - 12  
W. C. Morgan - 5

304

In the last year, but we are sure the attractions on the other shore will be helpful to lead to that blissful place where partings come no more. Funeral services were conducted at Emmanuel Church by Nap S. Morrison (also preached the mother's funeral) and J. B. Grimes, after which the body was laid to rest in the cemetery nearby to await the coming of him who said, "Suffer little children to come unto me."

After the funeral service the family returned to the home of the deceased. The mother and father were both present. The mother was very ill and died a few days later. The father was also ill and died a few days later.

After the funeral service the family returned to the home of the deceased. The mother and father were both present. The mother was very ill and died a few days later. The father was also ill and died a few days later.

George was married to James Watson. They had three children: John, Mary, and George. George was the son of James J. and Fannie Jordan.

George died in the Washington Hospital on March 12, 1905 of a heart ailment. He was buried in the old Mount Cemetery near his home.

The wife of James Watson and George's mother.

George J. was born June 1, 1848. He was married and resided at a home. On July 20, 1885 she was married to George William Jordan, born June 25, 1816. They lived in Oak Harbor, Wash.

Children:

George William "Sam" born June 3, 1867. Mary

of your family John, Mary, George  
George J. was born June 1, 1848. He was married and resided at a home. On July 20, 1885 she was married to George William Jordan, born June 25, 1816. They lived in Oak Harbor, Wash.



Randolph Morgan - 19  
Samuel Morgan - 13  
W. C. Morgan - 6

305

GEORGIA VIRGINIA MORGAN

Georgia Virginia Morgan, the second child of W. C. and Fannie Hill Morgan, was born September 2, 1900.

Georgia recalled when the Morgan family lived on <sup>Elk Mountain</sup> ~~Elk Mountain~~ that her brother, Sam, punched the bees while they were playing. He was stung all over. The other children were stung too. A very old Indian and wife lived nearby the Sharp farm. The Indian took Georgia to stay all night at his house. She was afraid and faked illness the next morning so she could go home.

After her father broke up housekeeping, Georgia lived in the home of Nathaniel "Uncle Nat" Kennison near Hillsboro. He was a Confederate veteran. At his death he gave Georgia a cow, parlor organ, and other things.

Georgia was married to <sup>born</sup> (James Winters Jordan) of Hillsboro on <sup>8-16-1947</sup> ~~8-16-1947~~ <sup>4-20-1918 at Marlinton</sup>. He was the son of James J. and Fannie Jordan.

Georgia died in the Pocahontas Memorial Hospital March 12, 1974 of a heart disorder. She was buried in the Oak Grove Cemetery near Hillsboro.

The six children of James Winters and Georgia are:

- (1) Frances H. born June 2, 1920. She was trained and practiced as a nurse. On July 30, 1945 she was married to George William Trader, born June 25, 1916. They live in Oak Harbor, Ohio.

Children:

- (A) George Winters "Butch" born June 5, 1947. Married

(\*) James Winters "Butch" born ~~6-5-47~~ <sup>8-16-1889</sup> World I vet. <sup>3-8-75</sup> died 3-8-75  
- Oak Grove Cemetery at Hillsboro

306

Donnis W. \_\_\_\_\_ born March 5, 1947.

Their twin children born October 23, 1966 are  
David William and Beverly.

(B) John William born October 5, 1953.

- (2) James William born April 10, 1922. He first married and  
*Married from 3-8-1924, daughter of Adam W.M. & Mary Woods Beveridge*  
divorced Mattie Beverage of Marlinton. Their daughter  
is Connie Sue *Born 4-15-1948*

His second marriage was to Edna Beatrice \_\_\_\_\_.

She was born June 4, 1922. They live in Gulfport, Florida.

They were married March 22, 1954. Their child is James

Stuart born February 14, 1956.

- (3) Lucy Ellen born April 15, 1924. She was trained and  
practiced as a nurse. On June 5, 1947 she married William  
Levi Vandergrift who was born October 17, 1922. They live  
at Fairmont, W. Va.

- (4) Mildred born March 24, 1926. She married *\**Imon Walton on  
May 15, 1946. He was born September 4, 1921. They live  
at Hillsboro.

Their children:

(A) Nancy born April 25, 1947

(B) Charles Winters "Pee Wee" born December 14, 1949

(C) Clarice born March 3, 1952

- (5) Nancy Virginia born October 16, 1928. On November 11, 1947  
she married George Warren Fowler who was born July 28, 1919.  
They live at Hillsboro.

*\* son of Chas & Oney Scott Walton - Dexp 3-23-1975  
only known family  
at Hillsboro*

Their children are:

- (A) Linda Lou born May 12, 1950
  - (B) Georgia Diane born October 28, 1952. On Dec. 24, 1968 she married Gordon Wayne Madison of Marlinton.
  - (C) Nancy Carolyn born November 23, 1960
  - (D) David Wayne born May 7, 1963
- (6) Harry Winters born March 20, 1931. Died at his home in Street, Maryland on August 5, 1961 of cancer. He married Agnes M. Brock, the daughter of Gilbert and Nancy Brock. Agnes was born August 18, 1928 and died January 31, 1968. Both are buried in the Oak Grove Cemetery near Hillsboro. Their child is Kathleen Ann who was born January 23, 1956. She lived with her Grandmother Brock at Street, Md. after the death of her parents.



Laura Rachel Morgan

Laura Rachel Morgan, the third child of W. C. and Fannie Hill Morgan, was born February 14, 1903. The Pocahontas County Court House record is incorrect.

On May 27, 1925 she was united in marriage with Andrew Warwick Taylor, the son of Henry L. and Early Tacy Taylor of Dunmore. He was born February 11, 1899. He was a woodsman and farmer near Dunmore. Their children:

- (1) Marvin Lee born March 31, 1926. He was married to Zula Grey Taylor (born August 9, 1931) on December 21, 1949. He is a farmer and lives near Dunmore. Their children are:

- (A) Rachel Elizabeth born June 3, 1958  
(B) Naomi Virginia born January 4, 1961  
(C) Marvin "Marty" Wetzel born November 24, 1966

- (2) Eula Mae born December 23, 1929 was first married to Ralph Dempsey Ritz of Charleston on September 24, 1949. They were divorced and she married James Richard Curzon (born February 4, 1922) on October 3, 1970. She attended Capital City Commercial College in Charleston and has held several secretarial positions. They presently live in Atlanta, Georgia.

- (3) Hubert Henry born December 27, 1931. On June 18, 1961 he was married to Ann Holmes Hargitt of Durham, N. C. They were later divorced. He was graduated from Glenville

309

State College and George Peabody College for Teachers in Nashville, Tennessee. He was a teacher for 15 years.

- (4) William Orville born September 5, 1935. On June 12, 1954 he was married to Margaret Lillian Barnhouse (born 1934) of Painesville, Ohio. He died June 1, 1973. She died July 21, 1973. Both are buried in the Wesley Chapel Cemetery near Dunmore. Their children are:

(A) William Orville II born January 10, 1955. Married Charlene Hogan on July <sup>27</sup>~~24~~, 1973. Their child is William Orville III born October 20, 1974. They live at Arbovale, W.Va.

(B) Mark Antony born January 23, 1956

(C) Barbara Jo born January 31, 1958. On December 30, 1974 she married Robert Wendell Wilfong (born August 5, 1956). They live at Marlinton.

(D) Christine Marie born December 18, 1959

(E) Carl David born March 9, 1963

(F) Roberta Lee born June 3, 1964

- (5) Samuel Ludy born November 11, 1937. At Monterey, Va. on December 5, 1959 he was married to Carol Janetta Galford (born October 1, 1938). He was graduated from Glenville State College and taught in the Pocahontas County Schools. Their children:

(A) Teresa Sue born September 14, 1960

(B) June Allison born June 10, 1962

(C) Cheryl Lynn born August 1, ~~1970~~  
1969

Randolph Morgan - 24  
Samuel Morgan - 18  
W. C. Morgan - 11

3/0

(4) Andrew Warwick, Jr. born June 16, 1943. Lives with his parents near Dunmore. He has been a victim of cerebral palsy since birth.

(7) Jessie Jean born June 4, 1947. On April 21, 1967 was married to Walter Reed Smith (born November 22, 1943). They were later divorced. She lives in Seaford, Delaware. Their child is Tawny Michele who was born December 31, 1967.



311

Samuel Aaron Morgan

Samuel Aaron Morgan, the fourth child of W. C. and Fannie Morgan, was born at Lobelia on April 23, 1905. He was married to Luna Margaret Hill (born April 10, 1914), the daughter of George Forrest and Mary Hallie Morrison Hill of Hillsboro. Mary Hallie Morrison was born January 25, 1894.

Samuel died in the Pocahontas Memorial Hospital on April 14, 1964, a victim of cancer. He was buried in the Emmanuel Cemetery on Bruffey's Creek. He was an employee of the State Road Commission and a member of the Odd Fellows Lodge at Lobelia.

Their seven children are:

- (1) Samuel Albert born May 30, 1934. On January 17, 1966 at Streeter, W. Va. he was married to Judith Ann Harvey (born November \_\_, 1945, the daughter of Champ and Edna Harvey of Streeter. Their child is Andrew Albert born November 26, 1968. They live at Hillsboro.
- (2) Alvadore Nevada born November 14, 1936. In Berlin, New Hampshire on June 13, 1959 he was married to Mary Violet Caovette (born November 3, 1937). They live at Hillsboro.

Their children are:

- (A) David Aaron born June 27, 1965
- (B) Susan Dawn born December 4, 1968
- (3) William Austin born December 13, 1938. On July 25, 1962 at Alexandria, Virginia he was married to Barbara Lee Workman,

Randolph Morgan - 26  
Samuel Morgan - 20  
W. C. Morgan - 13

3/2

the daughter of George and Dale Workman of Hillsboro.

They live at Woodbridge, Virginia where he is manager of a service station. Their children are:

(A) William Aaron born January 30, 1968

(B) Kenneth Edward born August 30, 1969

- (4) Arlie Hill born April 8, 1941. At Marlinton on June 9, 1972<sup>2</sup> he was married to Mary Magaline <sup>Karnelson</sup> ~~Gauetson~~. They live at Arbovale, W. Va. Their child<sup>new</sup> is Carol Ann <sup>Sharon Kay born 5-13-1977</sup> born March 22, 1973.
- (5) Roger Page born at Green Bank on March 20, 1943. At Hillsboro on November 7, 1970 he married Wanda Lou Roberts, daughter of Durwood and Estie Roberts of Hillsboro. They live at Arbovale, W. Va. Their child Jody Lynn was born February 27, 1973. *Son Scott, born 10-30-1977.*
- (6) Janet Virginia born April 22, 1945. She lives in Washington, D. C. <sup>(7)</sup>
- (7) Randall Gary <sup>GRAY</sup> born June 6, 1947. He married Dorothy <sup>Kay</sup> Arbogast, *she was born 10-28-1949* daughter of Ralph and Eleanor Arbogast of Marlinton. They live at Marlinton. Their child is Crystal Gail born January 5, 1970. *Son Randall Gary Jr. born 9-7-1975*

Before his death, Samuel and Luna adopted their granddaughter, Maria Margaret born February 25, 1963.

Randolph Morgan - 27  
Samuel Morgan - 21  
W. C. Morgan - 14

317

Jemima Frances Morgan

Jemima Frances "Fannie" Morgan, the youngest child of W. C. and Fannie Hill Morgan, was born January 12, 1908 at Bruffey's Creek on the farm of Winnie Kennison. She was six weeks old when her mother died.

On June 10, <sup>1925</sup> she was married to Charles Marvin Hollandsworth (born September 22, 1899), the son of Nathaniel and Ellen C. <sup>died Dec 22, 1946</sup> Hollands-<sup>cut off</sup> worth of Lobelia. <sup>died 9-8-1976</sup>

Jemima Frances Hollandsworth died April 12, 1950, a victim of cancer. She was buried in the Emmanuel Cemetery on Bruffey's Creek.

The seven children of Charles and Fannie Hollandsworth are:

- (1) Melvin Dale "Jack" born November 16, 1925. <sup>died 6-23-1975</sup> He retired from the Air Force and lives at Marlinton. On January 16, 1947 he married Rebecca Sue Hannah (born January 16, 1930), the daughter of Ira and Hazel Weatherholt Hannah of Marlinton.

The children of Jack and Sue Hollandsworth are:

- (A) Melvin Dale, Jr. born August 26, 1948. On June 24, 1967 he married Rita Goody <sup>KONTZ</sup> <sup>daughter of Mary & Howard KONTZ</sup> Kotz. Their child is Deserrie who was born February 3, 1968. <sup>and Melvin Dale III born 4-11, 1975</sup>

- (B) Charles Micheal <sup>at school</sup> born June 12, 1954. In September 1974 he married Evelyn Pritt.

- (C) Marzella Ann born September 11, 1956

- (D) Kellea Sue born February 24, 1968

- (2) Mary Ann born August 19, 1927. <sup>at school</sup> On January 8, 1945 she married Anthony Joseph Pantuliano who was born May 20, 1923.



They live in Wilmington, Delaware. Their children are:

- (A) Angelo Charles born October 10, 1945. He was married to Sara Ann Larry (born November 6, 1944) on April 20, 1968. They live in Wilmington, Delaware. Their children:

Nancy Margarette born December 31, 1970

Anthony Larry born February 5, 1972

Angelo Charles, Jr. born July 17, 1974

- (B) Frances <sup>neeth</sup> born November 24, 1952. <sup>born 8-11-1975</sup> Was married April 13, 1972 to Ronald Lee Gray (born July 6, 1947).

They live in Wilmington. Their children are:

Michele Lynn born August 3, 1972

Ronald Lee, Jr. born January 16, 1975

- (C) Deborah Marie born October 28, 1955

- (D) Sarah Ann born November 12, 1959

- (C) David Anthony born October 8, 1965

- (3) Madeline Lucille "Peg" born April 10, 1930. On September 28, 1946 she married Hubert <sup>N</sup> Neal Rose (born July 27, 1919). They live at Hillsboro. Their children are:

- (A) Sandra Faye born October 27, 1947. She married Andrew Curtis Pritt, son of Andrew Pritt, on January 5, 1968. They live at Airville, Maryland. Their child, Heather Denise, was born December 2, 1969.

- (B) Donald Eugene born July 17, 1949. On February 1, 1969 he married Vicki Lynn Moore (born November 29, 1948), the daughter of John Moore, Jr. of Buckeye. Their child, Stefanie Dawn, was born December 6, 1967.

Randolph Morgan - 29  
Samuel Morgan - 23  
W. C. Morgan - 16

315

- (4) William Nathaniel born March 7, 1932. On September 17, 1959 he married Mrs. Doris Ann Jones Lemon (born October 29, 1930), the daughter of Theodore Easter and Mary Glick Jones of Wilmington, Delaware. Their children are:
- (A) Kathleen Ann born September 21, 1952. On May 25, 1972 she married Christopher Cowan (born February 2, 1949).
  - (B) William Charles born October 20, 1966.
- (5) Samuel Barton born April 14, \_\_\_\_\_. On November 2, 1962 he married Betty Marie Dulaney, daughter of Luther and Lucille Dulaney of Marlinton. He is a career navy serviceman. They were married at Warm Springs, Virginia and make their home at Buena Vista, Virginia. Their children are;
- (A) Betina born 1965
  - (B) Carmella born 1969
  - (C) Dawnita
- (6) Joseph Kenneth born June 5, 1940. On September 26, 1964 he married Carol Letcher (born June 27, 1943), daughter of James and Margaret Hill Letcher of Wilmington, Delaware. Their children are;
- (A) Joseph Kenneth II born March 20, 1945
  - (B) Bonnie Lynn born October 17, 1966
  - (C) Lori born December 29, 1970
- (7) Laura Virginia born July 21, 1943. Married and divorced Daniel Fowler of Hillsboro. Child, Veronica Dale born July 22, 1961. Married and divorced Ted Ryser of St. Louis, Mo. Child, Donna born May 1964 and died March 1969. Married Leo Click. Child, Leo William Click, Jr. born October 22, 1971.

Randolph Morgan - 30  
Samuel Morgan - 24  
Sarah Morgan - 1

3/6

Sarah Virginia Morgan

Sarah Virginia Morgan, the third child of the Rev. Samuel and Edith Ramsey Morgan, was born near Ronceverte on February 15, 1878. She was nicknamed "Ninnie."

She kept house for her brother, William, after his wife died in 1908 for awhile.

She was a school teacher for several years.

During the 1930's, she was committed to the Weston State Hospital where she died in the mid 1940's. Dec 18, 1942

She is buried in the Emmanuel Cemetery on Bruffeys Creek.



Randolph Morgan - 31  
Samuel Morgan - 25  
Edgar Morgan - 1

317

Edgar Randolph Morgan

Edgar Randolph Morgan, the fourth child of the Rev. Samuel and Edith Ramsey Morgan, was born near Ronceverte on April 18, 1882.

He first married <sup>on June 27, 1906, France</sup> and divorced Miriam Hill of Bruffey's Creek.

She later married his brother, William.

His second marriage was to Lula Mae Cox - of Hookersville, <sup>112</sup> who was born in 1891. They were married July 1, 1916.

Lula Mae was the widow of J. Wheeler Bobbitt. Issue of this marriage was Ivan Bobbitt of Richwood and Mrs. Irene Shaver of Camden-on-Gauley.

Lula Mae died July 1966 in a hospital in Pasadena, Texas. She was buried in the McQueen Cemetery at Hookersville, W. Va. She was a member of the Beulah Baptist Church at Hookersville.

Edgar R. Morgan died at his home at Hookersville on December 11, 1932. <sup>of pneumonia</sup> He was buried in the McQueen Cemetery at Hookersville.

Six children were born to the union of Edgar and Lula Mae Morgan. One child died as an infant.

The others are:

- (1) Morgan Morgan, <sup>B. 31 Mar. 1918 @ Lobelia</sup> <sup>Culver</sup> Canvas, W. Va. single
- (2) Mrs. Anna Zimmerer, <sup>B. 29 June 1923</sup> <sup>Madeline at Lobelia</sup> 2208 Fenwood St., Pasadena, Texas <sup>Married</sup> Robert Zimmerer
- (3) Mrs. Violet Holman, <sup>B. 15 Aug. 1925</sup> <sup>Marie at Lobelia</sup> 539 Douglas Way, Tipp City, Ohio <sup>Married</sup> Robert Holman <sup>She is a lawyer.</sup>
- (4) Ross Morgan, <sup>B. 3 June 1921</sup> <sup>Nesbit at Lobelia</sup> Zanesville, Ohio <sup>children: Glenn, Jerry, & Sandra Kay, Douglas</sup>
- (5) Eugene Morgan, <sup>B. 21 Feb. 1930</sup> <sup>Edward</sup> 1308 Cooper Mill Road, Zanesville, Ohio <sup>Married</sup> Marlene Tumblin <sup>No children</sup>

<sup>cross named for</sup> <sup>Married</sup> <sup>married in 1956</sup> <sup>children</sup> <sup>B. 1946</sup> Elnora Lee Sholes of Camden-on-Gauley (his student)

<sup>Married</sup> <sup>children</sup> <sup>B. 18 Jan. 1955 at Sutton</sup> <sup>B. 3 May 1958 at Richwood</sup> <sup>Ross</sup> <sup>614-4</sup>

Randolph Morgan 3 1/2  
 Samuel Morgan 2 1/2  
 Edgar Morgan 2 3/8

Edgar R. Morgan died at his home at Hookersville, in Nicholas County, Dec. 11, 1932. He was born near Ronceverte April 18, 1882, aged 50 years, 7 months and 24 days. He was the son of Rev. and Mrs. Samuel L. Morgan. He was married to Mrs. J. Wheeler Bobbitt, July 1, 1916. To this union six children were born, one of which preceded him to death in infancy. A sister, Lena, preceded him in death several years ago; his mother, Mrs. Edith Morgan Irvine, and a sister, Mrs. L. D. Sharp, died about two months since. He leaves to mourn their loss, his wife, five children and one brother, Will Morgan, and one sister, Ninnie Morgan, and a host of friends and relatives. About thirteen years ago he united with Emanuel M. E. church at Harts Creek and lived a devoted christian life. Funeral services were conducted from the Beulah church at Hookersville, by the pastor, Rev. J. Brown, and interment was made in McClellan cemetery.

## Lula Morgan, 75,

### Taken By Death

HOOKERSVILLE (RNS) — Mrs. Lula Mae Morgan, 75, of Pasadena, Texas, died Saturday in a hospital there after a short illness.

A former resident of Hookersville, she was a member of the Beulah Baptist Church.

Survivors include four sons, Ivan Boblett of Richwood, Morgan Morgan of Canvas and Ross and Eugene Morgan, both of Zanesville, Ohio; three daughters, Mrs. Irene Shaver of Camden on Gauley, Mrs. Anna Zimmerer of Pasadena, Texas, and Mrs. Violet Holman of Tipp City, Ohio; 18 grandchildren and 5 great-grandchildren.

The funeral will be held at 10 a.m. Wednesday in the Beulah Baptist Church with Rev. Joe Brown and Rev. C. R. Brooks in charge. Burial will be in the McQueen Cemetery at Hookersville.

The body will be taken from Waters Funeral Home in Summersville to the church one hour prior to the funeral.

(Edgar's wife)

#### MOUNTAIN WOMAN

Lula Mae Morgan died the other day in Texas. She was seventy-five and she died far from home. They brought her back to Nicholas County and held services for her in the Beulah Baptist church and buried her among her people. My other paper, which records the comings and goings of Nicholas and the other counties, emphasizes what people have known for some time, that weekly journalism is slipping, that it isn't the warm personal thing it used to be because of economics, and eight-hour days, and time-and-a-half, and bowling, and so forth. But when I saw the meager space that was given to Lula Mae Morgan I sighed that personal journalism could be so dead. There was a story there in Lula Mae Morgan's life, a story that tells something of mountain women and their strength. We carried it in the other paper when it happened, because it did happen in our time, not much to it, maybe, then perhaps there is a lot. But one day Lula Mae Morgan set out across the field to visit a neighbor in the hamlet of Hookersville when she was attacked by, of all things, a large buck deer. He just charged out of a nearby wood and was upon the woman before she could do anything. He knocked her down on the ground and leaped upon her, cutting her with his pointed hooves. Then he picked up and came at her with his head down, rattling and cutting her with every charge and thrust. There was nothing the woman could do except protect her face with her hands, and try to crawl on her back away from the crazy beast. As she reached a pit from her attacker, she felt something under her back. It felt strong and heavy and reassuring. She turned and grasped hold of it. Whatever it was, and rose up as the deer charged its last time, and she came down with it right on the head, between its awful horns, and dashed if she didn't scum the animal with that one blow. I have often wondered if the family might have kept that bone of a dead horse that got slipped under Lula Mae Morgan when she was fighting that deer. That's what it was, the leg bone of a dead horse, and now it came there nobody knows. But there it was, and Lula Mae didn't have to be told why or what to do with it. It would be a fitting thing for the museum of the hills. We have had many strange women like Lula Mae in our hills, and I just couldn't see them put her away without telling her story again.

Randolph Morgan - 32  
Samuel Morgan - 26  
Lena Morgan - 1

319

Lena Florence Morgan

Lena Florence Morgan the fifth and youngest child of the Rev. Samuel and Edith Ramsey Morgan, was born December 17, 1896. She died April 27, 1927. She is buried at the Fairview Cemetery near Edray, W. Va. in an unmarked grave.

on 3-24-1918

She first married Charles Wade Mitchell, who died January 1918 and is buried beside her.

Tomblstone says 13

31

The two children of this marriage are:

- (1) Ruby Pearl born March 10, 1915 and died March 15, 1930 of TB.
- (2) Edith born March 10, 1917. On December 12, 1935 at Covington, Va. she was married to James M. Workman (born June 6, 1912) of Hillsboro, W. Va.

Their children:

- (A) James Madison born November 22, 1938. Was married on September 1, 1959 to Judy Loury (born November 4, 1940). Their children are James Madison II (born July 9, 1960) and Elizabeth Ann (born February 14, 1965).
- (B) Naomi Elizabeth born February 28, 1946. Graduated from Glenville State College and taught school in Berkley County, W. Va. On June 26, 1968 she was married to Denver Joseph Hollandsworth (born February 26, 1944) They live at Martinsburg, W. Va. Their two children are Hilda Lynn (born May 17, 1972) and Jill Marie (born September 17, 1974).



Randolph Morgan - 33  
Samuel Morgan - 27  
Lena Morgan - 2

320

(C) Laurence Thomas born June 10, 1947. He was graduated from Glenville State College. He taught school in Maryland a few years and is now a teacher in the

Pocahontas County High School. On February 13, 1965 he was married to Nora Lou McNamee (born May 8, 1949). They live at Hillsboro. Children: @ Jerasa Kay born August 4, 1965, @ Matthew Thomas born Nov. 2, 1971.

Lena Morgan Mitchell's second marriage was to Forrest Ellis McKenney, son of J. V. and Lena Moore McKenney of Marlinton. Ellis was born May 25, 1900 and died in Wheeling on March 5, 1968. He was buried in the Indian Draft Cemetery near Marlinton. To this union were born two children.

- (1) Clyde William born April 19, 1920. He was a career officer with the Government Forces. He is now stationed in Japan. He married and divorced Dorothy Door. Their children were Thomas and Lena Mae.
- (2) Naomi Gladys born September 17, 1922. She married Patrick Anderson and they live in Warren, Ohio. Their three children are William, Patty, and Edward.

Following the death of his wife, Lena, Forrest Ellis McKenny married Vicie Orr Wingler and they lived in Wheeling. She died January 1975 and is buried in the Indian Draft Cemetery near Marlinton.

Podahontas County

West Virginia Writers' Project  
RESEARCH IDENTIFICATION REPORT

Subject Chapter 9 - Section 2 Date Mar. 14, 1941

Research Worker Nelle V. McLaughlin Date Research Taken Mar. 7, 1941

Typist Nelle V. McLaughlin Date Typed Mar. 13, 1941

Source old records on file in Date Filed Mar. 14, 1941  
County Clerk's Office.

Report of one of the commissioners appointed by the  
Court at the July Term of court 1881, to redistrict  
the County. J. M. Lightner, Comar.

